

Pearls of Wisdom - Year 1995

Inspired in

Elizabeth Clare Prophet

Contents

1 Beloved Serapis Bey - January 1, 1995	1
2 Beloved Lord Lanto - January 8, 1995	9
2.1 I AM the Witness - January 8, 1995	13
3 Beloved Paul the Venetian - January 15, 1995	15
3.1 I AM the Witness - January 15, 1995	20
4 Beloved Saint Germain - January 22, 1995	23
4.1 I AM the Witness - January 22, 1995	26
5 Beloved Lady Master Nada - January 29, 1995	29
5.1 I AM the Witness - January 29, 1995	33
6 Beloved Gautama Buddha - February 5, 1995	37
7 Beloved Hilarion - February 12, 1995	45
7.1 I AM the Witness - February 12, 1995	50
8 Beloved El Morya - February 19, 1995	53
8.1 I AM the Witness - February 19, 1995	58
9 Beloved Lanello - February 26, 1995	61
10 The Beloved Maha Chohan - March 5, 1995	71
10.1 I AM the Witness - March 5, 1995	76
11 Beloved Serapis Bey - March 8, 1995	77
12 Beloved Saint Germain - March 12, 1995	79
13 Beloved Lanello - March 19, 1995	87
13.1 I AM the Witness - March 19, 1995	92

14 Beloved Cyclopea - March 26, 1995	95
14.1 I AM the Witness - March 26, 1995	99
15 Beloved Archangel Uriel - April 2, 1995	101
15.1 I AM the Witness - April 2, 1995	103
16 Beloved Elohim Peace - April 9, 1995	107
16.1 I AM the Witness - April 9, 1995	109
17 Beloved Archangel Gabriel - April 16, 1995	111
17.1 I AM the Witness - April 16, 1995	115
17.2 Elizabeth Clare Prophet - April 19, 1995	116
18 The Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn - April 23, 1995	127
18.1 I AM the Witness - April 23, 1995	130
19 Beloved Saint Germain - April 30, 1995	133
20 The Ascended Lady Master Nada Rayborn - May 7, 1995	141
20.1 I AM the Witness - May 7, 1995	145
21 Beloved Gautama Buddha - May 14, 1995	147
21.1 The Messenger's Teaching on Psalms 2, 58 and 91	151
21.2 I AM the Witness - May 14, 1995	156
22 Beloved Elohim Arcturus - May 21, 1995	157
23 Beloved Elohim Victoria - May 28, 1995	161
24 Beloved Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst - June 4, 1995	165
24.1 I AM the Witness - June 4, 1995	168
25 Beloved Jesus Christ - June 11, 1995	171
25.1 I AM the Witness - June 11, 1995	175
26 Beloved El Morya - June 18, 1995	177
27 Beloved Cuzco - June 25, 1995	185
27.1 I AM the Witness - June 25, 1995	190
28 Beloved Archangel Uriel - June 28, 1995	191
29 Elizabeth Clare Prophet - July 2, 1995	193

30 Beloved Archangel Jophiel with Christine - July 9, 1995	211
30.1 I AM the Witness - July 9, 1995	218
31 Beloved Apollo and Lumina - July 16, 1995	221
32 Beloved Lord Lanto - July 23, 1995	229
32.1 Chicken Soup for the Soul - July 23, 1995	234
33 The Beloved Maha Chohan - July 30, 1995	237
34 Beloved Paul the Venetian - August 6, 1995	249
35 Beloved Archangel Chamuel and Charity - August 13, 1995	255
36 Beloved Padma Sambhava - August 20, 1995	265
37 Beloved Lanello - August 27, 1995	275
38 Beloved Jesus Christ - September 3, 1995	283
39 Beloved El Morya - September 10, 1995	297
39.1 I AM the Witness - September 10, 1995	305
39.2 I AM the Witness - “El Morya Fixed My Back”	306
40 Beloved Heros and Amora - September 17, 1995	313

Chapter 1

Beloved Serapis Bey - January 1, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 1 - Beloved Serapis Bey - January 1, 1995

Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan

1

A Year of Opportunity and Light - and Continuing Descending Karma

Clear the Way for the Coming of the Lord into Your Temple:

Touch the Hem of the Garment of Your Immortality

Hail, Serapis Soleil! I speak to the one who gave me the name and the title Serapis Soleil.

I am in your midst, beloved, and I bear the sword of ascension's flame. I am in your midst, for the year's cycle comes to a conclusion; and in these remaining hours you yet have opportunity by violet flame transmutation to enter surely, surely new levels of consciousness.

Therefore, be seated in the presence of my flaming seraphim.

Some of you shall experience seraphim as a cool, white energy. Others shall experience seraphim as a white-hot heat. Therefore, retreat into the center of your heart and know equilibrium, for outside of the center of the threefold flame there is none.

Some of you have diligently followed the path of the fourteen-month cycles of initiation through the spheres of the Causal Body. You will have passed through a full round of these cycles by May of the year 1995.¹ What shall we see as the harvest?

The harvest being white,² let us see how many souls you will gather to be purified by the prayers of the devotees in all spiritual movements - those who meditate and enter in to the Holy of holies of their inner being, their Inner Christ and Inner Buddha.

It was said by the Lord: "If they say, 'Lo, he cometh here, lo, he cometh there,' or 'Behold, he is in the desert, behold, he is in the secret chambers,' go not forth, believe it not. For the kingdom of God is within you."³ And the Lord of that kingdom is within you, and the Lord of your kingdom is your Holy Christ Self. Yes, beloved.

Thus, I pray that you shall pray and pray fervently in these days for the redemption of your soul

¹See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, December 28, 1990, and January 9, 1991, "Serapis Bey's Fourteen-Month Cycles." Videocassette: 2 cassettes, total 3 hr. 42 min., \$29.95 plus \$3.25 postage and handling, GP91008. Audiocassette: 3 cassettes, 3 hr. 5 min., \$21.95 plus \$3.25 postage and handling, A91005. Charts diagramming the cycles: \$3.50 plus \$2.25 postage and handling. See also 1984 PoW, Book II, pp. 495-510; 1988 PoW, Book I, p. 229 n. 7; and 1989 PoW, p. 536 n. 2.

²John 4:35.

³"Lo, here is Christ, or, lo, he is there . . ." Matt. 24:23-26; Mark 13:21-23; Luke 17:20-24.

and the resolution of your soul's psychology. Be willing to descend into the depths of Death and Hell, as Jesus did, that you might descend into the very pit of your own unconscious mind, exorcise it of demons, and then rise to the heights of your I AM Presence.

Clear the way for the coming of the Lord into your temple, for he will suddenly come, even as the thief in the night.⁴ I ask you: When your Holy Christ Self is appointed of God to descend into your temple, will you be ready or will the vessels break? Will they break, beloved, and the Light be lost?

The mystery of the breaking of the vessels is spoken of in Kabbalah. Do not allow the vessels of consciousness to break by being too yin or too yang; but retreat to the center of the heart, for it is the white fire of winter solstice.

So, beloved, there is a spiral stairway that descends into the lowest levels of consciousness to which you have descended in all of your lifetimes. It is time to roll up these stairs as you would roll up a scroll. But you must descend at least once more so that step by step you may sweep, scrub and polish each step. Take that step in consciousness. Keep it firm. Make it firm.

Be firm, therefore, in the inner coils of fire the seraphim bring to you. For seraphim are your helpers as you move to bring to resolution all that has not been of God or of the Holy of holies or of the electronic fire rings of the Central Sun. There is nothing to keep you from this victory but your own doubt or depression or nonresolution with self or others.

I say, beloved, there are many reasons, known to the Keeper of the Scrolls, why you should accomplish this resolution in these days to come. And if you cannot accomplish this fully in 1995, then at least enter the new year with the intensity of a fiery purpose that says: "I am shedding the snakeskin of my former self, that I might be now and forever in the invincible presence of Serapis!"

Lo, I AM the Lord of the Fourth Ray! Therefore I am at the midpoint of the lineup of the Seven Chohans as the Chohan of white fire. In that white fire I bear ascension's flame, beloved, and also the flame of eternal life.

Long, long ago, for reasons I shall not discuss this evening, your soul lost the flame of her immortality and became mortal. And ever since, beloved, you have been calling to God for deliverance.

I say, deliver yourself in the name of God, I AM THAT I AM! Deliver yourself of all that smacks of mortality, mortal thinking, finite thinking, the thinking that limits the soul and causes despair.

Know what is immortal thinking and engage in that thinking, beloved. Dwell upon the precepts of the Most High. Be willing to walk those many steps from the base of self to the heights of self, leaving no stone unturned - no stone of karma, no stone of schism or division. It can be done, for ye have the violet flame. Ye have the white fire of the Mother and the knowledge of how to raise that sacred fire on the altar of your being.

I come having listened to the dictations of the blessed Mother Mary and of Lanello. I come having heard the Lord speak on his day.⁵ Therefore, familiarize yourselves with these dictations, for they are the preface to our New Year's gathering.

For we, the Chohans of the Rays and I, as they have appointed me spokesman, speak to you, beloved, and we say: In this year all things are possible unto you. The highway of our God is before you. You need but step upon it and then keep going, approaching the Central Sun as you gather and you sow, gathering the good fruits of your karma, sowing the good seed again, gathering the bad fruits of negative karma, transmuting them and going back again and again until the harvest is

⁴The Lord will come suddenly. Mal. 3:1; Matt. 24:42-44; Luke 12:35-40; I Thess. 5:2-8; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 3:3; 16:15.

⁵The Christmas Eve dictations of Mother Mary and Lanello are available on audiocassette B95002, total 65 min. The Christmas Day Address of Jesus Christ is available on audiocassette B95003 (includes Christmas Day service), total 90 min. The price of each cassette is \$7.50. Add \$2.25 postage and handling whether you order one or both cassettes.

a mighty harvest. Then look to the sea and bring in a mighty catch as heavy as that caught by the disciples on the Sea of Galilee when they cast their net on the right side, as their Lord instructed them, and “were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.”⁶

O beloved, understand that the moment you deal with the energies of the unconscious, the moment you cast out what you have correctly labeled as the Martian energies,⁷ you will find the rushing wind of the Holy Spirit rushing in to fill the vacuum! For there will be a vacuum in the unconscious once it is swept clean.

And when that rushing mighty wind and those rushing waters rush in, beloved, you will find yourselves filled - filled with the Holy Spirit, filled with the waters of eternal life.⁸ And you shall indeed begin to say to yourselves, “Methinks I have touched the hem of the garment of my own immortality.” And rest assured, you shall be correct, for so great is the presence of that mighty wind!

That rushing wind of the Holy Spirit has been portrayed in magnificent works of art, beloved, billowing in the garments of prophets and apostles and the Lord Christ himself. Thus, the artists have made the invisible visible.

That presence of the wind of the mind and the heart and the soul and the spirit is with those who are of noncompromise - no compromise, beloved! For the Holy Spirit would give you cloven tongues. And cloven tongues of fire become the single flame when thou art whole.

Alpha and Omega dance in the cloven tongues. Alpha and Omega are givers of gifts of the Spirit. Know the gifts.⁹ Embody them. Exercise them! Call upon the Lord. And, yes, kneel in prayer each night. Kneel if you are weary. Kneel if you are sorrowful or fatigued. But kneel and offer your prayers to God, deep prayers of longing, deep prayers for the turning around of this old world, deep prayers for those who suffer and those who bear their karma and those who have no karma yet are the victims of evil spirits. Yes, because of their very Light and grace, these souls are spat upon.

Will war ever end upon this planet, beloved? Will it ever end?

It will not end until the 10 percent who are the remnant of the Lightbearers in the earth¹⁰ shall have purified their inner beings of the warring within.¹¹ You must be done with the inner warring and you must have the breadth of consciousness to understand and admit that most people have that inner warring.

Go after it, beloved, for it will disappear in the very flame of Serapis. For I have come. I have come hearing the dispensations of El Morya and Saint Germain.¹² I have come hearing from Archangel Michael and the Masters who spoke at the fall conference.¹³ And I say to you, it is the Divine Mother’s white fire of ascension’s flame that you must make your own.

And as you walk through the steps of the days before the turning of the year, I ask you to call for the initiation of the purification of the throat chakra. Do this so that the Word of God might be

⁶John 21:2-6.

⁷Martian energies. See 1992 PoW, p. 661 n. 1, and 1994 PoW, p. 560 n. 21.

⁸Acts 2:1-4.

⁹I Cor. 12:4-11.

¹⁰Ten percent remnant of Lightbearers. See Isa. 6:13 and the Messenger’s teaching before this dictation, pp. 10-11 of this Pearl.

¹¹Warring in the members. Rom. 7:15-25; Gal. 5:16-26; James 4:1-10; I Pet. 2:11.

¹²Dispensations of El Morya and Saint Germain. At the 1994 Harvest Class, The Call of Padma Sambhava: Padma Sambhava Calls Home His Tertöns, El Morya gave us the gift of his Electronic Presence and Saint Germain gave us the gift of his portrait on the altar of our hearts. See El Morya, October 8, 1994, and Saint Germain, October 10, 1994, in 1994 PoW, pp. 478-80, 483-84, 488, 525.

¹³The Call of Padma Sambhava: Padma Sambhava Calls Home His Tertöns was held October 7-10, 1994, at the Royal Teton Ranch. The Masters who spoke at this class were Omri-Tas, El Morya, Archangel Michael, Lord Lanto, Saint Germain and Padma Sambhava. See 1994 PoW, pp. 447-535.

pronounced by you, so that God might speak through you and so that that word, reaching hearts, might carry the conviction of the saints. Thus shall those who hear truly know that they have heard the words of the Holy Spirit.

I AM Serapis. My retreat is at Luxor, Egypt, so I am in a part of the world where there has been strife and warring, seemingly forever. I am in a dark part of the earth, even as Jesus went to a dark part of the earth. And there we stand, and there you come to be disciplined in the initiations of the Ascension Temple. There you come to undo the threads of your human consciousness, some after the transition called death, some before - the latter journeying to the retreats at night, escorted by angelic hosts.

I say to you, do not waste the time you have left in the earth sorting out the this and the that, discarding this and keeping that. For if you come to our retreat prepared, having pursued your psychology and having had done with it, as the Messenger has taught you to do, then you will find that you need not go over the pile of human karma, separating out that which you keep and that which you throw away. Instead, you will enter into classrooms where you learn something of what the white fire of your being can accomplish, white fire intensifying in your chakras, white fire going forth at the hour of need of any soul upon earth.

Let you who would be the remnant, who are the leaven, leavening the whole earth,¹⁴ guard the sacred fire and understand that your communion with God will increase as shafts of living flame ascending and descending upon the pole of being, signifying that you are increasing day by day truly the fountains of God here below.

All that you have is all that you need. And understand that when you discover you need more because you have fully utilized that which has been given to you, the all that you have will increase. And to accomplish the ends whereby you can achieve your victory, you will want to have established within your aura and in your forcefield many electronic fire rings that are borne by the seraphim.

Look upon the seraphim now! Look at their mighty wings! They sometimes do indeed display six wings, beloved, six wings.¹⁵ Yet they are of manifold wings.

The seraphim carry the patterns of the Central Sun in their auras. They, as you have been told, journey from the far-off worlds to the Central Sun and back again. They go to the Central Sun for a recharge and then they go to other places, to planets such as your own as well as to your own, and they bring the portion of Light from the Central Sun that they carry in the rings of their auras.

They come to initiate souls. They come to heal and to guard the precious children and all servants of God. They are not concerned about what path or what religion anyone follows as long as one follows the living God in the rule of Divine Love, always - in divine compassion and mercy, always.

So, beloved, many seraphim have come to earth since the first week of Advent and they shall remain till the New Year. Therefore it is time to magnetize the Light of seraphim, to call to God to seal this Light in your aura that it may not be misused, that it might give you strength and vision and opportunity and that the fire itself might consume the dross of all disease in consciousness and body.

What is disease but a "dis-eased," out-of-alignment state, a state of imbalance, a state of decay that comes from inner levels of depression?

Let all of your house be filled with seraphim. Let your four lower bodies welcome them! Welcome them, beloved, and let them bring the essence, the very fragrance of your immortality to your heart. Let them increase the fire of the heart proportionately as you have invoked and nourished that fire.

Submit yourselves to seraphim for chastisements of the Lord. For when you quickly receive correction for wrongdoing and pay the price of karma, you move onward to new heights and higher

¹⁴Matt. 13:33.

¹⁵Isa. 6:2.

levels of the etheric octave, the heaven-world.

Understand, beloved, that heaven is, as you might say, a mathematical formula: As you sow, so you reap.¹⁶ As you transmute karma, so you grow in the grace of the Lord. As you cast out records of this life and other lifetimes that have limited you, so you become an unlimited being in God.

Inasmuch as you did not begin as mortals but as immortals, so shall you finish your course as immortals. Look to this. Live as immortals! And take the Book of the Law in hand. Take the heart of love in hand and take the elixir of everlasting life. Drink it now, beloved, for the seraphim that stands before you shall impart to you a vial of essence. Drink it, then.

I, Serapis, with my seraphim, have come to open this conference that you might note what is the important work at hand. I shall return to seal the conference with my seraphim and seal you for a year of opportunity and Light - and continuing descending karma.

Blessed ones, picture yourselves as children playing in the snow. Think of yourselves making snowballs, piling them up, getting ready for a snowball fight. Now take those snowballs and throw them up into that descending negative karma and let the white-fire snow consume and melt that karma before it falls upon you.

Think of this, beloved. You can actually greet the karma of the day and the year by thrusting the Light upward against earth's gravitational pull. Thrust the Light upward, yes, the Light, the Energy, the Consciousness of God, until the Light you thrust upward meets that karma and, in its place, the fleurs-de-lis descend upon you - oh yes, beloved, and the edelweiss and the alpine flowers and the rare ones, for you are also rare.

Thus, I bless you. And I raise the sword of Serapis Soleil, for I AM the defender of your purity.

I seal you in the heart of God. So seal thyself daily in the heart of God and know a victory that allows you time and space to rescue others for their victory.

Hail to the Light! Hail to the Light! Hail to the Light! - [19-second standing ovation]

The Messenger's Invocations and Teaching before the Dictation

Invocation:

O Holy One of God, thou Christ in all, infill us now with Christic light and wonder of seraphim blazing bright!

O Alpha, Omega, send thy seraphim without numbers. Send them, O Lord! Send them to purify our hearts, to purify the throat chakra that we might be worthy to pronounce the Word of God with seraphim before the throne of glory.

O electronic fire rings of the Great Central Sun, surround us. Draw near. Intensify. Let circles of fire of seraphim appear. Appear, O living flames of God!

O Lord Serapis, Serapis Soleil (of the Sun), be with us and in us. Let our consciousness merge with thine own that we might mark the day of our immortality, nevermore to engage in mortality.

In the living fire of the Central Sun, O God, we call.

Let thy Light descend!

In the name Padma Sambhava, Jesus Christ, Lord Maitreya, Gautama Buddha, Sanat Kumara, we have assembled from near and from far. Make us one, O God. Let us be self-aware as one in the Body of God. This we affirm. This cup we drink, and all of it.

So, in the name of the prophets, the patriarchs, the apostles, the great avatar of the age of Pisces and all avatars, Lord most holy, fashion us, mold us, knead us until, as the prophet has said, we might be holy bread for the Lord's table.

¹⁶Gal. 6:7, 8.

In the name of our Lord and Saviour, we summon the angels of God. In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit and the Divine Mother, Amen.

Welcome to our New Year's conference. (Won't you be seated.)

We are blessed to receive Lord Serapis Bey, the Lord of the Fourth Ray, to open our conference, to purify our hearts.

We dwell in a limitless reality and a limitless opportunity. We dwell in the moment when we can decide, and only we can decide, to be purified, to be made white, to be prepared to be the spokesmen of the Lord.

This is the guild of Lord Morya El, the Lord of the First Ray. He teaches us the precision of speech. Therefore he initiates us to purify our speech and the uses of our throat chakras.

I read to you from the sixth chapter of the Book of Isaiah and of Isaiah's vision, his commission and his initiation:

In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

The throne which the Lord sits upon is the Three-in-One, even the same, the very same threefold flame that burns on the altar of your heart in the secret chamber of the heart. This is the inner meaning of the word throne.

Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings. With twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

And one cried unto another and said, "Holy, holy, holy is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory."

And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

Then said I, "Woe is me! for I am undone because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts."

Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

And he laid it upon my mouth and said, "Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away and thy sin purged."

Also I heard the voice of the LORD, saying, "Whom shall I send, and who will go for us?" Then said I, "Here am I; send me."

And he said, "Go, and tell this people, 'Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.'

"Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed."

The LORD allowed a density to come upon this people. For again and again he had travailed with them, and now he desires not that they should know the things of God; for it is the hour of their karma.

Then said I, "Lord, how long?" And he answered, "Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate, and the LORD have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land. [Thus decreed the LORD that this should be the karma of the people.]

"But yet in it shall be a tenth [a tenth of the people among those who had sinned against God],

and it shall return and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: so the holy seed shall be the substance thereof.” - Isaiah 6:1-13

Inasmuch as Lord Serapis will initiate us through the seraphim, we understand that there must be a remnant and that we are counted among that remnant. God has continually called for a remnant, a holy seed, those willing to be purified in the throat chakra, gauging their words and not speaking ill or that which is untrue or that which is gossip.

Therefore, let us seek this early. Let us seek it in this conference. Let us take this opportunity to sing with seraphim and with the hosts of the LORD. Let us take this opportunity to realize that we can become the tenth in the land. And all the people of the earth who are the servants of God and who love the LORD may also comprise this tenth of the entire world's population.

Think of what great Light can come upon the earth when we invoke the violet flame and when the tenth shall be purified. And therefore, when the Word of seraphim, and the praise of God by the seraphim, flows through our throat chakras we will know that the power is great. For when we are purified, it is truly God who speaks through us. And when God speaks through us, then we know the power of God and eventually the mantle of empowerment.

As we begin this conference with Serapis Bey, I would like us first to welcome our Lord Morya El, who is the sponsor of our Community, the sponsor of our hearts, truly our Guru who has gone to bat for us and cleared the way for us. We have a new song to El Morya in the tradition of Camelot.

Invocation:

In the name of the Light of God that never fails, I call for the mighty sword Excalibur. Blaze the full power of the spiritual sword of the Lord Morya El!

We stand in honor of thy name and presence with us, beloved El Morya. Receive us now as we sing to thee and to the coming again of the mission of Camelot. Let the full fire of the centuries descend for the purification of the hearts of knights and ladies of the flame. Let us return to the Source and to the One.

We call for the flaming sword of Truth to cleave asunder the Real from the Unreal that the truth of Being might appear and Darkness be banished.

Therefore, in the name of the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood and beloved El Morya, its Chief, let us sing to the path of Camelot come again, song 210B, “El Morya's Excalibur.”

I would like to read to you from Seraphic Meditations I, “The Great Electronic Fire Rings,” from the book Dossier on the Ascension by Serapis Bey, dictated to Mark Prophet. Please listen to this as a meditation to bring you into the white light of Serapis and the seraphim.

[The Messenger reads pages 118-23, Seraphic Meditations I.]

Let us meditate with the music and singing of “Sanctus” from Saint Cecelia Mass by Gounod.

The Messenger's Comments following the Dictation

Let us guard the Light in our chakras as we go to our place of rest. Let us speak only as necessary, kneel at our bedside, call to Serapis and seraphim of God to take us to the retreat at Luxor that we might understand what each one of us must work on and accomplish and transmute and overcome.

Let us have our victory while we are young, while we are full of the fire of our beings that we may enjoy the state of joyousness and karma-free being, having resolved all issues of the psyche.

O God, clear the space that we might do all things our Serapis directs us to do. We know that we can, we shall, overcome! We shall come up higher. By thy will, O God, and in thy name I AM THAT I AM, we shall accomplish the goal.

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit and the Divine Mother, Amen.

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. The opening dictation, by Serapis Bey, Representing the Elohim and Archangels of the Fourth Ray, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Thursday, December 29, 1994. Before the dictation, the Messenger read and gave teaching on Isaiah 6:1-13 (see pp. 9-11 of this Pearl). She also read "The Great Electronic Fire Rings," Seraphic Meditations I, from Dossier on the Ascension by Serapis Bey. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Serapis Bey's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 2

Beloved Lord Lanto - January 8, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 2 - Beloved Lord Lanto - January 8, 1995

Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan

2

A Rescue Mission

Know Empowerment through the Names of God

Claim Everlasting Life Where You Are

Emissions from the Great Central Sun are sent forth as concentric rings of fire to seal the servants of God in the earth and all systems of worlds in the Matter cosmos.

I AM Lord Lanto of the Royal Teton Retreat. I represent all mankind. I represent souls of Light and souls of decadence. For I come to quicken all and to quicken the Mind of God within you. I come again and again and again, for I have taken the Bodhisattva vow to remain with earth's evolutions with Kuan Yin and the Five Dhyani Buddhas and with the entire chain of hosts of the LORD who have taken the Bodhisattva vow since the coming of Sanat Kumara.

I speak to your hearts. I pierce the veil! I strip the heart of the fat of indulgence. And therefore, receive the holy oil - oil of gladness, oil of cleansing, oil of purification and healing, oil from the Holy of holies.

Therefore, behold, there cometh before you one Melchizedek, king of Salem and priest of the Most High God, to whom Abraham gave a tenth of the spoils of the battle against Chedorlaomer.¹ So in the priesthood of Melchizedek (and that priesthood is also accorded to women in this age) there are those of you who have solemnly sworn before God to carry censers of violet flame, cups of violet flame, filling your chakras with violet flame that they might never be empty and that you might always have the full cup to offer to souls in dire need of a violet flame transfusion.

Whisk away the dross! I whisk away the burdens that have come upon you in this manner or that manner. For the all-Power of God is upon you, the all-Wisdom of God, the all-Love of God. And that God Presence you can, beloved, you must, beloved, assimilate in the chalices of the cells and molecules and atoms of being.

This temple is the temple of the living God! I say it and I say it again: This temple is the temple of the living God! For the Lord Christ did proclaim it, the Lord Buddha did proclaim it and all of the avatars of the ages have proclaimed it.

Come now, come now the Holy Christ children. Come now the sweet sons and daughters of God. Let them hear the chords of love sung from your hearts. Let them hear that there is surcease from

¹Abraham's tithe to Melchizedek. Gen. 14:17-24; Heb. 7:1-4.

sorrow, that there is a way out, that there is a mission to be fulfilled. And though the hordes of Darkness would put down that mission, lo, it is ordained of God: it shall be fulfilled!

Yet, remember the admonishment to exercise your free will judiciously. For not by the stars, not by the cards but by the summum bonum of being itself, by the power of Christ, of Buddha, of the Atman within you shall you accomplish those things that are foreordained.

Do not take for granted that you are a privileged people. None are privileged save they earn the privilege of kneeling before the throne of seraphim of God in awe of seraphim and the presence of Serapis Soleil in their midst. Yes, beloved, be humble before God, and God shall enter thy flesh, thy blood and the very chalice of thy being.

Wisdom is to take wise dominion over the earth, to subdue dark forces by invocation to the mighty Archangels. Call, then! Call to the heart of God! Call for the reinforcements! And know this, beloved: the victory of earth draweth nigh.

Shall there be the slip twixt the cup and the lip? Or shall you, with determination, brook no interference, center yourself in your Mighty I AM Presence hourly and know that the LORD thy God is God in Israel this day, is in his people, is in the majesty of everlasting life and that the only doctrine that counts is the fulfillment of Love by Wisdom's unerring direction?

Therefore, seek early the Holy Spirit. Seek the gifts of the Holy Spirit. And pray, as the Messenger does pray, for gifts of healing to heal the sick, the hungry, the burdened, the abandoned.

Yes, beloved, in everyone there is God. God lives in all his sons and daughters. Thus you and I and the hosts of the LORD in all octaves are on a rescue mission; and the time is short, for the turning of the age of Pisces is nigh.

Therefore does the karma increase. Therefore do your violet flame calls increase. And neglect not the call to illumination's flame, for the Lord did bring that flame with Mighty Victory and the Elohim and Archangels of the Second Ray to Summit University 1994 and ongoing.² Remember its mighty action and give the calls for illumination and for the banishing of ignorance. For it is the five poisons of ignorance³ that pierce and destroy souls who are off guard, one by one.

If you know not what are the poisons and the consequences of indulging in the poisons, how can you seek the five wisdoms? The wisdoms, when you live them and embody them, will banish from you all that is not of God.

Seek early, then, the path of self-effacement. Create the vacuum. Let Christ descend into your temple that you might walk the earth in the person of your own beloved Holy Christ Self.

I AM Lanto. I seek those who will be the hands and feet of the adepts of the realms of Light, those who will be our mouthpiece, our heart, beating one with the hearts of humanity. I seek, then, the purification of your heart, just as Serapis has sought the purification of all elements of your being. Purity is strength, indomitable strength. It is the ability to do all things through Christ, who

²Jesus Christ and Mighty Victory with their legions co-sponsored Summit University Summer Session 1994 for the most powerful release of illumination's flame in this century.

³The five poisons, to be banished by the five wisdoms. According to the teachings of Tibetan Buddhism, there are "five poisons" that are of ultimate danger to the soul's spiritual progress. These are counteracted by the wisdoms of the Five Dhyani Buddhas, who provide the antidote for each poison: Ignorance, antidoted by Vairochana's All-Pervading Wisdom of the Dharmakaya. Anger, hate and hate creation, antidoted by Akshobhya's Mirrorlike Wisdom. Spiritual, intellectual and human pride, antidoted by Ratnasambhava's Wisdom of Equality. The passions - all cravings, covetousness, greed and lust - antidoted by Amitabha's Discriminating Wisdom. Envy and jealousy, antidoted by Amoghasiddhi's All-Accomplishing Wisdom, the Wisdom of Perfected Action. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, July 3, 1989, "Teachings of the Buddha: The Five Dhyani Buddhas and the Five Poisons," on 90-min. audiocassette (\$7.50 plus \$2.25 postage and handling, B89096); and "Introduction to the Five Dhyani Buddhas and Their Mandala," in 1994 PoW, pp. 13-26. See also Vajrasattva, June 28, 1993, "Becoming the Gentle Ones: Vials of Antidotes for the Five Poisons," in 1993 PoW, pp. 555-57.

strengtheneth me and thee.⁴

The glad hosannas ring. Choirs of angels sing in tiers upon tiers of octaves reaching to the Central Sun. Look up and behold the Great Central Sun as you follow the shaft of light to your point of origin, beloved, the Source whence your soul descended, eventually becoming enmeshed in the dense octaves of the physical world.

Thus, angels of God, ascending and descending, clear the way for your coming. And in anticipation of your coming you have been given by Moses, by the prophets the understanding of the names of God and their power, the names of God in the Hebrew tongue, beloved, as well as in English.

The names of God when chanted with deep devotion are an empowerment. Therefore, you shall know the great chalice prepared and prepared again by our Messenger, the messenger of music and the musicians to bring into the cells, atoms and electrons of your being even the levels of God according to the vibrations of the precious names of God.

Know the names of God and you will truly dwell in the Holy Spirit. Recite or chant the names of God in this order and you shall one day be admitted to the Holy of holies: Adonai, El Hai, Shaddai, Elohim Tzevaot, Adonai Tzevaot, Adonai, Elohim, El, Elohim, Yah, Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh, I AM THAT I AM.⁵

Know, beloved, that for millennia fallen angels in all the world's religions have denied the names of God unto the people, and yet the gift is unto "the least of these thy brethren." The name of God is not to be silenced but it is to be recited. It is to be sung. It is to be self-realized. "And this is my name forever and my memorial to all generations, I AM THAT I AM"⁶ - Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh.

When you quaff the full cup of this conference and chant the names of God with the Maha Chohan, not only shall you realize the glory of this music and the sound of the Word in the innermost recesses of your being but, if you retain purity of heart, you will know day by day empowerment through the names of God.

Therefore, beloved, did the Archangel Michael, the angel of the LORD, appear to Moses in the burning bush - the bush that burned but was not consumed. And God called to Moses and spoke with him and gave him his mission to deliver the children of Israel out of Egypt. And Moses said to God: "Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel and shall say unto them, 'The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you,' and they shall say to me, 'What is his name?' what shall I say unto them?" And God answered, "I AM THAT I AM. Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you."⁷ Thus did Moses proclaim the I AM THAT I AM to all people.

Therefore, that name, by which you invoke your I AM Presence, has its origin in that moment of Moses communing with God on Mount Horeb.

Now the time has come for you to give the picture of the I AM Presence, the Chart of Your Divine Self, to all people. And know that when you call, "O my Mighty I AM Presence!" you are calling to God by his name I AM THAT I AM. This name delivers protection, perfection, empowerment and

⁴Phil. 4:13.

⁵Adonai, El Hai, Shaddai, Elohim Tzevaot, Adonai Tzevaot, Adonai, Elohim, El, Elohim, Yah, Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh. These Hebrew names of God are associated in Kabbalah with the ten sefirot (divine emanations of God), as follows: Adonai, "Lord" (Malkhut); El Hai, "Living God," and Shaddai, "Almighty" (Yesod); Elohim Tzevaot, "God of hosts" (Hod); YHVH Tzevaot, spoken Adonai Tzevaot, "Lord of hosts" (Netzah); YHVH, spoken Adonai (Tiferet); Elohim, "God" (Gevurah); El, "God" (Hesed); YHVH, spoken Elohim (Binah); Yah, "the Eternal" (Hokhmah); Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh, "I AM THAT I AM" (Keter). Pronunciation key for the names of God: Adonai: ah-doh-NIE. (Pronounce ie as the i in high.) El Hai: ehl khie. (Pronounce kh as in German buch or Scottish loch. Place tongue in position for sounding the letter k, but release the breath in a stream as in pronouncing an h.) Shaddai: shah-DIE. Elohim Tzevaot: ehl-oh-HEEM tz vah-OHT. Adonai Tzevaot: ah-doh-NIE tz vah-OHT. Elohim: ehl-oh-HEEM. El: ehl. Yah: yah. Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh: eh-heh-YEH ah-SHAIR eh-heh-YEH.

⁶Exod. 3:14, 15.

⁷Exod. 3:1-15.

the sealing of a holy mission. And therefore you chant with holy angels, “Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.”

O beloved, the doors are opened. Open the door of your heart that the oppressed might receive from you the elixir of Love, the elixir of Love, beloved. Open the heart, and love and love again.

Do not be afraid to give away all that you have and all that you are. For in so doing you create a spiritual vacuum and you are filled ten times over, again and again, until, holding the hands of Lord Gautama Buddha, the Lord of the World, you hold the entire planet in your embrace.

For you have left off all desire for accumulation of substance and your only desire is to see how the power of your I AM Presence - as a fire aflame filling all of your house and all of your temple - does heal the wounded, does heal the millions and the billions upon earth. You cannot reach them one by one through your flesh and blood body, but you can reach them through your Ascended Master Light Body, through your Great Causal Body, through the I AM Presence.

I AM Lord Lanto. I expect you to come up higher! I expect you to fear not, doubt not but enter into the Holy of holies of your own God-free being! I expect you to understand and know Wisdom’s path and to shun all else.

Aye, I AM Lanto. I am in your midst. I am a stern teacher and the lover of your soul. I am one who goads you to achieve and to reach out and to understand the great multiplication of the Dharmakaya, the Great Causal Body that surrounds your I AM Presence.

Understand the multiplication of that Body. Understand bilocation. Understand that when you reach for the infinite and all Spirit and spirituality and the spiritualization of consciousness, you shall be, as your Lanello has said, everywhere in the consciousness of God! Everywhere in this earth and in all universes, you are there!

You need not die and go to heaven to enter the octaves of Light. Why? Because you are there in the here and now as you climb that spiral staircase⁸ to exalted levels of being. This is the meaning of oneness. This is the meaning of shedding mortality, putting on immortality and claiming everlasting life where you are.

Off with the old man! Off with the old! On with the new!⁹ Yes, beloved, you can have your cups filled with the elixir of everlasting life, but you must know how to let go of the clenches of death itself. Why, you hold on to a death consciousness as though it should carry you somewhere! It will carry you nowhere except six feet under.

O beloved, beware of leaning upon the mortal frame, for it will eventually collapse. But while you have it, let it be ensconced in Light. Let Light penetrate as the transfiguration flame, mother-of-pearl radiance, sweeping through, sweeping through the cells, the organs, the bodily systems, the mental body, the etheric body, the physical body, the desire body. Let transfiguration’s flame sweep through!

The year draws to a close, beloved. Prepare your entrance into the new year, for the first day and the second and on and on. Complete the cycles of Capricorn. Be ready when the day of Aquarius comes, and on and on through the cycles of the year.

Make your mark upon the sand. Write in your own book of life: “This I will accomplish this year and I will brook no interference! For I walk with Lanto, for Lanto is my tutor and I understand the T’ai Chi. I understand the great sphere of Life, of substance becoming and continually becoming. I understand the Great Tao. And I bow to the Master of Wisdom and I would be his chela.”

I shall receive you, beloved, as I see your greater determination for soul-and mind-and body-purification and your greater pursuit of the five wisdoms and your sounding the death knell to the

⁸Spiral staircase. See Serapis Bey, December 29, 1994, p. 2, this volume.

⁹“Put off the old man . . .” Col. 3:9, 10; Eph. 4:22-24; Rom. 6:6; I Cor. 15:53, 54.

five poisons that they might not have any power whatsoever over you.

Become masters of self. Then feed the hungry, heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils. Do this, beloved; for freely ye have received, freely give.¹⁰

I AM Lanto, your mentor at hand. Call me. I will be there.

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Lord Lanto, Representing the Elohim and Archangels of the Second Ray, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Friday, December 30, 1994. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Lord Lanto's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

2.1 I AM the Witness - January 8, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 2 - I AM the Witness - January 8, 1995

I AM the Witness

“I Highly Recommend Devotional Prayer for Everyone”

Dear Mother,

Thank you for being the Messenger and for caring enough to walk with me all these years. It is a great comfort to know that you are always there. Today I can report that I am here for you, for your mission and for the Community. I can say this because there has been a great change within me. The Path is no longer just a concept but it has become a living reality and I am being healed daily by the perfect presence of God.

It is the greatest blessing to personally experience the tremendous love of the Masters with us. It surpasses all other things, and once touched by this love, one cannot turn away. The self-centered world I have lived in for so long is being broken down and I am now ready to do what I can to support you and this community.

I feel a new strength as strong as steel within me and this strength is forged from the bonding to this inner presence I am experiencing. I no longer think of this place as just somewhere I work and live, but instead it is now my community. My community. This is a wonderful thing. I am responsible for what happens here. My path and this community are no longer separate from me but are extensions of the oneness I am coming to know.

This awakening has occurred over a period of years. It began as I decided to spend a few minutes each day in prayer before I retired. I formed the habit of doing this each day without fail when I was working nights. Over the years a momentum has been built and now these prayers are the vehicle to establishing contact with the Masters. I highly recommend devotional prayer for everyone as a means to establishing that personal contact. It has been such a key for me.

I always begin by calling for my Mighty I AM Presence to enter my superconscious and unconscious minds and for my Holy Christ Self to enter my conscious and subconscious minds, as you have taught us to do. This establishes my contact with God.

Now when I go to the court, I first go within and establish this contact and then I give my decrees. I have found that I am much more centered and my decrees are more effective.

This new reality has produced a real healing in my human psychology. The division of the human consciousness cannot stand next to the overpowering sense of wholeness I now experience within.

¹⁰Matt. 10:8.

My human identity is so dwarfed by this perfect love and power of God.

Contacting the universal presence of God is such a fundamental comfort to my soul. Without this contact, one is ultimately alone. I am concerned that many are still alone and have not found this comfort of God to build upon. This communion has opened my heart, for the oneness of all life is undeniable. I feel most blessed for personally knowing the perfect love and peace of God. Holding fast to this love and carrying it with me throughout the day is my greatest challenge.

I want you to know that I am very excited about the possibility of putting the Masters' teachings on satellite and having you out there in major broadcast markets. The time for the teachings to cover the world has come! I know the Masters are bringing the world to you through the great interest in the prophecies of our times. NBC has to do an Ancient Prophecies III, and it's got to focus on spiritual solutions to turn back these prophecies. And the violet flame is the only solution! Enter Saint Germain and his Messenger.

I feel much turning in our favor. I believe there are additional markets for our teachings, such as retail sales of the Angels and Mystical Paths of the World's Religions cable series and dictations of Mother Mary and Jesus, just to start.

Recently, I was looking through a dictation by Mother Mary and I could clearly see sections for a larger audience and then a paragraph directed to our members, and then it would change again and be a message for the larger audience. Back and forth it went. It was a revelation for me to see how there is a message within a message in the dictations. Could AV edit our dictations in this way on audio and video? And could we produce a series of dictations from Mother Mary and Jesus for a much wider audience?

Within the last year, I have been given more responsibility at work. It is a good feeling to see my horizons expand. I know that the changes within and the strength gained has much to do with my ability to perform my new job. I trust that with God I will be successful.

I wanted to share this with you as a testimonial that the Path works. It is the inner blessings of the Masters that so enrich our lives. All the acquisitions of the world will not do it. It is this path and the unfolding presence of God within that bring real happiness.

Thank you again, Mother.

Chapter 3

Beloved Paul the Venetian - January 15, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 3 - Beloved Paul the Venetian - January 15, 1995

The Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan

3

Love Is the Great Challenge

“‘Comfort Ye, Comfort Ye My People,’ Saith Your God”

Heightened awareness, discernment of spirits, discrimination - it is well to ponder these.

I understand the disciplines of Love in every field. Love is the great challenge, for Love can be dissipated when it has no chalice. Be chalices of Love and know the disciplines of the disciples of the Lord Sanat Kumara.

Understand Love's underpinnings in the fields of art, design, theater, architecture, engineering and so many endeavors - Love embraces them all. For without the element of Love, nothing will stick together. You cannot even take clay and cause it to stick except by the ingredient of Love.

Love, then, exists at many levels. There are basic levels of human love. And then there are levels of all-transcending, self-transcendent love, love that is sacrificial - love that is so all-consuming that in its presence one desires to surrender and to surrender again to the arms of Love as cherubim raise one up into exalted levels of being.

Love is surrender unto one's calling, unto one's God, unto one's principles. And as one surrenders unto these, one transcends them and enters the Word itself that is made flesh in every son and daughter of God.

There is love that never gives up, will never say die, will stick with you through and through, through thick and thin. There is love that is beauty, love that is precision in the design of the human body or the design of a temple or in the light and harmony of paintings such as those I executed.¹ Without the works of art that have portrayed and kept to the fore even the image of God in every world religion, there should not be understanding.

Love embraces the All-Seeing Eye of God. Therefore, when you see through the third eye, see with love. Cast not the beacon of the third eye upon this or that one without shedding petals of love

¹In his final incarnation, the Ascended Master Paul the Venetian was embodied as Paolo Veronese (1528-1588), one of the major artists of the sixteenth-century Venetian school. Among his many works are The Marriage at Cana, The Presentation in the Temple, The Via Dolorosa, The Marriage of Saint Catherine and The Annunciation. See Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Lords of the Seven Rays*, Book I, pp. 119-29; and 1982 PoW, Book II, p. 493 n. 1 (brief biography).

upon the scene. For as you qualify your third eye, beloved, so shall you create. And if you create that which is not of Love, you shall have a long, long journey to uncreate that which you did fail to create in Love.

Love is bringing to life those who have been burdened, who experience death and dying even while they are living. Love, beloved, contains all that science need ever know in the way of healing.

Yet so many are not ready for healing. Their chalices are filled with fear and anger, as they have resentment for those who did this or that. Not only is this state of consciousness without love but it is also self-destructive and ultimately destructive of the very functioning of the cells of the human body. Therefore, I call you to take measured cups of love, yes, measured cups of love, and give them to those who can assimilate your love as an elixir.

Understand this, beloved. All great teachers of wisdom have taught that one must not cast one's pearls before the swinish elements of the human consciousness. For these pearls are made by God. They are seeds of Light. The pearl represents the sphere of the soul.

So Love is a disciplined pathway. And as you know, the day when the ray of Divine Love intensifies on earth is Monday. And you have noted that it is often a day of chaos and confusion and sometimes little accomplishment. This is because the forces of Death and Hell are virulent in their thrust against Love. For Love is the fire of creation, the fire of invention, the fire of the elevation of the soul! Love is the reuniting of twin flames, formed out of a single fiery ovoid in the Beginning with God in the Great Central Sun.

Love is the fulfillment of every law. And when you bow to the Law and are obedient to the Law, Love becomes your fortress, fortifying you, sealing you, protecting you. Make no mistake, beloved, Love is the all-power of God to accomplish all things.

Love thyself. Love thy soul. Do not allow schisms within! Go deep, deep in the unconscious and saturate, saturate, saturate again and again with Love's fires along with the violet fire of Freedom's love.

If you do not love yourself because you have been condemned by parents or others, then, beloved, that condemnation will become self-condemnation and it will follow you and follow you and follow you like a plague. And if you do not watch out, it will become a plague in your body and in your house.

Resolve all things with Love. Pray to be immersed in the fires and the waters and the fragrances of the Love of Elohim, Elohim. Yes, beloved, if you have not been loved, then love ten thousand times ten thousand again and again, loving and loving and loving as you serve to set yourself and all life free. Take note of how regiments of demons and darkness would tear you from your first and best love, would tear you from kindness, from carefulness, from tarrying awhile with your brother or sister to comfort, to "Comfort ye, comfort ye my people," saith your God."²

Love is dispersed and parted where there is war, where there is resentment, where there are those who will never forgive and never forget. This nonforgiving and nonforgetting is, in reality, a dark disease in the earth. And as you see nation warring against nation around the globe, remember that where the love fire of the heart has been extinguished by harshness, by the blackness of the plague of nonlove - there, beloved, there, beloved, is the need for the reigniting of the flame.

How did the flame go out, the very flame that God placed on the altar of being?

It was snuffed out oh so easily by that blackness of the plague of nonforgiveness.

So in those areas where the tempter does come to unseat you, you must be in control. You must be in God-control of your vibration, how you think and feel about everyone you know and the millions whom you do not know who are spiritually bankrupt, for their love fires are gone out.

²Isa. 40:1.

Blessed ones, you cannot love and hate simultaneously. You cannot have love and hate in your heart simultaneously. I say to you, as the Messenger has said long ago, when you are angry you have made both a conscious decision to be angry and a conscious decision to forsake love. Anger does not just happen because you are out of control. You have been out of control for many, many lifetimes because you have allowed that anger, that out-of-control state to overpower you.

If you choose to be love, to have love and to be in the Sacred Heart of Padma Sambhava, of Jesus Christ, of Lord Maitreya, of Lord Gautama Buddha, of Sanat Kumara - yes, if you choose to be in the heart of their love, then you must also make the choice not to be in the gall of bitterness, not to allow your wrath to be kindled, not to entertain aggression, aggravation, argumentation, accusation, et cetera. You make the choice, beloved. Tend the fire of the love of the heart: this is my call to you, for Aquarius is an age of Love.

How shall Love be outplayed? How indeed, beloved, when there is such a great greed in the hearts of men for money? How indeed, when decisions are made by nations and peoples solely on the basis of money and the money beast?

Beware the money beast! Beware how it insinuates itself into your soul when you have not taken your stand against the poison of avarice or envy or greed.

All things are God's; all things shall return to God. The temple you wear is not yours; it is God's. Therefore, do not covet. Do not covet. You may not be aware that you covet the wealth or the blessedness of another but, blessed ones, most people do have a layer of untransmuted covetousness that says, "Why can't I have all of this and all of that that my neighbor has?"

Covetousness will eat away at your heart. It will eat away at the very marrow of your bones. It will make you sick. What good is the Path if you forget that you already have all of God inside of you?

So, beloved, seek early to pluck out the black threads of the plague of nonlove. Pluck them out of the psyche! Pluck them out of your mind! Whatever else you do, get rid of them! Let this year be a year of such love and loving that love will be the melting of all hardness of heart nation by nation.

Legions of cherubim of God surround you. Oh, be taken to the retreats this night! Come to the retreat of the Royal Teton in your finer bodies. Come to the retreat of the Goddess of Liberty over New York City. Come, beloved, and study. Allow us to show you the great glory of the reality you have already encapsulated in your being and therefore become, and allow us to show you the dark shafts that have entered the precincts of your soul, which must be consumed by your sendings of the violet flame to the very core of your being.

Indeed, let Love be the dividing of the way. Choose Love! Choose Love and keep Love. When you choose Love there is the dividing of the way, for you can no longer know communion with anyone who yet embodies the forces of anti-Love.

Show the Christhood that you are becoming. Show it by love. In this manner, I say, be healed! Be healed of all thy diseases. Be ready chalices for self-transcendence.

In the living fires of the resurrection flame, I wrap you in the swaddling garment of the Divine Mother. And the swaddling garment she places around you in this hour is the garment of Love and the love fires of the violet flame.

Therefore, I ask you to join me now in sealing my dictation by singing the decree Saint Germain has dictated. It is a worded chalice into which you pour your love of Saint Germain and his violet flame. Thus the Seventh Ray shall seal your day of eternal rest and of love in action.

I invite our beloved choir to lead you in singing "Violet Fire, I Love Thee!"

Now visualize the violet flame sweeping up through you, curling up from beneath, from the very center of the earth to the center of the Great Central Sun. See the flames dancing, leaping, rejoicing!

The violet flame is a singing flame of the Holy Spirit. Know that it is the source of alchemy, your own alchemical transformation whereby you shall absolutely conquer the forces that you have aptly called the Martian perversions of the Alpha flame.

[Church Universal and Triumphant Choir leads the congregation in singing song 804, "Violet Fire, I Love Thee!"]

Violet Fire, I Love Thee!

by Saint Germain

1- Violet fire, I love thee!
Come, strengthen right desire
With Mercy's flame enfold me
All guilt and blame retire.

Blaze through me now!
Blaze through me now!
Blaze through me now!

Refrain: Come, violet fire!
Descend into my form!
Thy consecrated purity
Bringing cosmic ecstasy
Making me to be like thee -
Adorn my being now!

2- Harmonize my members
My body fill with light
My perfect image render
In beauty I delight!

Penetrate through!
Penetrate through!
Penetrate through!

3- Descending drops of Mercy
Like gentle summer rain
Melt all hardened substance
Dissolve my inner pain!

In I AM name!
In I AM name!
In I AM name!

4- Collapse my human ego
Momentums of the years
My burdens I relinquish
Surrender all my fears!

Assume me now!
Assume me now!
Assume me now!

5- By consecrated wafer
Christ-essence flows through me
Thy Body and thy Blood
Transforms me; I AM free!

Subsume me now!
Subsume me now!
Subsume me now!

6- In thy mighty crucible
By holy alchemy
My soul is now transmuted
Desiring only thee!

Crystallize here!
Crystallize here!
Crystallize here!

7- I AM bonded to my Christ Self
On fire with His love
My mind affixed forever on
God's Presence there above.

Flow unto me!
Flow unto me!
Flow unto me!

8- Commanding Buddhic peace
Envelop all my soul
My consciousness expanding
To reach the highest goal.

Manifest here!
Manifest here!
Manifest here!

And in full Faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full Power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Paul the Venetian, Representing the Elohim and Archangels of the Third Ray, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Friday, December 30, 1994. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Paul the Venetian's direction.]

3.1 I AM the Witness - January 15, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 3 - I AM the Witness - January 15, 1995

I AM the Witness

The Power of the Prayer Chalice

Dear Staff and Mother,

Wonderful things have been happening since I began to study with the Ascended Masters through the Keepers of the Flame Lessons, and I want to share some of my experiences with you.

I have been a Keeper of the Flame for a year now, and I must say it has been the best year of my life! Not because of any financial or material gains but because of the joy I feel - and the release of that black cloud I was carrying around with me!

As soon as I had my first lesson and began to say "The Keeper's Daily Prayer" I began to feel a release of that pressure which I know now was sin and human discord. The release intensified as I learned the decrees and received the decree book and began to invoke the violet flame.

My husband has decided not to become a Keeper of the Flame, but a wonderful thing has happened. For some twenty years he has been a tobacco smoker, smoking at least two or three packs a day. He always said that he would never stop smoking because he was certain that it was not possible. He was sure he was addicted for life. He has always accepted that there are Ascended Masters and he knows that he has lived before, but he doesn't have time, he says, for decrees and services.

I wanted to do something to help him and so I called The Summit Lighthouse and asked that his name be placed in the prayer chalice. For whatever reason, he just decided one day to stop smoking - and he stopped cold turkey! I had been so accustomed to his smoking habit that I did not notice! Finally on the third day, he mentioned to me that he had indeed stopped. He has not even wanted a cigarette since then, which was several months ago. Thank you, God! Thank you, Ascended Masters! Thank you, Mother! Thank you, Summit Lighthouse!

I know that God has other wonderful things waiting for me. I live in California, and at the beginning of the recent earthquakes I held up rather well. But after I had endured three days of shaking, a new tremor gripped the apartment building and rattled my peace! El Morya tells us that when we have lost our peace, we have lost everything.

I once again called The Summit Lighthouse in Montana. The minister I spoke with said that we needed to be strong and to hold the balance. She also said that there were other Keepers of the Flame in California and that I was not alone. This helped me a tremendous amount! Then she said that she would place my name in the prayer chalice. Immediately I felt a great peace descend, and it has been with me through all of my experiences and my decree sessions in the three days since.

Words cannot express the joy and gratitude I feel for all that has been given to me. Thank you! Thank you, Mother, for keeping the flame for us! I AM loving all of you there and send you all of my Love.

Sincerely in the Love of Saint Germain, I AM

My Tithe Was Returned in Much Abundance

Dear Mother,

Enclosed is my tithe of 5 percent, which I committed to every month. I'd like to say that my November tithe was returned in much abundance. I wrote last time that I am a single mother and self-employed. December is the worst month of my business and things were very tight, but my experience was this: My ex-husband, who I seldom hear from and who very seldom has seen fit to

send money for the care of his son, not only sent \$400 but also sent a short letter to both my son and me that would have been enough alone.

I truly believe that God has moved his heart in a way that has changed his mind-set and hopefully will continue to do so. Two years ago I had sent him a letter releasing him and asking his forgiveness for any bad karma I may have created with him while we were married so many years ago. I sent my best wishes to him and his new wife in their life together. I have always wondered when he would want to release and forgive his son and myself. I believe this is the beginning for him. This was a very welcome Christmas gift.

Thanks and love be to God,

Chapter 4

Beloved Saint Germain - January 22, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 4 - Beloved Saint Germain - January 22, 1995

Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan

4

Look to the Day of Victory!

I AM the Hound of Heaven Snapping at Your Heels

1995: A Year of Absolute God-Victory

Ho! Ho! Ho! I AM come into your midst to kindle violet fire in the seat of the soul, in the heart of the living God, whose kingdom is within you, and in the mind that is now washed by violet flame.¹

Oh, join the laughter of cosmos, the laughter that does destroy all forces of Darkness. So rejoice! I AM come, my beloved Keepers of the Flame! [Congregation gives the salutation:]

Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain!

So be seated and tend the fire of your heart, for I would multiply it again and again by the power of my heart chakra.

Blessed hearts, we do enter the new year with intense joy, the joy of the music of the spheres, for our God is with us. Our God does dissolve and consume all that is less than your fiery potential.

Oh, I call to you, beloved! For this year of 1995, no matter what the portents of the signs in the heavens or the signs in the earth - this year, for you who have devoted your lives and many lifetimes to the cause of freedom, is the absolute God-victory of an age!

[Congregation gives the salutation:] Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain!

I lay the divine blueprint over the circle of the year that you might understand that each day of the 365 must be a day in which you work the works of God. No idleness can we brook! A twenty-four-hour cycle is an opportunity for the ascension. In each twenty-four-hour day, babes are born and others take their leave to higher octaves or lesser octaves, depending on their service in this life or previous lifetimes.

Understand this always, then: If you are able to accomplish in each day a work that is the work of God and the handiwork of man, you will see how you build day upon day the kingdom of heaven

¹The New Year's Eve Violet Flame Vigil preceded Saint Germain's dictation.

on earth. And it is your relentless giving of the spoken Word of the LORD, thrusting the sacred fire into the very depths of Death and Hell, that will give planet earth her victory!

Ye are chosen, yes, but you must choose and choose again each day to go before the altar you have erected in the wilderness, the simple altar of God, there to reconnect with your Mighty I AM Presence and to reinforce that connection. If you will do this, you will feel the increase of Power, Wisdom and Love in your threefold flame day after day. You will feel the increase of the sacred fire in your being as you achieve adeptship one by one.

Children and sons and daughters of the World Mother, I beseech you, renew your forces! Gird up the loins of your being and know that there is an invincible and an indomitable will of God whereby you will thrust home the mighty sword Excalibur in the name of El Morya. You will thrust home and you will hear me say again and again, "Ho! Ho! Ho!"

Thus the three dots of Morya. Thus the Trinity. And out of the Trinity is born your individual Christhood day by day.

Do not slacken your pace, for I am moving across the earth in all the nations of the world and I especially move in this nation. And I come to scourge the earth! to scourge the earth! to scourge the earth! And I come to drive out those who are not of the Truth, those who are not speakers of the Truth, but out of their mouths come "unclean spirits like frogs."² And many of those who speak not the Truth occupy the top leadership positions of their nations.

So, beloved, we shall see the karma they will make for their misuse of the science of the spoken Word. The Word of God spoken through the throat chakra is the power to right every wrong. You know this power. You know the path of the divine decree. You know what is the calling of beloved Omri-Tas and you have multiplied and multiplied again the violet flame.

Now I say to all, as I come to you before the coming of the Lord Maha Chohan: You have prayed and prayed again for the gifts of the Holy Spirit.³ And I will tell you why in some cases, but not in all, you have not received those gifts.

One by one the nine gifts can be earned. Why, then, do we not give you the empowerment that you seek - the gifts of healing and the discernment of spirits? It is because you are seeking the gifts before you have done the necessary preparation. You are pursuing a backward, roundabout way to get where you want to go.

If the Maha Chohan or I, your Knight Commander of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity, should choose to give you, an individual lifestream, a grant of energy, then, beloved, that energy would amplify everything that is in your aura and your psyche. That energy would amplify not only your positive good but your negatives, such as the anger you have stored at deep-seated levels of the unconscious mind and all of the Martian energies, which you can name.⁴

So, beloved, instead of seeking first the gifts, seek the conquest of self. Seek the conquest of the energies of your four lower bodies. Observe the mind as though you were in a Tibetan school of Buddhism under El Morya. Observe the mind. Observe the heart. Observe the emotions.

And if the thought, the feeling or the emotion is off center from your I AM Presence, then pull back and go into the fiery ovoid of the Mind of God and reestablish your absolute dominion over consciousness in every incarnation of your soul, all the way back to the beginning when you first stepped forth from the etheric octave and descended into these veils of maya.

²Rev. 16:13.

³I Cor. 12:4-11.

⁴The Martian energies include aggression, anger, arrogance, argumentation, accusation, agitation, apathy, atheism, annihilation, aggravation, annoyance, aggressive mental suggestion; family mesmerism; criticism, condemnation and judgment; malicious, ignorant, sympathetic and delicious animal magnetism; anti-Americanism, anti-Father, anti-Mother, anti-Christ and anti-Holy Spirit manifestations in the four quadrants of Matter. For teaching on the Martian energies, see 1992 PoW, p. 661 n. 1.

Understand that you must seek early the transmutation and the binding of your momentums of anger, which, as I have said, are often sealed at unconscious levels of your being. This is hard work and painful but it must be done if you would have the gifts. And if you tackle and bind your dweller-on-the-threshold daily, you will have them. You will be instruments of healing. You will discern the spirits. And then nothing will stop you. But you must be diligent.

I have long been patient. There is no more room for patience, beloved. For the years are turning, the cycles are intensifying, and I am counting on you to sweep your house clean, the house of the unconscious mind, the house of the subconscious mind. I am counting on you to call for the magnificence of the Cosmic Christ, Lord Maitreya, and the magnificence of your Holy Christ Self to descend into the etheric body, the mental body, the desire body, the physical body. These temples within your temple must be cleansed!

Therefore, let the fire before you⁵ now be the fire that you transform into the spiritual fire that you call forth each night when you retire and each morning when you awake. Call for the Cosmic Christ, Lord Maitreya! Call for your Holy Christ Self to enter the compartments of being! And be willing to pass through wrenching pain as your soul wrestles with the momentums of former years. Be willing to do this!

All the saints have walked this path, beloved. Be willing to walk it yourself. Then you shall see how the Holy Spirit will sweep through you, will empty the vessels and fill the vessels and empty them again that truly the Christ might descend into your temple.

This is my call to you. It is my call to you for the year 1995. You cannot postpone your path! You cannot postpone the victory of your ascension, for you know not in what day and what hour you will be called to that ascension.

Therefore, early seek union with God. Maintain that union. Do not stray from it until you are bonded to God, and you and God are one and you can say:

“I and my Father are one; I and my Mother are one.”

There is no tomorrow. There is no yesterday. There is only the Infinite Now. Take the Now and occupy it! Occupy it until I, Saint Germain, may also step into your temple because you have swept it clean. Then shall we become one.

We are determined, beloved. You must have greater determination than you have ever had. It is God who reaches out to man. You must reach out to God with equal and greater fervor, for you have the greater need. Yet God would succor you.

Now know, beloved, that there is, there can be, no postponement. There is no postponement of the Victory. There is no postponement of the Light intensifying in you! There can be no postponement.

I call to you and I say to you, if you do not see to it that you have reanchored the message of my dictation by the time you give your early morning decrees each day,⁶ you will lose the level that you have risen to in this hour. Understand this and believe me, beloved.

As the dark cycles become darker, the bright cycles must become brighter. That is my message! That is my call! I seal it in your heart. I want to see the fervor of your soul, your spirit, your heart whereby you will ignite or reignite your threefold flame, balancing it and increasing its intensity, until you so expand that flame that you are standing in that flame and that flame completely envelops your form. Yes, this you can accomplish. You can increase the size of that threefold flame from one-sixteenth of an inch in height to the full height of your person.

⁵Allusion to candles held by congregation during New Year's Eve candlelight service.

⁶Ways to help reanchor the message of a dictation: (1) write down all the points you can remember immediately following the dictation, (2) attend a video or audio replay of the dictation and take notes, (3) periodically listen to the dictation on audio-or videocassette, (4) study the Pearl of Wisdom and highlight key points, (5) read the Pearl every day for a week or longer (especially landmark dictations) until you internalize its message.

Give the increase, I say. Increase and multiply God's Love, Wisdom and Power in your heart and prove to the Karmic Board that you have received and respected their dispensations, every one, and that you are following the directives that have come down from the Lords of Karma for the overcoming of an age - the overcoming of an age, I say, the overcoming and transmutation of all darkness of the age of Pisces.

Now, therefore, let us enter Aquarius! Let us place our feet firmly on the earth and know that Aquarius is rising - Aquarius is rising within us, within you, and you shall have the empowerment of Saint Germain when all of your temple is cleared and clean and shining bright.

Now I bow to the Light within you. And I look to the return, when I shall again bow to the Light within you and I shall measure the increase. I shall note it and it shall be upon your book of life.

Hear me, beloved, for I am the hound of heaven.⁷ I am the hound of heaven! And I am snapping at your heels and saying, "Look to the day of Victory!"

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Saint Germain, Representing the Elohim and Archangels of the Seventh Ray, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, during the New Year's Eve candlelight service, December 31, 1994. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Saint Germain's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

4.1 I AM the Witness - January 22, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 4 - I AM the Witness - January 22, 1995

I AM the Witness

Exposing the Sugar Entity

Dearest Mother,

I would like to witness to the Masters' teaching concerning the use of sugar.

I have always had to struggle with my weight, and I still am in an ongoing battle to lose weight and maintain a right diet, as the Masters have encouraged us to do. I intend to be victorious over this problem and I decree often to that end.

About two years ago, when I was eating a very unhealthy diet of junk food, processed food, et cetera, I began to experience a personality change. Although I have always been an easygoing person, I would find myself in uncontrollable rages, crying jags and general nastiness. This was not like me! I made many excuses - i.e., PMS, my children, my husband, my job - but of course nothing improved. I then went into what I consider a mild depressive state in which I was not able to push myself through a whole day without a good, long nap.

I became severely antisocial (which I thought was because of my overweight condition and my lack of self-esteem), could not accomplish very much of anything because of lethargy, and became an altogether different person than I had once been. All this time I knew my diet was dangerous and that I was consuming too much sugar. After reading so many times the Ascended Masters' teachings concerning resolving our psychological problems, I decided it was time for me to visit a counselor.

I told my counselor that the reason I was seeing him was because of my depressive state due to

⁷See "The Hound of Heaven," by the English poet Francis Thompson (1859-1907), excerpted in 1989 PoW, p. 33 n. 9.

my overweight condition and my inability to get this under control. After counseling me for about four months, he suggested that I see a nutritionist to set me on the right track with a personalized diet.

Well, what an eye-opener that consultation was! After taking a personal history and a list of my problematic symptoms, the nutritionist announced that she believed my problem was hypoglycemia! While this was a shock to me, it shouldn't have been because this condition seems to run in my family. I believe that the sugar demon was blinding me to the real truth about my condition, but my decreeing paid off and the Lord led me to the person who could open my eyes.

I began to research hypoglycemia and discovered that it is an extremely insidious and phantomlike entity. It mirrors symptoms of many diseases and conditions. Many doctors do not even recognize it. (I believe this is because the only cure for hypoglycemia is through diet; no medication or surgery is required.)

I am writing this testimonial because I have come to believe that people suffer from many, many different maladies and conditions that are the direct result of the ingestion of cane sugar and not eating a whole-foods diet. A close friend of mine suffered for many years from severe migraine headaches, sometimes as frequent as twice a week and lasting for days at a time, causing her to become bedridden. After trudging from doctor to doctor, she came to believe that her migraines were due to allergies, as an allergy test had revealed she was allergic to many substances and foods.

Since we live on opposite sides of the country, we were not in touch on a day-to-day basis; therefore she was not immediately aware of my discovery. When I did inform her, she noted that many of her symptoms mirrored mine. (One of the strongest symptoms of hypoglycemia is severe migraines.) She is now in the process of correcting her diet, eliminating sugar and eating whole foods and has not had a migraine for weeks!

Mother, while many people would agree that sugar is no good for you, it has been my experience that they do not believe that it is actually a toxin. When friends and family members mention to me certain of their physical and emotional problems, I always suggest that they eliminate sugar from their diet. I am very sorry to say that most of them stare blankly at me when they hear this or vociferously deny that sugar could be the problem. I am saddened, as you must be, that their body temples are being slowly but surely destroyed by this horrible poison.

I am so very grateful that the Masters' teachings led me to this most important personal discovery. I feel that I still have a long road ahead of me to fully recover from my addiction to sugar, but I will never give up.

I urge all who are suffering from symptoms and cannot find the cause to look first to the sugar in their diet. I have made many calls to cut myself, my family and all Lightbearers free from the sugar entity and I will continue to do so. I refuse to accept that the fallen angels will gain a victory by using this substance to destroy the Lightbearers of the world.

Thank you, Mother, for your complete devotion to your divine plan, which assists us day by day to gain our own victory in the Light. I think many of us just do not realize how instrumental you are on our path to the ascension. Without your focus and that of the Great White Brotherhood, I feel we would not be able to gain those day-to-day victories that will lead us to our union with the Lord God Almighty.

God bless you forever and ever!

With all my love,

My Doctor Said, "Let's Try the Macrobiotic Diet"

The Masters and Mother Elizabeth have continuously expressed the importance of proper diet, especially the macrobiotic diet, for all associated with the Church. Here is my testimony.

At age 21, at 5'9," I weighed my normal 138 pounds and was in excellent health. Then I went through a lifetime of off-and-on illness, varying in weight from 113 to 128 pounds. Four years ago, I was down again to my low of 113 pounds, and both my wife and my doctor thought I was dying.

The doctor was confused, as I had no fever and no heart problem. Suddenly he said, "Let's try the macrobiotic diet." (Did my guardian angel or Mother Mary inspire him?) In three weeks, my weight was up to 128 pounds and my mind was again active and alert. In a couple of weeks more, my weight was back to my normal 138 pounds. Now, at 81 years of age, I am as healthy as at age 21.

I know of a man who weighed 240 pounds. He adopted the macrobiotic diet and steadily lost two to three pounds a week till returning to his ideal weight (for his bone and body structure) of 180 pounds. So if you are underweight, you can gain; or if overweight, you can lose.

My case is certainly unusual, but it does emphasize the importance to all of following the Masters' instruction. If we take proper care of these "clay" bodies, it will mean a healthier, happier and longer life as we assist in laying the foundation of the coming golden age of Aquarius. And it will certainly assist us on our path to the ascension when our allotted time (which we can extend) expires.

P.S. Cut down on the quantity you eat! Most in the U.S. eat more than the body requires. Save money and send it on to Alpha and Omega Trust. Earn some extra brownie points in heaven.

Three Angels Visited My Brother and Me at Our Cribs

Dear Mother,

I would like to share a cherished memory I have carried in my heart for forty-five years. It is miraculous that I can recall it at all because I was certainly less than three years old the afternoon it happened.

I was lying in my crib when three beautiful ladies came to visit. Two had blonde hair and stopped to look down on my infant brother as he was sleeping in his crib close by. Soon they joined the dark-haired lady who was standing beside my crib. They wore identical flowing white gowns sashed at the waist with silken cords. Diadems of gold encircled their heads and white feathered wings swept to their feet.

I wanted to call to Mama to come see my new friends, but the dark-haired lady placed her index finger to her lips and almost imperceptibly moved her head from side to side. She reached down and brushed my cheek with the back of her hand. Although I wanted to continue the visit, my eyelids grew heavy and I succumbed to sleep.

I offer this gift that was given to me, this memory, to you and to Keepers of the Flame in gratitude for the angels who guide, guard and protect us, who are unseen but very much loved.

Chapter 5

Beloved Lady Master Nada - January 29, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 5 - Beloved Lady Master Nada - January 29, 1995

Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan

5

Become the Word

Fires of Purity for the Purification of the Mind

Fallen Angels Are Judged at the End of the Age of Pisces

Now in the gentleness of the Christ of the lilies, I bid you be seated in the living flame of Peace.

Peace! I speak of peace.

Peace, be still and know that the I AM in you is God!¹

I send forth light of my heart, light of Nada, as I serve as Lord of the Sixth Ray and as a member of the Karmic Board. I come, for I have dedicated my life to the love of the Christ in all. No matter what the background or root race or religion, the seed of Christ is in all, and that seed of Christ does unfold as you love and love again.

Therefore, I speak to the unconscious of all and I say: Peace, be still! Peace! I command thee, all untransmuted substance and negative karma, serpents of the deep: Go into the sacred fire! Go into the sacred fire! Go into the sacred fire!

I come to wash your feet, not only your feet but your hands and your head.² I come for the washing of the waters by the Word³ and for your cleansing by purity's flame - the flame of Serapis and Astrea. Remember the fires of purity for the purification of the mind that your mind might sing with Elohim, sing with the Archangels, sing in tune with the music of the spheres, of worlds turning!

You think to elevate a planet and her evolutions. I say, elevate the entire Matter cosmos! For the candle that glows in your heart is sufficient to light all universes.

Think upon this and know the presence of God upon you. See the presence of Christ upon you now as you think of the birth of Jesus and as the scene then changes year by year until he reaches the age of thirty-three. Think of how little you know of those years - how much he taught that was not written down. And if it had been written down and spread abroad, then Caesar and the powers that be of Rome should not have had ultimate control over the people.

¹Ps. 46:10.

²John 13:4-17.

³Eph. 5:26.

Thus, I have sent my servants as the Lord Jesus' servants, the servants of the Sixth Ray. I have sent these Two Witnesses. And I have sent them that you with them might deliver unto the earth the original teachings of Christ, all teachings that were not written down - the inner-circle teachings of Moses, of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, of the Buddhas of the East, of the Buddhas of the West.

Yes, beloved, become the Word. Live the Word. For the Word is the sacred fire breath. And the sacred fire breath of God is the power to release - purusha! - to release, to release and release again that which is the sacred breath of all holy ones of God, the breath that they have breathed upon the earth. And therefore see in this, beloved, how, as Saint Germain has said, the candle glow can be increased, must be increased,⁴ even as the sacred breath must be increased.

This year we call for Keepers of the Flame to come up higher, to look at the earth and the downward trends and not to disregard the fourth horseman, who comes riding the pale horse. The horseman's name is Death, and wherever he goes Hell follows after. "And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth."⁵

I am come, therefore, in the awareness that all things are dying, even while all things are being reborn. Yet those who have allowed the flame of Life to be extinguished, beloved, are in the degeneration cycle.

It is difficult for ascended as well as unascended beings to walk the earth and see the plagues that are upon the people. There is plague upon everyone's house, and yet the people do not know it until suddenly their cases are pronounced terminal. Indeed, Death is the plague that is meted out by the fourth horseman. It is a sadness of sadness. And yet, opportunity continues until the soul herself does deny her God; and in so denying Him, she therefore denies her own existence. For the soul is but the mirror of God.

Now then, at the end of the 2,150 years of the age of Pisces, you see that some of the fallen angels who have moved relentlessly against the children of the Light come to their judgment, even this very night. And therefore, across the face of the earth there is a weeping and gnashing of teeth on the part of those fallen angels who know that their time is up and that they can no longer persecute the children of the Light.

Yes, because it is the end of the cycle of the year, which represents a cycle of opportunity concluded, a certain number of fallen angels whose time is up are in lamentation; for they will be taken to the Court of the Sacred Fire to stand trial before the Twenty-four Elders and be sentenced to the second death, as it is written in Revelation:

And I saw a great white throne and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God, and the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire. . . .

He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and

⁴"The candle glow must be increased." See Saint Germain, December 31, 1994, pp. 36, 37-38, this volume.

⁵The fourth horseman. See Rev. 6:1-8; and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "My Vision of the Four Horsemen," in *The Astrology of the Four Horsemen*, pp. 189-204.

sorcerers, and idolators, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.⁶

And so at this time of year, in defiance of their imminent judgment, the fallen angels engage in heavy merrymaking, senseless merrymaking, until their senses are consumed by alcohol and all manner of recreational drugs.

So it is, beloved. On the days of the greatest light and the feast days of God, you will find the fallen angels surfeiting themselves in the pleasures of this world to shut out the glory of the saints and the angels, who gather in the skies in this moment for the turning of the worlds and the turning of the timetables and the turning of the old year until the door opens wide and it is the first day of the new year and a new opportunity - a clean white page, we trust, for you to write on.

But for many it is not a clean white page, for they have not spent the past six weeks offering calls to the violet flame for the transmutation of the sin and karma of 1994 and past centuries. Therefore many turn the page of the new year only to find they have already written upon it with many, many lines of script listing their karmas, which are piled high like the Christmas presents they are about to exchange. But one's karma cannot be exchanged for another's, and so they read: "This is the karma you will see this year, for you have not atoned for it. This karma will be made physical. That karma will be made physical."

What a pity, beloved! What a pity, since Saint Germain has taught the violet flame and its invocation now for the better part of this century.

Thus you understand that the violet flame is the answer! And yet the doors of the temples, the doors of the mosques and the churches are closed to Saint Germain, are closed to the violet flame.

Why have the religious leaders not taken up the violet flame?

Because when those who are their followers who are meek and subject unto them have the knowledge of the violet flame and its uses, they will go walking out the doors of their houses of worship, never to return. For their freedom shall be in their hands and in their hearts and in their chakras. They, then, will be able to liberate a world! That is what you must do!

How can it be that for decades not a single organized church or established religion anywhere in the world has incorporated the violet flame into its services and liturgy?

Surely you must see what a conspiracy of the fallen angels it is that the people of God upon this earth are denied that elixir of violet flame for the soul's transmutation unto her union with God! Think of this, beloved! It is a travesty!

And by this very denial of the people's right to have the violet flame as Saint Germain's gift to humanity, you will understand how deep are the levels of control in the earth. And you will understand just how entrenched is the heavy weight of fear and more fear that the fallen angels, wolves in sheep's clothing, have put upon the people, convincing them that they should be judged and damned and go to hell if they commit major or minor sins. For such is the doctrine.

Are you not fed up with it? [Congregation responds: "Yes!"]

Therefore, let the violet flame you invoke be invoked with greater intensity! You have the tools, you have the teaching. You have enough knowledge to ascend ten times over!

I say, beloved, defend the right of the individual to know his I AM Presence, to invoke the violet flame and to liberate himself without intermediary between himself and his I AM Presence save the Holy Christ Self - the Teacher, the Friend, the Mediator.

I say, beloved, just as the violet flame has not entered the churches, so the true education of the spirit, the education delivered by the God and Goddess Meru, has not entered the schoolhouses. And

⁶Rev. 20:11-15; 21:7, 8.

though educators know that the look-say method does not work, yet it is continued and continued. This foul system causes children to have inferiority complexes, for they are burdened and ashamed when they reach the age of maturity and still cannot read and write and spell.

This is another travesty. You think it has happened by accident. It has not happened by accident. The fallen angels who betrayed Archangel Jophiel and the Elohim of the Second Ray, the Elohim of Wisdom, have systematically gone about to destroy the youth and the children of the world.

I say to you, beloved, let there be an outcry! Let there be a calculated outcry whereby you challenge the Darkness and the dark ones when it is time to challenge them and you enter into your closet and pray when it is time to invoke their judgment and to take a spiritual stand to defend the children who are coming into embodiment.

I AM Nada, and I am in the heart of Buddha. I am in the heart of the Atman. I am a part of you and you are a part of me.

At any moment that you choose to do so, you can raise your consciousness in meditation and enter the great spheres of your Causal Body, depicted on the Chart of the I AM Presence. At any moment, beloved, you can rise in consciousness as you mount the spiral staircase from the base chakra to the crown chakra.

Know this entering in. Know that you can pull down the divine gifts and graces locked in the great spheres of your Causal Body above you. You can pull them down around you and maintain the consciousness of the spheres of your Causal Body right here on earth. You can literally walk about wearing the mantle of that level of consciousness and therefore be out of range of the arrows and slings of outrageous fortune directed against you by fallen angels.

Rise above the lowlands! Rise above them and do it by the mantra of the transfiguration. When you are transfigured you are changing all your garments day by day, moment by moment. Those who are entrenched in their mortality cannot find you, for you are not on their wavelength. Moreover, your spiritual wavelength is continually accelerating. This is the greatest protection of all.

Yet, there is a time and a place for a very physical manifestation of protection. When you are locked in to the physical plane to process karma and to render a concrete service to earth's evolutions, you must without fail call to Archangel Michael to place his armour around you. For in the presence of Archangel Michael, you can do battle with forces in the earth that are seeking to destroy all that is beautiful, healthy, noble and true.

Now, beloved hearts, the Lords of Karma have been in deliberation at the Royal Teton Retreat on the etheric plane, and it will soon be the moment when you will hear from the Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha. Therefore, in deference to the Lord of the World, I seal my message to you. And I ask you to surely follow Hilarion, the apostle Paul, and become one of his legions of Truth. Never compromise your honor by speaking an untruth. No matter what it costs, speak the truth, and the truth will be your defense.

Pallas Athena, rain upon them now showers of living Truth!

By truth, you will no longer practice the denial of negative elements of your own psyche but you will see them for what they are and cast them into the violet transmuting flame.

I AM Nada, servant of God, your friend and sister. Call upon me and I shall increase love in your life, love that will surely give you the victory you desire in the Holy Spirit.

Purusha.

Transfiguration

I AM changing all my garments,
Old ones for the bright new day;

With the Sun of Understanding
I AM shining all the way.

I AM Light within, without;
I AM Light is all about.
Fill me, free me, glorify me!
Seal me, heal me, purify me!
Until transfigured they describe me:
I AM shining like the Son,
I AM shining like the Sun!

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Lady Master Nada, Representing the Elohim and Archangels of the Sixth Ray, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, during the New Year's Eve candlelight service, December 31, 1994. "Pie Jesu" from Requiem by Andrew Lloyd Webber was played as the meditation music before the dictation. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Nada's direction.]

5.1 I AM the Witness - January 29, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 5 - I AM the Witness - January 29, 1995

I AM the Witness

Meeting the Mantle

Beloved Mother,

I had to pinch myself! "Is this dream finally becoming a reality? Am I really going stumping? With a thrust and a roll and a ho, ho, ho and with the help of Mother and Lanello, yes, I am going stumping!"

Stumping Salt Lake City was a gift from heaven. All of a sudden I had access to my treasures stored in heaven, my Causal Body. On my desk I have the following caption resting on your picture as a reminder to me: "Success is more than knowing how. It is knowing when." What made this Stump so memorable was that it was at the right time and the right place.

What amazed me most about stumping was meeting the mantle. As soon as I made the decision to stump, the mantle sustained me and served me. The mantle was pure, childlike, buoyant and exuberant. I was distinctly aware that my job was to protect the mantle and that the mantle's job was to serve.

My thoughts were clear and it was as if I were seeing through a different pair of eyes. I remember driving around in Salt Lake City and looking at everything as if I had never seen it before - buildings, stores, people, cars, et cetera. I felt as if I had just arrived on earth and heaven had come with me. By God's grace I felt at home with the mantle. However, at one point I heard the Master El Morya firmly tell me, "Do not let your eye wander."

I had a great time giving the lecture. The hard work was in the preparation at all levels, and then the Masters took it from there. I gave one lecture on twin flames, soul mates and karmic relationships, then visited Keepers of the Flame and did a follow-up meeting using the Inner Perspectives notebook and cassettes to introduce El Morya and to give additional teachings on the use of the sacred fire.

The night of the lecture, I asked Lanello to stand with me at the podium. When I opened with "Good evening," the entire audience responded, "Good evening!" And then I knew Lanello was right there with me and this was going to be fun!

We had about ten to twelve new people. As I looked around the room I seemed to recognize the people and wondered where I had seen them before. Was it at the ranch? Was it at the last conference? As a matter of fact, after the lecture I even asked if they wanted to see a dictation of Archangel Chamuel and Archeia Charity because I was positive they were long-standing students of the Ascended Masters. Later I recalled that I had asked to be taken ahead of time to the etheric retreats to meet and speak with the people who were to attend the lecture.

One of my greatest joys was having the opportunity to visit Keepers of the Flame. I felt as if I were the instrument of the cup of joy transmuting their cup of sorrows. One of the Keepers of the Flame threw her arms around me and said that my coming to see her made her feel that someone cared.

By working with the Salt Lake Study Group I felt a bonding to their hearts, a oneness in mission and purpose. They did not have much time to prepare for the Stump but that did not affect their enthusiasm for the mission. My heart goes out to the people in the field. I believe their challenge is great and forces of divide and conquer move against their mission in the cities. They have so many elements to coordinate compared to our duties on staff - meal planning and preparation, grocery shopping, making money to support their families, and simply life in a big city. We at Maitreya's Mystery School have much to be thankful for.

I learned that going to a series of church services is not what new people want. They are accustomed to going to church for an hour on Sunday or not going at all. What they want are the Teachings, heart-to-heart contact and some "tender loving care."

To me stumping is a Sixth Ray experience of serving and ministering, an act of loving-kindness. What greater kindness can one give than the gift of self-knowledge?

Kuthumi in his May 5, 1991 dictation (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 34, no. 33) said:

Yet what do you remember most about anyone? A kindness, a gesture, a sincere concern, a practical helpfulness, a perception of your need before you yourself know it. . . .

Is not the gift of understanding the gift of kindness? . . .

Is there no greater unkindness than to leave someone in ignorance?

I think not. More harsh than a thrashing is to be so insensitive to the pleading of a soul bound by the ignorant carnal mind as to leave that one without the understanding whereby the soul might escape from the prison house of that carnal mind. . . .

May you know the one great quality that is sought after that comes from the auric rings of Maitreya and his true bodhisattvas. It is the quality of kindness, almost overlooked in this hurried world, almost thought of as unnecessary.

Thank you, God, for kindly leading me to the Buddha, the Dharma, and the Sangha so that I may be the instrument of your Will.

Your No. 1 Stumper,

Thank You for Giving Church Staff the Opportunity to Stump

Beloved Mother,

I received so much joy and fulfillment from stumping my home state this past autumn. I truly felt the blessing and sponsorship of the Masters throughout, from the time the Stump was conceived continuing on even until now. It was an exhilarating experience! The best part was learning that I have something of value to give - that I have garnered enough light and wisdom to be useful to the

Masters. When I was lecturing I looked deeply into eyes full of sincerity and innocence, and they were looking at me to feed them. It was then that I fully realized the important part I had to play.

Not having given a Stump lecture before, I worked very hard to make myself a suitable chalice. I reread sections of many of your books that give the foundational teachings, *The Science of the Spoken Word*, *The Astrology of the Four Horsemen*, *The Lost Teachings of Jesus*, and the excellent glossary in *Saint Germain On Alchemy*. I listened to the *Stumping for the Coming Revolution* album. And since I was lecturing on angels, I immersed myself in your fourteen-part cable TV series on Angels. I strongly encourage all staff to do this just for their own upliftment, edification and joy.

I found that teaching others is a tremendous motivator. I was amazed at the depth and diversity of the questions people asked. This Stump has given me an acute sense of my role as a ministering servant and of the importance of constantly striving to embody more and more of the Teachings so that I can be helpful to others. Of course, Mother, the advice you gave me did come in handy - those three little words, "I don't know," are sometimes the perfect thing to say.

I had the very special blessing of introducing my twin sister to the Teachings through the Stump. She told me for months prior that she was planning to attend my lecture. However, on the day of the lecture she was overwhelmed with physical and emotional weariness. The thought of having to drive alone to a lecture that night seemed more than she could handle. I let her know, with a truly heartfelt earnestness, that it was very important to me that she come. Then I asked my Stump team to make calls for her.

She arrived late and sat off to one side of the room, but she was there - she heard the teachings and she joined in on the decrees. Afterwards, still preoccupied with her weariness, she told me she was going to have to leave before the dictation. I was seeing her off near the door when the meditation music began, the lovely "Pie Jesu" from *Requiem* by Andrew Lloyd Webber. The music so captivated her that she suggested we sit down.

She stayed not only for the dictation but for thirty minutes more to chat with the Keepers and then joined us for a snack at the local diner. She was completely revitalized. Since that time, I have noticed a distinct difference in her level of understanding and openness whenever I speak of the Teachings. And I know that layers of media prejudice dropped off! It was a very personal victory for me.

Our Stump lectures were well attended, and the majority of people were new to the Teachings. I was thrilled with each person who walked through the door. One man got there because he stepped on a handbill advertising the lecture in a parking lot. Some angel was really working overtime!

Our Stump team worked very closely with the sponsoring Study Groups who supported our events. We provided them with a specific matrix outlining what we felt needed to happen to prepare for the event. They told us that this was very helpful; they didn't need to spend their time deciding what to do. It was laid out for them, so everyone involved had a better experience.

I would like to be able to give much more to be the servant that I really want to be. So I am grateful to try my wings and to be at the Refiner's mill at Maitreya's Mystery School. Thank you, Mother, thank you, El Morya, for giving the staff the opportunity to stump.

Chapter 6

Beloved Gautama Buddha - February 5, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 6 - Beloved Gautama Buddha - February 5, 1995

Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan

6

Shamballa

Point of Origin, Point of Return

I Summon You to Pursue the Path of Adeptship in 1995

Release of the Thoughtform for the Year 1995:

The Manifest Presence of the Great Central Sun

In the sweetest sound of the inner Word, I AM come. Contemplate the sweetness of the word of Buddhas and Bodhisattvas. Contemplate now Shamballa, point of origin, point of return.

Now you are in the land of the West, the Western paradise. Do you dwell in the etheric octave, for your consciousness always returns to that point of ultimate reality? Or do you allow yourself the descent into the doldrums?

I ask the question, for it is necessary for you to face it, to answer it and to say:

Yea, Lord, I have strayed from the point of Light,
from my home in the palace of Light.
Nevermore shall I return to that lowly estate
wherein I wandered far from thee.
I come on bended knee, O Lord - O my Lord.
For I know that the true ode to joy
is the joy of being at that point that is
the highest level of being to which I have attained.

Beloved, many of you have attained to levels in the etheric octave long before the transition called death. You have established your seat on the first rung, the third, the fifth or the tenth. Occupy that seat until I come to make that seat permanent for thee. For it is the seat of authority whereby you gain an empowerment at that level of the heaven-world even while you work in the earth as a servant of God in all his people.

This is a wondrous concept, is it not? You need no longer think in Christian terms of dying and going to heaven, nay, but in terms of establishing your heaven-world here below in your very aura.

You have heard such things said. I pray you, I beg of you, implement them, realize them, become them!

We are waiting. We are waiting for you to understand that perfection is not difficult. “Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.”¹

We speak not of a perfected human being. There is no such thing. For when the human is perfected it is no longer human. We speak of the soul who is perfected in love. Whatever else that soul may be manifesting, when she is perfected in love, in giving and receiving love at all levels, she may receive her sealing in God’s perfection. That soul, then, is in the perfection of God no matter what the comings and goings of her human foibles might be.

Yes, I AM your Father. And I come to all you who mourn the loss of father - whether father figure, whether father from birth. I come to tell you that to embody the Presence of God as Father in the earth is the great calling of all those of the masculine ray. Yet many have failed. Children have been left without fathers. They yearn and long for father.

Just because you are in a masculine incarnation does not necessarily equip you for true fatherhood, true caring for the soul of your child or of any child. You must go through the steps of becoming a little child. For except ye become as a little child, ye shall in no wise enter in to the kingdom of God the Father.² Thus, how can you role-play and be the outpicturing of myself and other avatars³ to all children?

It is necessary. There is a crying out and a crying out again of the children throughout the earth for father. They will see in God only the image that you portray as father. If you do not portray the image of love and wisdom and authority, then they will not translate that to the Father in heaven. There is alienation between children and the heavenly Father for want of children having had the human father.

Do you understand this so well, beloved?

Pray, then. Pray, then, if you yourself have not had a role model for father or not known your father at all. Pray, then. Pray for oneness with Saint Germain as father, and with others of the ascended host.

Make your peace with God. Make your peace with the human father figures you have known. But always know that your heavenly Father has sent to you a representative angel, perhaps from a cosmic council, to fill the role of father to you when you have not had a father or have lost a father.

I speak of this, beloved, because the Father is positioned on the chart of your Cosmic Clock at the twelve o’clock line,⁴ and I speak to you now in the hour of twelve o’clock.⁵

If you cannot and will not and do not embrace the Great Divine Director, who is the initiator on the twelve o’clock line on your Cosmic Clock, you will have a chasm, a vacancy so great that you will not in any wise be able to fill it in. The Great Divine Director has been the Guru of many of the Ascended Masters whom you know. He has trained them, he has been father image to them; and therefore they are raised up in the full flaming presence of the Father God.

¹Matt. 5:48.

²“Except ye become as a little child” Matt. 18:2, 3; Mark 10:15; Luke 18:17.

³avatar [or avatara, Sanskrit, literally “descent”]: a divine incarnation. The Encyclopedia of Eastern Philosophy and Religion defines avatar as “an incarnation of divine consciousness on earth. An avatara is born not as the result of karma (as are ordinary human beings) but from an act of free will, and such a one is conscious of his divine mission throughout his life. He appears [in time of trouble] in order to establish new pathways for religious realization and to adapt them to the age in which he is born.”

⁴See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, “The Cosmic Clock: Psychology for the Aquarian Man and Woman,” in *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History and Religion of America*, pp. 173-206 (\$10.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling); and *The ABC’s of Your Psychology on the Cosmic Clock*, 8-audiocassette album, 12 lectures, 12 hr. (\$59.95 plus \$4.00 postage and handling, A85056).

⁵The twelve o’clock hour. Gautama Buddha’s dictation was delivered between 11:57 p.m. and 12:31 a.m. MST.

Think, then, upon this. And if you do not have resolution with your human fathers of many lifetimes or of this life, I pray you, seek resolution with God and direct violet flame to all who have not fully represented to you that position in hierarchy.

Now I speak to you who have not had mothers or have lost mothers or have been deprived of the fullness of a mother's love or presence. Seek also the resolution through the violet flame and through the great sense of the love of the ascended hosts, who comfort you, who heal you. Know that God has not ordained that you should move through life with scars that prevent you from becoming spiritually whole and humanly whole, but often you have ordained it by your own karma.

We speak of Father and of Mother. On the chart of the Cosmic Clock the Father is positioned on the twelve o'clock line and the Mother on the six. And the vertical line between these two points represents the spinal altar of being. For you to be able to hold the balance as the son of God, the daughter of God on the three o'clock line, you must be in balance between the Alpha (Father) and the Omega (Mother) positions. Then one by one you can shine forth as the Son of God incarnate.

When you are in balance in the polarity of Alpha and Omega and in a state of love and mercy and forgiveness toward all who have represented the Father God and the Mother God, then your soul might fly, swift as an arrow released from the bow, from the three to the nine o'clock line. And there, on the nine o'clock line, you will be greeted by the Holy Spirit. Thus, it is evident that the little child must take the hand of Father-Mother and become the Son and, in the fullness of that balance, ultimately know the embrace of the Holy Spirit, the Maha Chohan.

I bring this message to you, for we have dwelt on these subjects from different angles and points of the Law. But it is now time that you take responsibility for your karma on the cardinal points of the Cosmic Clock. Clearing the cardinal points means, beloved, that you are drawing nearer and nearer to the fusion of your soul with the Holy Spirit. From time to time, you have glimpses and interludes of associations and onenesses with the Holy Spirit; but I desire that this should be your constant vibration, your constant love.

Do not weary in well doing. Surely you must know that I sponsor and love you, that I fill in those rough places and make them plain⁶ and deliver you and liberate you from past sorrow and crying in the night when no one heard and no one came. Blessed ones, to have these experiences and to know the inner pain of yearning for God, this is a goad to the soul who deeply desires to attain union with God - the only union that truly brings satisfaction in the spiritual life.

Now, as we are nestled in the spheres of my Causal Body, see, then, as you have seen on Buddhist tankas,⁷ the placement of the Buddhas and Bodhisattvas in the rings upon rings of the different spheres of my Causal Body. Know the consolation and the comfort in this hour. Know the profound peace, the peace of simply knowing that you are not alone, that we are indeed one and that by my transmission of the Word through the Messenger I release Light from the highest octaves. I can anchor this in the earth in the upraised chalices of your chakras.

The reason for our speaking, beloved, is not merely to convey knowledge but to convey the substance of oneness, a tangible fire and flow of love that binds you to your Higher Self, that comforts, consoles and brings transmutation. Therefore I am speaking to you in these words that are so simple. They are new and they are old.

But as you study the path of the Buddha, come to understand that I shall not spare the rod and spoil the child and therefore fail to prepare you for the initiations of Mara the Tempter and all the legions of outer Darkness. No, I want you to experience these initiations as I did,⁸ and I would not

⁶Isa. 40:4; Luke 3:5.

⁷tanka (or thangka): a Tibetan religious scroll painting mounted on silk. See "Mandalas: Maps to Mystic Union," in "Introduction to the Five Dhyani Buddhas and Their Mandala," 1994 PoW, pp. 14-17.

⁸For the story of Mara's tempting of Siddhartha Gautama, see Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "The Message of the Inner Buddha," in 1989 PoW, pp. 431-32, 438-44.

do it for you.

Therefore, rejoice! Chuckle and know that all of these forces shall go down before your oneness with me through Lord Maitreya, Lord Jesus, Lord Padma Sambhava and the Holy One, Sanat Kumara. Know, then, beloved, that all things are appointed unto you. Know that no Darkness may come upon you except for the testing of your soul. And know that except you be determined to fill a vacuum with Light, that vacuum will be filled with Darkness.

You are worthy of all the tests that come, save those that come because you have not put on your tube of light, made the call for protection, summoned Archangel Michael and his hosts, given your violet flame and actually visualized a tangible wall of fire about you that is impenetrable. If you do not put on your spiritual armour early in the morning, it is your fault if you encounter this and that distraction and at the end of the day have accomplished little or nothing. You will have lost a day, and you do not have any days to lose. For, as you have been told, the very hairs of your head are numbered.⁹

So you must follow the disciplines of the Path. I myself embodied those disciplines, thereby setting the example for the bhikkhus¹⁰ that they might perform their devotions in the imitation of my path. As long as you are in the earth you must set the example and not place yourself above your fellows, no matter what your level of spiritual attainment.

Always practice the basic precepts. Do not set them aside. For when you do, you may be caught in a warp of time and space that was totally unnecessary, all because you did not put on the whole armour of the Lord.¹¹

The armour will not serve you except there be a fire of love all-consuming filling your temple of being. Love is the sure defense. When you are on fire with God's love, all hosts of the LORD come to your defense and accelerate you in your mission. And your mission will not be stopped, I promise you.

The mission of every individual is ordained. It can be fulfilled if that one will become wise and astute. Look to the right, to the left, up and down. Yes, the quality of astuteness must be yours. For if you would have that extraordinary accomplishment of a lifetime that many have achieved, you must be alert. O beloved, those who are ignorant and slothful and who think in the face of planetary karma, "It shall not happen to me today," are the ones upon whom the mountain of karma comes tumbling down.

Saint Germain has given you a way out, but he cannot make the choice for you. You have a way out and you must make the moments count.

Do not become lax in this year! Remember my word: Do not become lax at any time of the day or night. You have voices that can sing and give the fiery fiat. You have voices that can hum a sacred tone and find resonance with the tone of the Great Central Sun. Use the power of the spoken Word and use it in grace and in holiness and in kindness.

Make no more karma! For I announce to you that there is not a Master in heaven who will take upon himself your karma in this coming year. You will bear the full burden if you miss those requirements of the Law that you must meet. Therefore, alertness of mind, fitness of body, perception of soul - these are the goals.

Remove the sound waves that come into the home and occupy precious moments. I speak of the dissonant sounds that come through television. I speak of all other sounds that are detrimental, beloved.

Music does enhance the spirit. But if you would enter the Great Silence, then be silent. Go to the

⁹Matt. 10:30; Luke 12:7.

¹⁰bhikkhu [Pali, fr. Sanskrit bhiksu]: Buddhist monk, religious mendicant.

¹¹Eph. 6:11-17.

mountains. Go to the rock. Go to the bubbling stream. Go to the high snows. Be still and listen quietly to the footsteps of the deer and the drip of the melting snows. Listen to all that breathes. Know the sounds of life, and slowly but surely there will be magnified within your being the sound of the music of the spheres.

You have brought forth music, beloved. I encourage all of you who are musicians or even part-time musicians or merely lovers of music to soar through the decrees of the Fourth Ray to higher levels where you will hear sounds that have never been heard at the level of the human consciousness. If you would have these exalted spiritual experiences, then you must set aside the lesser experiences that have occupied your time and space. You must choose one or the other, beloved.

Let not music carry you, for you carry the music - the music of your keynote and your Causal Body, the mighty rings of fire surrounding your I AM Presence. You carry the music, beloved.

Do not constantly play music to carry you out of depression. Of course, it is appropriate at times. But, beloved, one day you will enter the Great Silence, and the only reinforcement you will have will be in listening to the unfed flame burning on the altar of your heart.

That flame will propel you higher and higher proportionately as you meditate on and expand that flame daily. All things are available to you, all things are possible unto you, but only you can take your free will and enter into ascending spirals and accelerate on your Homeward path.

Oh, how I wish that you would have the fire and intensity of the bighorn sheep, the mountain goats, the mountain lions! Those that dwell in the out-of-doors, they also are part of the evolutions of the Buddha. Yes, beloved.

Where do you go to access the fire that sets you on fire day by day? Why, you go to the altar of God, to the Maxin Light, to the Holy of holies, to the Shekhinah glory.

Yes, beloved, you see, the doing is in yourself. It is the doing that comes from the inner will and the inner drive of many lifetimes. If you have lost your will and your drive, if you have slackened your pace, if you go this way and that without organization or definiteness of purpose or planning, then what can I say?

Now concentrate, for concentration is rapidly becoming a lost art in the West. The power of concentration is destroyed by the sugars, the alcohol, the drugs and the ensuing yin condition - all of this. In the West, you must fight to maintain your own concentration and one-pointed mindfulness in the face of so many materialistic distractions.

Mindfulness. Right Mindfulness!¹² This is the beginning of mastery. I summon you to pursue the path of adeptship in this coming year.

Now the angel of the Keeper of the Scrolls does descend to place in my hand that scroll which when unfurled will reveal the thoughtform for the year 1995. [41-second pause]

The thoughtform for the year 1995 is the manifest presence of the Great Central Sun. And within the sphere of the Sun you can see your Father-Mother God, beloved Alpha, beloved Omega, who represent the beginning and the ending of your cycles of going out from and coming in to the heart of the Sun.¹³

This manifestation of the Great Central Sun is brought to you as a dispensation to assist your passage in the dark night through which earth and her evolutions must pass. And as the darkness becomes darker because of descending karma, so you will have before you the vision of the Great Central Sun. It is brighter, far brighter than the sun of your solar system. It is a spiritual sun as

¹²Right Mindfulness is one of the eight precepts of the Eightfold Path taught by Gautama Buddha: (1) Right Understanding (or Right Views), (2) Right Aspiration (or Right Thought), (3) Right Speech, (4) Right Action, (5) Right Livelihood, (6) Right Effort, (7) Right Mindfulness, and (8) Right Concentration (or Right Absorption of God). See 1983 PoW, pp. 166-67; 1989 PoW, pp. 446-50.

¹³Rev. 1:8; 21:6; 22:13.

well as a physical sun.

Therefore, by meditating upon the specific point of a physical central sun, which you often associate with the God Star, Sirius, you may also look to the Sun behind the sun, that spiritual, unknowable Sun-center. And you may meditate upon Ein Sof,¹⁴ the unknowable, indescribable God.

I say, face the Sun of your I AM Presence daily. Face the sun of Helios and Vesta and recognize that all sons and daughters of God in all planes of being throughout the Matter cosmos have the possibility of meditating upon the Great Central Sun through the Sun of their I AM Presence and the sun of Helios and Vesta.

This meditation can produce in you a feeling of intense heat or a glow over the third-eye chakra and surrounding the head as a halo. With concentrated visualization daily, you can establish such a strong heart tie to the Great Central Sun as to make you almost oblivious to the darkness of the earth. You must always put this darkness behind you. And when you invoke your tube of light, visualize the rays of the Great Central Sun streaming down upon you within and without.

Although the Messenger has not known of this thought-form (for the thoughtform for the year is not unsealed until the moment of my dictation), she was directed by El Morya to place upon the new masthead of the Pearls of Wisdom for the year 1995 a beautiful metallic gold. Thus, the Lighthouse and the Eastern and Western focuses of the Darjeeling Master replicated on the masthead of every Pearl of Wisdom published in the year 1995 will be highlighted in a gold reminiscent of the golden rays of the Great Central Sun.

Let that golden masthead remind you each week of the thoughtform for the year. Let it remind you to follow the rays, the beacon of the Lighthouse, back to the center of the flame. And may you also be reminded once a day that Alpha and Omega are drawing your soul into the center of the very womb of cosmos.

Thus, beloved, on the morrow we shall take up again the Great Central Sun meditation,¹⁵ and you will have that experience of journeying to the Sun in meditation.

In conclusion, the teaching on the thoughtform of the Sun is that in earth's dark night in the Kali Yuga¹⁶ you must be a sun, a walking sun - and a son of God, s-o-n, as the Christ descends into your temple. You must be a sun that is literally a ball of fire that you can unleash at any moment for any constructive purpose.

Thus, I seal you in the arms of the Divine Mother, Omega, the Divine Father, Alpha. Ponder yourselves, then, as suns lighting the world for the millions who live in abject darkness and abject poverty of spirit.

Be humble. Give thanks. Serve all who are in need. Do not give away the goose that laid the golden egg or you will have no more golden eggs. So, beloved, do not give away yourself, but give away the fruits of your Tree of Life. Maintain selfhood as a pillar of strength unto all who need that strength, and I will be with you.

Peaceful ones, stouthearted ones, merciful ones, compassionate ones, help those who are ambiguous

¹⁴In Kabbalah, Ein Sof (literally, "without end") is the term used to describe God prior to creation. Ein Sof is usually translated as "the Infinite." It is the ultimate reality, the First Cause - unmanifest, incomprehensible and indescribable, the "divine nothingness." See 1994 PoW, p. 180 n. 12.

¹⁵The "Meditation on the Great Central Sun," from chapter 7 of *The Sacred Adventure* by El Morya, is recorded by the Messenger on video- and audiocassette (includes the February 17, 1991 dictation by Helios). Videocassette: 1 hr. 30 min., \$10.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, HP91036. Audiocassette: 1 hr. 28 min., \$7.50 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, B91045. Send for your own copy of *The Sacred Adventure*, blue linen pocketsize hardbound, stamped in gold: \$7.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling.

¹⁶Kali Yuga: Sanskrit term in Hindu philosophy for the "age of darkness." It is the last and worst of the four yugas, or world ages, comprising a cosmic cycle. It is characterized by strife, discord and moral deterioration. See 1992 PoW, p. 578 n. 1.

about their identity. Draw them to the center of their own mighty Sun-center, their I AM Presence.

I seal the monks. I seal the nuns.

I seal all who love God.

I AM the Lord of the World. Therefore I daily minister to every soul upon earth, and wherever it is necessary I reinforce and sustain the threefold flame of the heart. But I cannot interfere with free will. If individuals determine to extinguish the flame by the abuse of the sacred fire, then by and by I must let go and let their freewill choice take over.

Nevertheless, they will not be so apt to make the wrong choice if you go forth and teach them, if you send the signal on satellite whereby people all over the world may receive my teachings on enlightenment that I gave long ago and that I am giving you again today through your Messengers.

Keepers of the Flame, attention!

The soul that is lost may be your own.

Therefore I say, save your soul and save the souls of earth by the path of Buddhist enlightenment. Let not another soul be lost because of your ignorance and your ignoring of the Law. This I beseech you, for you shall have grave sorrow should you discover that souls have been lost because you have not gone after them as the shepherd leaves the ninety and nine and goes after the one.¹⁷ For you would not want to have on your record one lost soul.

In the beauty of the fireworks of a cosmos, sending signals to all Lightbearers without end, I seal you this day. I wish unto you a holy, prosperous and constructive new year.

In joy, I AM your Gautama.

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Gautama Buddha, Lord of the World, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, during the New Year's Eve candlelight service, December 31, 1994. "Victory Symphony," part 2 of Wellington's Victory (Battle of Vitoria), op. 91, by Beethoven, was played as the meditation music before the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Gautama Buddha's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom. Sections printed in bold italic type highlight fiats, mantras, affirmations, prayers and decrees that you can use in your daily decree sessions. The Messenger recommends that each week when you receive your Pearl of Wisdom, you type or write these out and place them in a special section in your decree book. The Messenger also encourages you to compose your own fiats and affirmations based on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters given in the Pearls of Wisdom.

¹⁷Matt. 18:11-14; Luke 15:4-7.

Chapter 7

Beloved Hilarion - February 12, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 7 - Beloved Hilarion - February 12, 1995

Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan

7

A Campaign on Behalf of the Children of the World

I Multiply by the Holy Spirit the

Momentum of Apostleship that Must Be upon You for the Saving of the Youth of the World

Legions of Truth, I Call You!

I, Hilarion, call for a campaign on behalf of the children of the world. And I call to those very ones who were with Peter and who did receive the Holy Ghost on the day of Pentecost and witnessed the adding to the Church of the three thousand¹ and eventually the tens of thousands unto the millions throughout the earth.

In that hour the truth of the Lord Christ was unadulterated by hierarchy. And, yes, we met the Sanhedrin. We met the powers that be of Rome and we stood our ground. For we were enlivened and infilled by the Holy Ghost; and thus it was said of those who were with Peter on Pentecost, "These men are full of new wine." Yet they were drunk with the portion of the Holy Spirit that was upon them.²

I call out from among you and all peoples of the earth the souls who were there. For I come to multiply by that Spirit Most Holy the momentum of apostleship that must be upon ye all.

Therefore I commend you for searching the deep things of God,³ the deep levels of being, and for exorcising, by the ruby ray, elements of consciousness that must go into the sacred fire. And so, day by day you are being strengthened and the sacred fire does rise upon the altar of being. Treasure, treasure the privilege of so having this momentum.

For I come bearing the mantle of my Lord. I was embodied as the apostle Paul. I come before you as one who persecuted Christians and who sat at the feet of Gamaliel, who was a Pharisee. But, beloved ones, I came to know the Lord, for I was blinded by him. His light did pierce and blind me, even as I had been blind to the worth of the followers of Christ.⁴

Now then, beloved, you ought to know by heart the Book of Acts, chapter by chapter, for then you will know and believe that the acts of the apostles may be repeated by you today. And those

¹Acts 2:1-41.

²Acts 2:13-18.

³I Cor. 2:9-16.

⁴The blinding and conversion of Saul (the apostle Paul). Acts 9:1-22; 22:1-16; 26:9-20.

pastors who declare that the gifts of the Spirit that came upon the people on Pentecost were only for that time do lie. I tell you, they do not speak the truth, for the gifts of the Spirit are available to you this day and forever!

Therefore, clean house. Clean the five physical senses. Clean the five senses of the soul. And let your body become the receptacle whereby those gifts of empowerment enable you to stand before the enemy of God. No matter what the guise of the enemy, you must stand and still stand in fearlessness flame. And remember that fearlessness flame is a fiery white tinged in green. And so that flame, empowered by the white and the green, accelerates the action of fearlessness in your world.

Challenge fear and doubt within your being! Challenge your sense of being in the human consciousness, when you are a divine receptacle of God.

Now I announce to you my campaign for the youth of the world, for I come on the Fifth Ray and all legions of Truth with me.

Who here will call themselves legions of Truth?

[Congregation responds: "I will!"]

Stand, therefore, for I address you in the Holy of holies of your being! [Congregation stands.] And I recite to you the following information: Satanism is on the rise in this century in this country and throughout the world. There is voodoo within the Catholic Church in South America and elsewhere. There is horrendous projecting of absolute viciousness of Darkness upon the little children through the Saturday morning cartoons. There is Satanism in rock music. There is Satanism in the motion picture industry.

Such things are happening. But they are not happening before your very eyes, for your eyes are upon the altar of God. I say, drink in the nectar of the altar of God and then look at the world and see what is happening to the children of this planetary home.

I speak of black magic and witchcraft. I speak of the horrendous dealings of the false hierarchy in religious movements that claim to be of God but are not of God. And some do not even claim to be of God, for their members worship some human being in a self-styled religion based on a pseudoscience.

I speak to you with great intensity and I say, the ruby-ray sword of exorcism must be wielded by every one of you lest you lose the souls of your children and generations to come. This is a serious matter, beloved.

You will find varying degrees of witchcraft, black magic and variance in all nations of the earth. And be mindful that when the spacecraft come, they come with evil ones at the controls. And they also practice a form of black magic by using certain sounds and tones not audible to the human ear to project an intensity of psychotronics, bombarding the body, bombarding the body and bombarding the body!

Therefore, take yourself up a notch in octave and in consciousness so that you are in the flesh, in the body and in the world, but out of harm's way because you have daily erected the pillar of fire, whose thoughtform the Messenger gave you years ago in the illustration of the fiery coil.⁵ You must ascend over the coils of that pillar of fire and secure yourself at the place in that spiral where you are out of harm's way, else you will constantly be a victim of the slings and arrows⁶ as well as the mudslinging directed against you.

This is the way to be in the earth and not of it. It requires that each day you put on the whole armour of God, the full tube of light. As you give the "Violet Fire and Tube of Light Decree" at

⁵The fiery coil winds in a clockwise direction from beneath the feet to the top of the head. See Djwal Kul, *Intermediate Studies of the Human Aura*, pp. 68, 100, plates 20, 23, 24 following p. 78. Or Kuthumi and Djwal Kul, *The Human Aura*, pp. 140, 180, plates following pp. 140, 182.

⁶slings and arrows [from the phrase "the slings and arrows of outrageous fortune" in Shakespeare's *Hamlet*, act 3, scene 1, line 58]: pointed, often acerbic critical attacks.

least three times, visualize yourself in the center of that tube of light. It has no beginning or ending. It passes through the center of the earth and through the center of the heart of Helios and Vesta in the sun of this system of worlds. That mighty power of the tube of light accelerating, beloved, is your point of contact with your Holy Christ Self and your I AM Presence.

Give this tube of light decree on behalf of every Lightbearer and servant of God upon the earth and call to Archangel Michael to bind the forces of Darkness, who are on the increase. They are multiplying as black magicians create their cloned demons and discarnates. So it is true, beloved.

I have come before. I have spoken through this Messenger in Minneapolis. I have delivered the judgment upon those who practice witchcraft and black magic, and I deliver that judgment again in this hour. For I am fierce against the powers that be of the underworld, who never descended from the heart of God and never shall ascend to the heart of God. Therefore they must target you while you are in the valley of decision, while you are in the earth plane and while you yet wear a body of clay.

So understand that moment by moment by moment you are collecting increments of your immortality as drops of light, and these drops of light are coating the cells and penetrating the cells and fortifying them. So, putting on your immortality is a process whereby your soul ascends ascension's coil.

You recall the dictation wherein I announced that the ascension coil was beginning to manifest in the body of your Mark Prophet.⁷ So I tell you, beloved, any of you can raise up the ascension coil by purity of heart, by raising up the Mother Light of the sacred fire within you and anchoring it in the third-eye chakra. And I am in that third-eye chakra in the emerald green focus.

I AM Hilarion and I come to bring you the wisdom (wise dominion) of healing and the science of healing. I come to teach you how to heal the diseases of the people of earth, how to heal their disgraceful ignorance and their ignoring of those things that are being fed to the minds, the bodies and the souls of the children and all people.

Therefore, legions of Truth, I call to you! Legions of Truth, I call to you! I ask you to take the helmet and the sword of Pallas Athena, who defends the truth before you as a member of the Karmic Board. And I ask you to enlist this mighty one of God to enter and reinforce your ranks.

Blessed ones, if such willful ignorance continues, where shall we find the genetic material for the next generation to carry on even these very Teachings?

It is a perilous time and it remains to be seen whether or not civilization shall accelerate and continue or decelerate because those who are here will say: "Well, we are sixty years old, we are seventy years old, we are eighty years old. We will be passing from this world. Therefore, we will go traveling in our campers. We will go out and play golf. We will not mind what is happening to the youth of the world. It is their world and we will turn it over to them."

⁷Announcement of the ascension coil beginning to manifest in the Messenger Mark L. Prophet. In a dictation delivered through the Messenger Mark L. Prophet on October 7, 1962, the Ascended Master Hilarion announced: "The Messenger that stands before you has had a special anointing of the sacred fire preparatory to this address this day which has caused the very physical atoms of his body to change. And within him an action has taken place in preparation for his own ascension. Yet he shall walk among you for a time." Mark Prophet made his ascension on February 26, 1973. In a dictation delivered through Elizabeth Clare Prophet on May 4, 1991, the Ascended Master Amen Bey said: "Let not a day conclude, beloved ones, that you do not claim an increment of your ascension. How well I remember the initiation given to Mark Prophet years before his ascension, when that flame was established, beginning at the feet and at the legs and anchored there. And thus, you who are preparing to enter that flame sometime in this century or the next as the years of your life span unfold, know that if you are a candidate for the ascension, you do receive increments of that fire. And thus, as though you were being built and rebuilt stone upon stone, now of lively stones replacing the rays of mortality with the rays of immortality, so you will find that the capstone upon your pyramid of being shall be the culmination of the full and intense action of the ascension flame" (see 1991 PoW, pp. 379-80). See also Purity and Astrea, April 9, 1993, in 1993 PoW, pp. 312-13.

I say, in all religions of the East, it is the wisdom of the elders that brings stability to the spiritual retreats and to the governments that carry on the traditions of civilization. Now is not the hour for those who have reared their children, those who have the wisdom of experience, who have been successful, to make merry and indulge themselves in the things of the flesh but rather it is the hour for them to set the example to their nations and to the entire world by taking a forceful stand for the absolute God-protection of the youth.

I come to you in great seriousness this day. Some of you know these things and some of you do not know them. But I tell you, it is as though there were termites boring into the very hearts and bones and flesh of your children as they are riveted before the TV sets and as they are allowed to see motion pictures that are not fit for human consumption!

I say to you, beloved, you must wage war! There is no other way to deal with this situation. You must wage war by giving your fiats to the Archangels at the altar of God, and then you must present your statements and your challenges in the right way and in the right circumstances to bring enlightenment to the people as to what is happening to the youth.

You remember the dictations that were given in the Heart this past summer regarding education and psychology and the bombardment of children by the media.⁸ I say, this bombardment must be outlawed! For I AM Hilarion, and I am sealing you in your third-eye chakra, which is the eye you use for mental and spiritual imaging.

And your children must know how to image. Everything that they can see physically they must be able to see mentally through the third eye. Today's children often cannot do this, beloved ones. And therefore they must be given daily exercises in school for inner visualization that they might not only visualize but use the All-Seeing Eye of God to project the precipitation of mighty Truth in the earth.

Teach your children in this Community how to use the rays emitted from their chakras as beacons of light. Let artists draw the figure of a child, illustrating the seven chakras on his body with beacons of light going forth from them lighting a world with divine love, for instance, or with the purity of the base chakra or with the wisdom of the thousand-petaled lotus of the crown chakra.

Understand this. Children must be given the vision of their inner beings and their spiritual bodies so that they are no longer simply leaning upon the arm of flesh as though that flesh were their real identity.

To the children of the Light and those who are spiritual in all movements throughout the world, I send legions of Truth! Pallas Athena sends legions of Truth! Archangel Raphael and Mother Mary and all those serving on the Fifth Ray send legions of Truth, healing and abundance. I tell you, the invigorating substance of the Fifth Ray is like the chlorophyll that is in the plant kingdom. It nourishes the cells and the mind.

Therefore, let healing go forth! And let those parents who know better seek not only to protect their own but to protect the millions of children and their parents who know not what is the viciousness, the viciousness behind the television programs and cartoons that are projected upon the screens of children's minds every day, sometimes so early in the morning that their parents are not even up and thus the children are programmed for the day and for life before their parents even get out of bed.

I tell you, beloved, if you would see a golden age, build it now! Build it on the concrete foundation of the mighty emerald ray of Truth. Let crystals of emerald ray be seen in your third eye, and may you project this living Truth for the defense of the souls of all servants of God upon this planet!

Yes, I know of Gnosticism. Yes, I know of the Kabbalah. Yes, I know that Gnostics have said

⁸The Masters' teachings on education, psychology and the media's bombardment of children, delivered at FREEDOM 1994, "The Environment of the Soul": See 1994 PoW, pp. 328, 342, 344-45, 365, 374, 375, 379-81, 401, 433-34.

that this world is an evil place and that their goal is to get out of this world.⁹ Yes, I know that Kabbalists have said that the soul is in exile while she is in this world and that she longs to return to her source, God. Well, this is one approach, beloved, and it is surely so when you are seeking your ascension in the Light. But I say, there is a descending current that must invigorate your being whereby you go forth in the earth and bind the fallen ones who are allowing the children to be killed in the streets and in the abortion mills.

O beloved ones, you have much to do! And those of us who are ascended can only wish that we were in embodiment among you this day.

Therefore, I come in the fullness of my presence as the apostle Paul and as the fourth-century healer Hilarion, who I was in my final incarnation. It was in that incarnation, beloved, that I balanced all my karma by applying the flame of healing. Wherever I went, I was called upon to heal, even to heal the wind and the wave and the conditions of the sea. Yes, beloved, there was nowhere that I could go, even out in the desert, where many would not follow me and pursue me and beg for healing.¹⁰

Blessed hearts, if you would have the mantle of healing, then take the newly released healing tape¹¹ and play it constantly for a season, memorizing the worded cadences. Enter in to the healing matrices fashioned into dynamic decrees and sing the hymns to Raphael and Mary whenever you can. And call, beloved, for the healing of your minds and hearts and souls and for the purging of all that is less than the mighty power of Truth within you.

I come to announce to you, then, that I will overshadow you as you seek in many forms to anoint one another with the holy oil, to wash one another's feet - that is, the foundations of understanding - to wash the four lower bodies and to bring all into congruency with their own Holy Christ Self.

Legions of Truth, I call you from around the world! And I tell each one of you here that there are many, many souls who, though they be a part of many religious movements or none, have a fiery determination to bring this world back to the place that God intended it to be. Therefore, join forces with anyone who does carry the flame - the cosmic honor flame and the flame of living Truth.

I thank the Darjeeling Council for the opportunity to be on this program and to speak to you, and I cede my place to your beloved El Morya. - [22-second standing ovation]

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Hilarion, Representing the Elohim and Archangels of the Fifth Ray, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on New Year's Day, January 1, 1995. The congregation sang "Hilarion's Call to His Legions of Truth: America, Awake!" before the dictation. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Hilarion's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

⁹Gnostic view of the world as an evil place. Scholar Kurt Rudolph in his book *Gnosis: The Nature and History of Gnosticism* describes a basic Gnostic world view: "This earthly material existence, like the world itself, is . . . a sphere hostile to God, dominated by evil powers which are evident and active in the passions and desires. . . . The entrance into the body . . . of the 'seed of light', the 'inner man', . . . marks the beginning of its suffering. . . . The goal of liberation can be attained only gradually with the aid of divine messengers and redeemers. . . . The world is [the soul's] 'prison.'" See Kurt Rudolph, *Gnosis: The Nature and History of Gnosticism*, translated from German by P. W. Coxon and W. H. Kuhn (San Francisco: Harper and Row, 1987), pp. 88, 109.

¹⁰For a short biography of Saint Hilarion, see Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Lords of the Seven Rays, Book One*, pp. 204-6; or *The Lost Teachings of Jesus II*, pp. 127-28, 134-35 (hardbound and trade paperback); pocketbook edition, *Book 3*, pp. 63, 71-73. See also Butler's *Lives of the Saints*, s.v. "Saint Hilarion" (feast day, October 21).

¹¹Send for your copy of *Angel of the Rays: Healing Meditations - Prayer, affirmation and music for physical and spiritual healing*, directed by Elizabeth Clare Prophet at a devotional pace. 70-min. audiocassette and accompanying booklet, \$6.95 plus \$2.25 postage and handling, B94118.

7.1 I AM the Witness - February 12, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 7 - I AM the Witness - February 12, 1995

I AM the Witness

My First Dictation

Lord Lanto Planted His Word Deep in My Heart

Dear Mother,

I am writing to extend my gratitude to you and to beloved Lanello and El Morya for accepting me as a probationary member of your staff. I feel I am having so many victories here and hope to spend the rest of my life beneath the Maxin Light that shines above our altar.

I thought this would be an appropriate time to tell you of the occasion of my first dictation. I was living in Berkeley, California, at the time, having recently graduated, and was involved with a group of very dear people who devoted themselves to the study of The Urantia Book and the dissemination of its teachings. One day, during this period, my mother called me to tell me she had seen a poster telling of a woman who was going to come and talk about the Great White Brotherhood. She asked me if I would like to go see her and I said yes - to please my mother, for the most part, because I was not seeking another group at the time.

So we went, with my brother and another friend of ours, to a little room in the warehouse district of San Francisco. We sat in a cubicle facing the wall because that was the only place where seats were left. Soon you arrived and addressed the group. Because I did not know that you gave dictations, I could not have guessed that it was actually beloved Lord Lanto who spoke to us that day. Had I known this, I probably would have listened with keener interest.

As it was, I was not moved that day to want to participate in the proceedings any further and I went back to the Urantia group. However, unknown to me at the time, Lord Lanto had planted his Word deep in my heart; and within a year's time that Word became a fire that drew me to The Feast of St. Stephen class and into the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity. And it was just in time, I might add, because the following year I moved to New Jersey with my husband and probably would have lost touch with The Summit Lighthouse for many years following, if not for good.

So, beloved Mother, the point I want to make to you with all this history is that when you came to San Francisco that day in November of 1977, it was not to give a major conference to draw in hundreds of new people. No, you came to give a dictation to a little group comprising probably only a handful of new people at best. Yet, had you not been obedient when Lord Lanto called you four hundred miles up the coast of California, I would almost certainly have missed my cycles and would not be sitting here writing you this thank-you letter now.

There are many reasons for us to strive for victory. One of mine is so that you will know in your heart - and so that beloved Lord Lanto will know in his heart - that the dictation you gave that day, "The Great Synthesis of the Mother Flame," reversed the course of life for at least one soul and will lead her one day, God willing, to Shamballa again.

I am so grateful for this Community of the Great White Brotherhood worldwide. And all of my soul's desiring is for the victory of our Holy Church. Just ask beloved Lanello if it isn't so!

Love,

N.B. The Urantia Book is full of spiritual errors and is not recommended by the Ascended Masters.

Gratitude for the Pearls from Saipan

Dear Mother,

My subscription to the Pearls of Wisdom expired December 11, 1994, and I am very happy to renew it. After almost a year of reading the Pearls of Wisdom, I am not content just to make a renewal order without telling you that I am grateful and so happy to have the dictations of the Masters through the Pearls of Wisdom.

I will not elaborate on the good effects the Teachings have on me, but I would like to take this opportunity to thank you, Mother, and your co-workers and the whole staff of Summit University Press for the assistance you are extending to the seekers of Truth and Light through the publication of the Pearls of Wisdom and other publications that are reaching us here abroad.

Without your loving and patient service, we would not have been put in touch with the Teachings of the Ascended Masters, which are the Teachings I had been waiting for!

I thank you.

Chapter 8

Beloved El Morya - February 19, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 8 - Beloved El Morya - February 19, 1995

Class of the

SEVEN CHOHANS with the Maha Chohan

8

Take a Stand for Truth

Fusing the Fragmented Parts of the Soul

Always Come Back to the Altar

Keepers of the Flame Have Made a Major Difference

Hail, legions of Truth!

Hail, legions of Truth!

Hail, legions of Truth!

[Congregation gives the salutation:]

Hail, El Morya! Hail, El Morya! Hail, El Morya!

My beloved, be seated.

You have most graciously received me this day and throughout this conference and for many lifetimes. I come on the heels of my brother Chohan Hilarion, for I would continue his message of Truth to you.

Heretofore when you have been faced with the choice of whether or not to declare your faith, the Messenger has said to you, "If you do not wish to declare your faith, for you fear that to do so would jeopardize your job or your situation or your future, then do as you will." Thus, beloved, over the years some - not all, but some who count themselves as my chelas and as Saint Germain's Keepers of the Flame - have denied their Messenger, their Church or their affiliation with the Ascended Masters, always for fear of persecution.

I must tell you, beloved, as Jesus has told you:

The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you.

...

Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you and persecute you and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely for my sake. Rejoice and be exceeding glad, for great is your reward in heaven:

for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.¹

If you are in a church where there is no persecution, be suspicious of that church. Persecution is the testing of the mettle. Persecution demands that you take a stand for Truth, even at the cost of life or limb.

Remember the early Christians who were thrown to the lions. Yes, beloved, the burdens that were upon them that caused them to retreat to the catacombs of Rome are upon you at times. But I tell you, there is something clean, something very clean about stating one's cause, one's purpose and one's life devotion. There is something liberating that sweeps through one when one can say without concern: "Yes, I love the Ascended Masters and I serve the Ascended Masters, and I am their chela. Come, and I will show you why."

Blessed ones, you have nothing to hide, for the newspapers have carried the song and dance of your organization, whether properly or improperly presented, for decades now. Yes, you truly have nothing to hide.

I speak of this because there are legions of living Truth who serve under Pallas Athena and legions of living Love who serve under the Maha Chohan. They will defend your right to espouse the religion of your choice. And as you know, beloved Pallas Athena is the twin flame of the Maha Chohan. And so you can see how the power of Truth and the fierce power of Divine Love, released through the ruby ray, combine as an indomitable force in the earth.

The Messenger has heard from one who said: "Someone has found out who I am. Shall I admit to who I am or shall I conceal it?" And that one answered the question himself and did determine to pronounce the truth of his affiliation. It is a momentous event in the life of anyone when that one can, for the sake of Truth, set aside job or family or associations or club membership, et cetera, in deference to the mighty Truth of God that has brought that one even to the feet of his Mighty I AM Presence, even to the path of the ascension.

You are legions of Truth. You carry the shield of Pallas Athena. And as you carry that shield and move toward the sun, the sun is reflected in that shield. And then there is an oscillation that occurs between you and the Great Central Sun. And that oscillation becomes a current of energy so powerful that you can take your stand, as did the Spartans at Thermopylae, who could take that daring stand against the Persian army, beloved, because they were ensconced in the living flame of Truth.²

You have been there. All of you have been in situations where your voice alone has made the difference - here, there and anywhere and in previous lifetimes. Now I say to you who would be received by the Holy Spirit and know as never before that comfort flame burning on the altar of your being: You must recognize that a part of that comfort flame is the living flame of Truth. And Truth contains honor and honor contains love, a love that is selfless, willing to suffer any cause to attain the victory.

On this first day of the year I ask you first and foremost to make your peace with yourself. For if you are not at peace with yourself, you will not be at peace with me and surely I will not be at peace with you. I shall come where your members are divided within and without, and I shall help you fuse the fragmented parts of the soul into one whole.

¹John 15:20; Matt. 5:11, 12.

²The Spartans' stand at Thermopylae. In 480 B.C. the Spartan king Leonidas commanded the Greeks in their heroic stand against the immense Persian invasion at the pass of Thermopylae, gateway to central Greece. Although the Persians overwhelmingly outnumbered the Greeks, Leonidas resisted the advance of the Persian army under King Xerxes for two days. On the third day, when the Persians approached from the rear and no reinforcements were in sight, Leonidas dismissed most of his troops. Assisted by the remaining Greek allies, Leonidas and his 300-member Spartan royal guard fought to the last man. Their heroic stand enabled the Greek fleet to retreat. Later this fleet defeated the Persians. Leonidas was an embodiment of Serapis Bey.

I will come, beloved. But I say, whether you have a difficult psychology or health problems or a challenging astrology, let it be understood that the members of your being must be in harmony with one another so that there is not a warring among them³ whereby one organ does not work with another organ, just as one neighbor sometimes does not work with another neighbor. And so, you understand.

In the fullness of the Holy Spirit manifest as Shiva - Shiva! - I come. I come in the purity of Shiva and in the love of Shiva. Look at the balance of the cosmic dancer! Look at that whirling fire! Wherever you call Shiva, there he is to disperse all that hinders your progress on the path of Truth.

Measure all things by Truth, honor and love - love as compassion and love as "tough love," as they say, which does not indulge another but does hold on to that one and does compel that one to realize selfhood and, in so doing, to rejoice with God in an accomplishment that is all his own.

Thus, beloved, in all ways I ask you to clear the mind of deviousness, of division, of prevarication. I want you to know, as Hilarion has said, that the legions of Truth are on the march on behalf of the youth. And this day I am determined to count every one of you among these legions. Therefore, clear the way for me, beloved, for you will be disqualified if you speak an untruth. It is better to be silent than to speak an untruth. Keep your counsel, if you will, but when you speak see to it that you speak righteously.

Now we turn the page of the calendar. It is 1995.

What are the portents, beloved?

Those of you who have long been with me and who have studied at my retreat understand the portents. What we view as a most difficult task indeed is dealing with those who have risen to positions of leadership in the governments of nations, in the military establishments of nations who are not qualified to do their jobs.

Are you not almost incredulous when you think that in this day and age there could yet be an attack on a population of innocent civilians such as the one Boris Yeltsin launched in Chechnya? Can you believe it, beloved - brother killing brother at the orders of the state? How can Yeltsin show his face? It is difficult for the world to understand.

Do you scratch your head and say, "We are moving into the next century and yet war goes on and on and on"? It is, indeed, tragic.

Thus, take note when you see leaders who arrive at the top dictating the terms of nations, the terms of finance, the terms of health, the terms of war and peace. Take note how often they are not in any way qualified to deliver the peace or the well-being of nations. And when you look at that and you think of the descending karma of this day, which surely is pounding the earth like hailstones, as prophesied,⁴ beloved, so know that there is great concern in the retreats of the Brotherhood regarding the future of this civilization. For those who have the Light and are of the Light are most often not in positions of power.

Therefore, what do you do?

You do what you have always done: you run to the altar of God, you give your invocations, you call to the Seven Archangels and the Holy Kumaras each hour and ask for dispensations for the binding of the forces of Evil in the earth that the children of Light might go free.

When you are frustrated, when you wonder what to do, you must always come back to the altar. For the altar of God, beloved, is the place where the all-power of God is focused. As you know, the large crystal on the altar is the chalice for the flame of the ark of the covenant. And in that crystal

³Warring in the members. Rom. 7:15-25; Gal. 5:16-26; James 4:1-10; I Pet. 2:11.

⁴Hailstones prophesied. Isa. 28:2, 17; Ezek. 38:22; Rev. 8:7; 11:19; 16:21.

chalice and above on the etheric plane, there is the presence of the Maxin Light⁵ that once burned on Atlantis but was extinguished during her decline.

So, beloved, there is no place you can go that is more powerful than your altar.⁶ We have created the portable altar⁷ for you so you can fold it up, put it in your backpack, be on your way and then set it up at your destination. Wherever you are, you can establish your own forcefield, even if you have but a small crystal as the chalice for the flame. Wherever you go, you can raise up an altar to God, Yahweh, as did Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and the children of Israel in their wilderness wanderings. Yes, beloved hearts, this is the way.

There is an inner altar of the heart and there is an outer altar where you offer your devotions, which you can set up anytime, anywhere. Teach this to your children. Teach your children, beloved, that the altar is the place where God and man meet through the flame of the ark of the covenant. I ask you to go to the altar frequently and to tend the flame on the altar of your heart, for this practice will result in mighty changes in the earth.

Think you that you have not had a hand in world transmutation and in the major changes for the better that have recently taken place? Indeed you have! Wondrous things have come to pass in the earth even while the dark doings of men continue.

I announce to you on behalf of the entire Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood that the Keepers of the Flame of planet earth have made a major difference thus far. And I, El Morya, am counting on you to multiply and multiply again the giving of your violet flame decrees daily and not merely at our services on Saturday night.

The violet flame is the “elixir” for the transmutation of world karma. When you are instruments for the transmutation of world karma, you are surely transmuting your own karma while you earn your stripes and secure your opportunity to attain union with God in this life. I say it now and I say it again: the intensity of your violet flame decrees is lifting untold burdens from within your psyche and the psyche of the planet.

Keep it up, beloved! You are winning. And I give you the vision of your winning. I am telling you that since our call to you last October,⁸ you have established focuses of the violet flame in many nations around the world. And as the violet flame begins to turn in an upward spiraling action, there is the sound of the Seventh Ray, there is the inner music of the spheres and there is, as it were, a leaven in the earth. And the leaven in the earth is the violet flame you bear in your heart.

See to it, then, that you invoke your violet fire and your tube of light, using the decree Saint Germain gave you.⁹ I ask you to invoke the violet flame twenty minutes a day without fail, beloved, for you will see new levels of transmutation, new doors of opportunity opening. For Saint Germain and Portia will be able to deliver to you all that you have given in your violet flame decrees, multiplied many tens of thousands of times over.

This is the word of God in this moment. You are at the midpoint of the decade. The hour of

⁵As described by Phylos the Tibetan in *A Dweller on Two Planets*, the Maxin Light is the unfed fire that burned in the temple of Incal on Atlantis for five thousand years. The flame, which cast a light of intense power, burned in the shape of a giant spearhead, over three times the height of a tall man.

⁶The flame of the altar. The flame of the ark of the covenant burns at the high altar here at Maitreya's retreat. The altars of Church Universal and Triumphant that Keepers of the Flame tend daily around the world are tied to that flame and receive its emanations. For instruction on how to set up a simple altar in your home, see 1994 PoW, p. 127 n. 10, or *Sacred Ritual for Keepers of the Flame*, pp. 45-47.

⁷Send for the five-panel portable altar with the Chart of Your Divine Self and portraits of Jesus Christ, Saint Germain, El Morya and Kuthumi. Full-color laminated, heavy stock, 14-3/4“ 28-5/8”, \$12.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling.

⁸The Masters' plea at the October class for more violet flame. See 1994 PoW, pp. 449-54, 458-60, 476, 480-82, 509, 511-12, 525-26, 531-32.

⁹Violet Fire and Tube of Light Decree by Saint Germain: decree 0.01 in *Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness*, Section I, \$4.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling.

the telling approaches when many of the prophecies of Revelation shall come to pass. The coming five years will intensify both Light and Darkness through the presence of the Five Dhyani Buddhas. Therefore, give their mantras.¹⁰ Enter in to the fiery coil of their beings! Seek their assistance as you pursue your ascension with a holy zeal. Seek your Buddhahood zealously, for you can have it.

And it is Padma Sambhava who has assisted Saint Germain in delivering the violet flame to the age. And we have already discussed how the clergy have not allowed the people to invoke the violet flame (which is the flame of the Holy Spirit) in the churches.

I say, open the doors of your heart and the pores of your body and let the violet flame enter in! And do not so quickly accept the verdicts that are given to you by the physicians of the world. For the Good Physician, your Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, is with you, and your Christ Self overshadows you. And some of you, though not that many of you - but enough of you to make it worthy of note - have actually achieved the bonding to your Holy Christ Self in this year, after working toward that goal for many years.

This is the blessed estate to which you aspire. For you know that it is written "The soul that sinneth, it shall die."¹¹ Therefore, the only way for your soul to attain eternal life is for her to merge with, to fuse with, her Holy Christ Self, who is truly her own Higher Self.

Thus, as you ascend day by day and your soul is fused with her Christ Self, she is also fused with her Lord Jesus Christ and other avatars. No matter what religion you are affiliated with, you know that that Christ Presence by any other name is the fullness of the Son of God within you.

So, beloved, count yourself in jeopardy - yes, in jeopardy - if you have not made it your business to see to it that your soul is bonded to your Holy Christ Self. And when it is, beloved, you make decisions based on what that Inner Christ is telling you as you listen to his inner Word. As you have heard the voice of conscience, your mentor from birth, so you know that that voice is indeed the voice of your Holy Christ Self, who is indeed a part of your being. You are in a body of clay because once upon a time you descended below the vibratory level of your Christ consciousness, and now you must climb up the ladder out of the very pits of your own unconscious mind and seek daily to sustain the level of your Christhood.

It is wise to take the Teachings and to use them as a measuring rod to monitor yourself as to when you are out of alignment with the vibration of your Christ Self. Each time you depart from acceptable levels, you must turn and face your Christ Self and offer violet flame decrees. You must also call to Archangel Michael for reinforcements of angels to keep you in the paths of righteousness. Yes, beloved, this is the goal I have for my chelas.

And as I look at the star upon the Christmas tree, I remember the star of Bethlehem that guided me when I, as Melchior, journeyed with Balthazar and Caspar¹² to the place of the birth of the Holy

¹⁰Mantras of the Five Dhyani Buddhas: Om Vairochana Om. Om Akshobhya Hum. Om Ratnasambhava Tram. Om Amitabha Hrih. Om Amoghasiddhi Ah. Enhance your meditation on the Buddhas with a 19" 23" lithograph of the mandala of the Five Dhyani Buddhas. Designed in authentic Tibetan style, this richly colored lithograph combines traditional Buddhist symbols with photographs of Tibetan and Nepalese statues from the thirteenth to fifteenth centuries. Accompanying 16-page booklet explains the meaning of mandalas and the role of each Dhyani Buddha. You will receive a lithograph (postpaid) for each donation of \$33 or more that you make to Church Universal and Triumphant. (Please note that your tax deduction is limited to the amount of your donation that is over \$25.) Reproductions of statues of the Five Dhyani Buddhas are also available on wallet-size laminated cards. The back of each card includes a description of the Buddha, his mantra, symbol, mudra, and the poison his Wisdom antidotes all you need to know to invoke his presence. Each card is \$1.00 plus \$.50 postage and handling: Vairochana, #3759; Akshobhya, #3758; Ratnasambhava, #3692; Amitabha, #3760; Amoghasiddhi, #3761. Postage and handling on larger orders: five cards, \$1.00; twenty cards, \$2.50; forty cards, \$3.50. See also Introduction to the Five Dhyani Buddhas and Their Mandala, in 1994 PoW, pp. 13-26.

¹¹Ezek. 18:4, 20.

¹²The Ascended Masters El Morya, Kuthumi and Djwal Kul were embodied as the three wise men Melchior, Balthazar and Caspar.

Child. And after worshiping him, we did depart another way that we might not have to report to Herod the whereabouts of that child.¹³

Protect your inner child. Call upon us as the three wise men to tend and nurture and protect your inner child; for, as you know, your inner child is your soul, who needs your loving attention. And if you hear many children speaking to you from within, know that these are fragments of your soul. And the fragments must become one voice - one voice, one soul immaculate. Only then shall that soul rise in wholeness as a totality of being.

In conclusion, I say to you that this is a year when you must seek protection. And that protection is a vital ingredient to your empowerment by the Holy Spirit. You must call upon the legions of Light of the First Ray for the protection of nations and continents, of all sentient life and especially the precious children.

Thus, beloved, it is well to put on your armour and to keep it on to the end of this decade. It is well to know that you have made yourself so one with the legions of the First Ray that you are sealed in the perfection of God that is his holy will. The holy will of God will carry you. It is like truth and honor. When you know what the will of God is and you do it, no matter what the cost, you have our blessing.

And just as you take your coat and wrap your children in it to shield them from the cold, so I, Morya, your Babu, take my mantle and wrap it around you to shield you, even as you are shielding others. I take you in my arms as the little child - the little child who was born once upon a time - and I remind you of your native innocence. There is nothing wrong with innocence, for innocence brings you into proximity with the living Christ.

I AM Morya, ever at your call. Call to me. Offer me your heart in my blue-flame decrees. I will return to you the exact portion you have given multiplied by the power of ten. I will see you Tuesdays, morning, noon and night, in the court - the court of King Arthur and his knights and ladies of the Flame.

I bow to the LORD God within you. - [22-second standing ovation]

The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by El Morya, Representing the Elohim and Archangels of the First Ray, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on New Year's Day, January 1, 1995. Pomp and Circumstance, Military March no. 1 in D, by Edward Elgar was played as the meditation music before the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under El Morya's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

8.1 I AM the Witness - February 19, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 8 - I AM the Witness - February 19, 1995

I AM the Witness

The Will of God Is Love

Beloved Mother,

¹³Matt. 2:1-12.

I wanted to share with you a wonderful blessing that came to me yesterday. I was driving to work and had just finished doing fiery, heartfelt decrees to Surya, making calls on many issues, both personal and planetary. I have for some weeks been feeling the love and presence of beloved El Morya in my life. I have chosen him as my God-father in my inner child work and visualizations, and I daily ask him to take my hand and walk with me.

I was praying to El Morya about the many hard situations in my life and relationships and in the world when suddenly but gently my heart was totally on fire with his blue and white flame. I was filled with a buoyant joy and love and an overwhelming sense of victory. In my heart I heard the words "The will of God is Love." I instantaneously realized that the people and situations about which I was praying were totally in God's hands and that the best thing I could do on their behalf was to make the calls for them. I realized how God was loving them through me.

Human effort seemed to melt away and I spent the next twenty minutes or so deeply aware of the beloved Master's love and light and joy. I had a profound sense of being the will of God right where I was. Truly I was physically experiencing El Morya's blessed Electronic Presence. He said he would be with us and he is!

I am so grateful for beloved El Morya. I used to be terrified of him! I never understood the sweet love and tender care he has had for my soul for these many years. As he has healed me of that fear, he has also become my true father and greatest advocate. He has touched my heart and voice and soul with his fiery determination, and he is helping me find out who I AM. He has infused me with such a love of God's will and such a determination to keep on, no matter what, that I can scarcely put it into words. All I know is I am where I am supposed to be and I would not be anywhere else on the planet unless he asked me to go there!

All my love to you and our blessed Guru. It has been so long and I love you both so!

An Out-of-the-Body Experience in Chechnya

Beloved Mother,

This morning I woke up with the distinct memory of having been in Chechnya, which, in my dream, was a flat plain surrounded by beautiful, jagged, high mountains. The sky was full of dark, ominous storm clouds and the air was very heavy with an ongoing battle. I was walking with two men in their late twenties or early thirties. They had bright, shiny, intent faces filled with a light that came from their great hearts. The air around them was filled with a sense of victory.

I had just arrived, having "dropped in" from somewhere. I asked them how it was going and they said, "It is going OK. We are outnumbered, but we are not going to give up!" I was carrying in my right hand a small white rifle. I was aware that this rifle did not shoot regular bullets but something unique. It seemed to be an etheric firearm, and I felt it was something the Divine Mother had given me.

We walked a little way and encountered some friends of theirs. I sat down on a rock near them and observed their sweet and courageous faces. They all looked to be young men and women, but there was a look of maturity about their faces. Something told me that I was not seeing their physical ages and faces but the faces of their souls. A few of them had small children and babies with them. I was aware of all this as it was happening, and when I woke up I realized that I had just left them as suddenly as I had "dropped in." I didn't feel that I had woken up as much as that I had come back into my body. I had to get ready for the daily outer battle - get up, get ready and go to work.

My heart aches for these wonderful souls and all those who are in similar situations around this planet. I am grateful to the Masters for the opportunity they have given us to serve out of the body while we sleep at night, as I know we probably all do most of the time. But I am especially grateful to have such a vivid, although brief, memory of this service as a confirmation of this glorious opportunity fulfilled!

All my love,

Chapter 9

Beloved Lanello - February 26, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 9 - Beloved Lanello - February 26, 1995

Lanello's Concerns

Seek and Find from the Holy Spirit the Gift of Discernment of Spirits

Ascension Day Address

Twenty-Second Anniversary February 26, 1995

Lo, I come in fulfillment of twenty-two years, consisting of twenty-two steps of initiation whereby I have internalized the ten sefirot, multiplied by the action of the sacred fire of the twenty-two letters of the Hebrew alphabet. The ten sefirot, then, become the Tree of Life for me and for you.¹

Thus, each of the sefirot does mark a step in the internalization of the profound mysteries that are behind the Ten Commandments. And this Tree of Life is, in effect, the immortal Adam Kadmon.² It is the androgynous archetype of all who would return to God, stepping out of garments of mortality and into garments of immortality.

Thus I have returned to my original position of grace, by grace. For God has sent me from the Beginning unto the Ending to bear the pattern of Adam Kadmon that each one in his season might shed the rags of mortality and enter into the perfected robes of his divinity.

Thus, meditate upon the number twenty-two. The Book of Revelation consists of twenty-two chapters. Each of these can be understood according to the great mysteries revealed by Kabbalists and others. Those who wrote down the scriptures wrote in code many mysteries of God.

And if you would know the original meaning of the Old Testament texts, you must know Hebrew. Therefore, teach Hebrew to thy children and know that there are profound mysteries that you have not yet discovered, for you have not made yourselves scholars of the Hebrew tradition.

And if you would understand Jesus being in India in ancient days when the caste system of Hinduism prevailed, if you would understand why Jesus returned to India after his crucifixion and lived there for the rest of his life to the age of eighty-one,³ then you must also seek out and search the noncanonical scriptures that are written in code for those who would read and run - yes, run with me as Mark and receive directly from the mouth of the Saviour those initiations that may be given only through that one who is Teacher, who is Guru.

¹In Kabbalah, the sefirot are the ten aspects of God's being that manifest from Ein Sof ("the Infinite"). The Kabbalists' diagram of the sefirot is called the Tree of Life; it is a blueprint for divine and human action and interaction.

²In Kabbalah, Adam Kadmon ("Primordial Man") is the divine archetype of man and woman. Some Kabbalists teach that when the sefirot emanated from Ein Sof, they first took the form of Adam Kadmon. Adam Kadmon is androgynous; in him the male and female forces are in complete harmony and balance. He is the primordial image and likeness of God in which we were made.

³Jesus' ascension at the age of 81. See 1984 PoW, Book I, Introduction, p. 11.

Thus know that I did receive that initiation under Jesus in the Garden of Gethsemane.⁴ And the record of the immersion of my body in the very Body and Blood of my Lord has been with me and I have never been without it these long centuries. Thus, even in future lifetimes unto the present, the very fire and the glow of his Presence would take me up into other realms.

And from those realms, while I was yet in physical embodiment as your Messenger, I did deliver to you the vibrations of eternity and of the Infinite One. I recall a particular dictation, beloved, where I spoke out of Ein Sof, the unknowable, inconceivable God. This blessing was accorded to me in my final incarnation. Yes, I could deliver to you Ein Sof - who became to me the knowable and conceivable God - because I had been initiated by Jesus.

I speak to you, then, and I urge you to seek the deep mysteries of God through your Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, through my overshadowing Presence and through the instrument of my Beloved. Yes, seek the deep mysteries of God and seek to receive knowledge directly, spoken in this octave through the office of the Messenger. And in order to be certain that you will never lose either the blessing or the anointing or the mysteries themselves, you must seal them in your heart. For these very mysteries will become an intensity of light and sacred fire that illumines your temple. And, once again, we see that the mysteries are locked in the symbols of the ten sefirot.

Come to understand and know that much can be gleaned by you in this octave. And yet at this very moment, beloved, some of you have a sense that you must go here and there, whether for healing, whether for knowledge, whether for dealing with your psychology.

I tell you, beloved, were you to be in a mystery school as unascended adepts, were you to be at the Ascension Temple of Serapis at Luxor or at the retreats of other Chohans or of the Maha Chohan, your discipline would be this: to not imbibe the things of the world and not be lured away from your goal by the passing baubles and trinkets of those who come by with their psychic wares but rather to be true to your Divine Spouse, to your I AM Presence, to your Holy Christ Self and to the abundance of the teachings given.

You see, beloved, Saint Germain has said that no good thing comes out of the psychic. Yet all have a soul, and psyche is the Greek word for soul. But the soul is not yet perfected. The soul is not yet immortal. And therefore the soul, though she has grace and self-knowledge, is not yet made permanent both through the ritual of becoming the bride of the Lord Jesus Christ and her Holy Christ Self and through the ritual of the ascension.

So you see, when there do come those who are unclean (and I say “unclean” in a kind way, simply to mean that they have not bathed in the waters of Luxor or in the flame that is the violet flame of the Holy Spirit), although they may bring many truths, they also come with a multiplicity of errors and vibrations that may tie one to lower levels.

Blessed hearts, I can move forward with many of you. I can carry you in my arm, I can lead you beside the still waters that flow as everlasting life, but I cannot compensate for your entering into lower levels of consciousness. There are many who mean well, but their path is not our path.

Once again I say, come apart and be a separate and chosen people unto God.⁵ Be washed clean this day! This is not to say that you ought not to be studying to understand yourself. Reading the book *Understanding Yourself*, which I received as a dictation from Kuthumi, Lanto and Meru, is an important key.

Know, beloved, that one must be faithful to one’s Divine Spouse. Your Divine Spouse is your inner Teacher and Holy Christ Self. Your Divine Spouse may also be any one of the Ascended Masters. Do not think, then, that there is no harm or no backsliding when you place yourself in the hands of

⁴Lanello was embodied as Mark the Evangelist, who received initiation directly from Jesus. See the Messenger’s reading before this dictation, p. 105 of this Pearl.

⁵“Come out from among them . . .” Exod. 33:16; Lev. 20:24, 26; Deut. 7:1-6; Ezra 10:11; Neh. 9:2; II Cor. 6:14-18.

teachers who themselves have not entered into communion with the I AM THAT I AM and therefore do not deliver their teachings from that Source.

My Word is eternal life. And the Word that flows through the embodied Messenger is the water of eternal life. This is the meaning of the mantle. This is why Saint Germain placed the mantle of the Messengership upon your blessed Mother. This is why El Morya placed that mantle upon me. It was so that all who would come to the feet of the Ascended Masters might drink of a pure stream and not long for the muddied streams of the world that may glimmer in the sunshine but have no inherent life in them. Drink not from the cup of muddied waters, for you will find yourself divided.

You know that the one who was in the tomb was Lazarus.⁶ Jesus not only rolled away the stone of that tomb but opened the way for Lazarus to be restored to life and to receive the mysteries. Throughout all ages back to the early days of Atlantis, wherever Jesus has been on earth, beloved, he has come to deliver the mysteries.

I ask you to pray fervently that you might receive the visitation of the Lord, that you might receive it whether through the Messenger or in your own heart of hearts. For, blessed ones, there are deep things of God. Ponder in your hearts as to what they might be. And when you receive them, they are not to be spoken of or to be given away or to be taken lightly. For, precious hearts, we lead you to eternal life.

Those who are not on the path of eternal life but desire to continue in the same old rounds of the human consciousness and its human panaceas do not walk your path. This is not to say that we are not loving toward all, that we are not kind and compassionate, but we must also draw the line.

Therefore, El Morya has told me to tell you that his chelas must be true to him in the purest elixir of the blue ray and the lightning of the blue ray itself, which takes you back to the Tree of Life.⁷ So, blessed ones, let us intensify. Let us intensify unto the coming of Easter and our Easter Retreat [April 12-16] and unto the coming of our July conference, Soul Evolution: A Fusion of Mind and Spirit [June 24 - July 4].

I would like to tell you that in reviewing the world scene and its accelerating darkness, the Darjeeling Council, the Lords of Karma and the Four and Twenty Elders have determined that I should be the sponsoring Master of the July conference and Summit University, together with the Manus and all the Masters who serve on the First Ray.⁸ This dispensation shall be a great blessing not only for all who come to the July Conference and to Summit University but for the entire planet.

The service of untold numbers of ascended as well as unascended initiates of the First Ray is greatly needed. And there is grave concern among those who meet in Darjeeling today even while you keep your vigil here. For, beloved, this midpoint of the decade marks a major turning of events and a turning of karmic cycles fallen due.

And whether or not that turning becomes a downward turning and precipitates a fatal event in earth's history depends on the commitment of Lightbearers who will come together to offer fervent prayers and decrees for the turning back of those things which may come upon the earth. If these

⁶The story of Lazarus as recorded in the secret Gospel of Mark. See the Messenger's reading before this dictation, pp. 106-7. (See also John 11:1-44; 12:1, 2.)

⁷In addition to the Tree of Life, another diagram some Kabbalists use to depict the emanation of the sefirot is the Lightning Flash. The Sefer Yetzirah (the oldest known Hebrew text on cosmology) says of the sefirot, "Their countenance is like the scintillating flame flashing in lightning, invisible and boundless." This has also been translated as: "The ten ineffable sefirot have the appearance of the Lightning Flash." Some Kabbalists take this description to mean the sefirot are luminescent or that they can only be seen for an instant, like a flash of lightning. Others believe that the Lightning Flash depicts the continual descent of divine forces through the Tree of Life in a zigzag pattern like lightning.

⁸Sponsoring Masters. Each year the Masters who sponsor the July conference and Summit University sponsor the Community for twelve months, beginning on the opening day of the conference. Throughout the year we work under these Masters to effect world change. On June 24, 1995, the torch will be passed from the current sponsoring Masters, Jesus Christ and Mighty Victory, to Lanello, the Manus, and the Masters of the First Ray.

things are unleashed - and I shall speak more of them in a moment, beloved - then you will see that it will be difficult to turn around a civilization and the darkness that will ensue.

I speak, then, of drugs, all types of drugs - heroin, cocaine, marijuana, et cetera. I speak of these drugs invading the minds of people of all ages. I speak of these drugs causing an alteration in the genetic code of individuals and eventually in their offspring. I speak of the use of drugs throughout the world, and I say that their widespread use is preventing the light of God from rising on the spinal altar of all those who partake of them.

Beloved, the drug czars appointed by Presidents Bush and Clinton to deal with drugs and drug trafficking have betrayed their trust, have betrayed the people, have betrayed the children. Thus, there is a diabolical history of drug use in this land and elsewhere. This will contribute to the fall of civilization. Mark my word, beloved.

Even more devastating and also of grave concern to the Darjeeling Council is the destructive influence of the laggard evolutions who at one time were invited to come to earth. And they did come, beloved. And some have made progress on the spiritual path and have actually come into an awareness of their own I AM Presence, becoming profoundly spiritual. But the large majority are still seized with the hatred they have held against other laggard races whom they knew long ago when they made war with one another and in that war actually destroyed their own planetary home.

These individuals do not think as you think. And I speak of the radical branches of these laggard evolutions. They are seized with a madness, seized with demons and controlled by aliens who come in their spacecraft.

There are benign beings who travel in spacecraft and there are not-so-benign beings who travel in spacecraft. (And any Ascended Master may use a spacecraft at will or not at all.) Some aliens come in spacecraft on the astral plane and go undetected by earth's people. Such as these are bent on destroying civilization, extracting the genetic code of human life and stealing the genetic material of humanity in order to combine it with the "less human" genes of the evolutions of their planetary systems. And you have heard countless reports about people who have been abducted.

Blessed ones, you can call forth the full power of Archangel Michael for your protection. You have the Great Central Sun Magnet and you must use it. Use it faithfully to demagnetize your brains and your physical bodies of any and all implants, even those of a psychic nature, whether they originate on the astral plane or on the mental plane. For the most part, these are invisible in the physical octave.

Giving your "Violet Fire and Tube of Light Decree" and your calls to Archangel Michael for absolute protection is essential while you are at the crossroads of intergalactic battles. For you are the ones who are potentially Christs and, in some cases, already Christs, blessed by the Holy Spirit and taking action on behalf of the people of earth.

I tell you, then, beloved, that that which is plotted by these laggard evolutions is germ warfare in its darkest, most hideous manifestation. Blessed ones, these fanatical ones are determined to destroy the United States. They are determined to destroy nation after nation until they have gained control over what they deem to be their lands, their monies and their strongholds in the earth. Their plots, as you know, are going on right before your very eyes.⁹

Furthermore, beloved, as you may be aware, there are types of viruses that are being discovered in the earth today that are so lethal that they can destroy the population of an entire city.¹⁰ This, then, is another of my grave concerns. For while we plant the Tree of Life at this Mystery School and

⁹Recommended viewing: The 1-hr. PBS documentary Jihad! in America presents information on the activities of fundamentalist Islamic militants in the United States today. To order a copy of Jihad! in America (Exec. prod. Steven Emerson, SAE Productions, 1994), phone PBS Video, 1-800-328-7271. Price: \$24.95 plus \$5.00 postage and handling.

¹⁰See the February 23, 1995 ABC Day One report by Forrest Sawyer on deadly viruses.

on this ranch, while we raise up in you sons and daughters of God ready to stand on the threshold of eternal life and to enter into eternal life at the conclusion of this embodiment, we see that there is such great darkness in the earth as to potentially eclipse the great good that the Great White Brotherhood is able to accomplish through you and all Lightbearers of the world.

Thus, seek protection early. And know, beloved, that because of the unpredictability of the human consciousness, if the planetary plot of fallen ones in their germ warfare is not exposed and dealt with, no one (including the Ascended Masters) will be able to say just when or where this deadly warfare will be unleashed.

At the turn of the year you felt a heavier karma, one that you have not seen or experienced for some time. Is it not true, beloved? ["Yes."] Things seem to be lightening as the weather lightens and as the sun is shining and the hope of spring is in the heart. But forget not that you are required to live in many levels of consciousness in order to fulfill your mission.

You must be aware that at the midpoint of this decade things could begin to go downhill and be accelerated by the very momentum of their downward spiral. Or you can turn things around and enter into a fusion of your soul with the living God.

Some of you, because you are one with God, having achieved that oneness out of the profound love of your hearts and your devotion over many centuries, are not concerned whether you must lay down your lives. But, beloved hearts, God is concerned. For God would have you in embodiment. God would preserve the earth. God does not desire to see cataclysm.

I tell you, beloved, when we speak of the last plagues in the earth, it is important to remember that these last plagues are not merely the sicknesses unto death that you know about, but they also involve unseen viruses and diseases that you do not know about and for which presently there is no cure.

And so, beloved, I now turn my attention to the Tibetan monasteries, where the original purity of Buddhism has been kept alive for centuries by the monks and nuns. I speak to you, then, as monks and nuns of the Pure Land and I say, if you will return to giving your early morning decrees before breakfast and if you will work on these issues with a great fervor of heart, you will be able to deal with the last plagues. For we will send reinforcements by the power of Astrea in answer to your call.

Following is the thoughtform I would give you for your visualization. Visualize the circle and sword of Astrea encircling viruses that cannot be seen except under a microscope. Visualize billions times billions of the Electronic Presence of Astrea around them. And use your Astrea decrees henceforth to encircle all kinds of evil life forms that have been planted in the earth, that have survived the sinking of continents and cataclysms and yet remain, and others, beloved - and this is what I wish you to know - that have been deposited in the earth recently by aliens in UFOs.

I sound the alarm this day. You ought to be alarmed and you ought to realize that the power of the sacred fire that is in your hand, if you will make use of it daily, can turn around and consume these foul viruses in the earth. But this planetary clearance must be done by those who are initiates.

Thus, I return to Lazarus. I return to myself. Think not that you have not also been initiated in past ages and even in this life and recently in the retreats of the Ascended Masters. Indeed you have. Now I ask you to come with me and go to the retreat of the Lord Jesus Christ over the Holy Land. Come with me this night, for I desire you to be in the presence of Jesus. My desire is for you to receive initiations from him directly. Any number of you are ready. And others of you can become ready by fasting and purifying your consciousness. Your consciousness must be one-pointed.

And so I return to the topic of nondigression. Beware of delving into the psychic and psychic cures, psychic teachings, shortcuts that seem to lead you to a greater comfortability in your body or in your aura. For the only permanent change that can be wrought in you and by you is through the sacred fire of your I AM Presence. All other changes are temporary - temporary relief, as from

a placebo. And then, beloved, you still find yourself trapped in the cycles of your own karma.

Are we here to seek comfortability through psychicism? Or are we here to gain entrée through the Lord Christ and Maitreya into the mysteries of the kingdom that will give us eternal life? I say to you, beloved, Maitreya is concerned. Therefore, choose ye this day whom ye will serve. For the living God will not betray you, but the first commandment is “Thou shalt have no other gods before me.”

Thus, beloved, the one God is able. But you must prove yourself as Job did prove himself. Tempted again and again by Satan, who brought calamities upon him and his household, Job would not go against God. And in the end, God returned to him all the things that Satan had taken from him.¹¹

Remember that God allowed Satan to tempt Job. You must not run away from Satan when he tempts you but face him, challenge him, cast him out and let him know again and again that he may not ride into your household through vile movies or TV programs that you and your children should not be seeing. Although some of you still think that these are harmless, they can actually alter the development of your children’s brains and increase their aggressive tendencies by significant percentages.

Blessed ones, cast out Satan at every hand! For the descendants of Satan are still in the earth. And as has been said, God has a right to test you, and you have a right to be tested. Therefore, do not shirk from those testings, from those difficulties, but face them! Yes, cast out the descendants of Satan that are still in the earth and return to the citadel of your oneness with Jesus Christ in your own heart of hearts.

This movement is about to become a world movement as never before. Some are coming, some are going. I speak of staff, beloved. Some have been called by their own karma or by the astrology of the day, which is indeed difficult; but there is no astrology that is too difficult for you to overcome. Thus, Morya is rearranging his house and his household. And he is looking to those who understand the glories of the New Day.

Since last year when I was with you to celebrate the anniversary of my ascension,¹² I have received initiations from the ascended Buddhas and Bodhisattvas. Because I have climbed the ladder, you may also climb the ladder and follow in my footsteps. Thus, I climb and I expect you to follow me, even as a father expects his little boy to follow behind him and walk in his footsteps.

We, then, have grave concern about many situations and yet we have tremendous and abundant joy. As has been said before, beloved, this earth is in your hands. We are your coaches. We are your teachers. We tell you where the trouble is and what you must do. But it is your hour to achieve the Victory. It is your hour to liberate this planet and her people.

I will come, then, this summer. And as we approach the dates, so let it be that you accelerate your decrees and your devotions to all beings of the First Ray - including mighty Cosmic Beings, beloved, of whom there are many.

Understand also that John the Beloved wrote down a dictation from Jesus Christ. It is in your hands: it is the Book of Revelation. And your Messenger has given you her interpretations of the verses on many occasions.

You ought to review these interpretations. You ought to understand that the reason our Lord dictated that text to John is because it holds the keys to what you ought to be decreeing about in these last days of the Piscean age. It is also a book of psychology in that the verses, as they are charted on the Cosmic Clock by the Messenger, give you an understanding of your individual

¹¹For the story of Satan’s testing of Job, see the Book of Job.

¹²See Lanello’s 1994 Ascension Day Address, “Maitreya’s Mystery School: A Bold Adventure,” in 1994 PoW, pp. 109-28.

initiations and what you as a citizen of earth must face on a day-to-day basis.

Many of the beasts and untoward manifestations identified in Revelation are in your own electronic belt, in your own uncon-scious, and you must consume them by the sacred fire. Know ye not that you can consume much misqualified energy in your electronic belt simply by raising the sacred fire of the base chakra of the Divine Mother and holding that sacred fire sure and fast at the point of the crown chakra and the third-eye center?

Yes, beloved. The sacred fire that you sustain on the spinal altar becomes the all-consuming fire for the transmutation of the records of your karma and of the beasts that lodge on your Cosmic Clock as diagrammed on the “kettledrum.”¹³

Clean out, clean out, clean out the stables, beloved! You have the power to do this. Conserve the sacred fire. Keep your beings in a yang state, slightly more yang than yin. Partake sparingly, or not at all, of those heavy meats that cause acidity and even the dulling of the brain. And know that in due course you shall experience the opening of the third eye. And what will accelerate this will be our Messenger leading you in giving the All-Seeing Eye decrees that you might receive from me through her a tremendous impetus on the Fifth Ray.

I desire to see you work on clear seeing, beloved, because some of you do not have the gift of discernment of spirits¹⁴ and that is why you go here and there thinking that something is spiritual when it is psychic or thinking that something is psychic when it is spiritual.

You must seek and find from the Holy Spirit the gift of discernment of spirits, for there are many who would enter your precincts and lure you away from your place at the altar. As scripture records, there are men who have a form of godliness but deny the power thereof and “creep into houses and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, ever learning and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.”¹⁵ Yes, the soul can become silly and be taken this way and that way because she does not have spiritual discernment.

So, when you come to the end of this century and the end of the age of Pisces, you must have, above all, the gift of discernment of spirits so that on a daily basis you are able to interpret right from wrong, truth from error, the Real from the Unreal. As you mount the spiral that is coiled about the spinal altar, you discover that it is very difficult to distinguish the Real from the Unreal, so close is the counterfeit to the Real. It is your I AM Presence and your Holy Christ Self who will give you this understanding, this clear seeing through the Holy Spirit.

I ask you, then, to wear blinders no more but to tear from your eyes the scales that have prevented you from clear seeing. Do this with the sacred fire and the violet flame. Do this diligently, beloved. For you cannot be on the Path and have advanced teachings and then suddenly not know who is Real and who is not Real.

I urge you to close ranks, to come together, to take advantage of the early morning hours to do your decree work. In those hours the angels traverse the earth, clearing the pathways of the heavens for the new day. When you say your prayers early in the morning, before those in your time zone are even awake and not yet polluting the atmosphere with their consciousness, you can have direct contact with the angels. For thousands of years monks and nuns in their monasteries have prayed at the five o'clock hour. As you know, it is the hour of El Morya, your Guru.

¹³The beasts of the electronic belt that lodge on the Cosmic Clock, diagrammed on the kettledrum. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, June 29, 1988, “Seminar on the Cosmic Clock: Charting the Cycles of Your Karma, Psychology and Spiritual Powers on the Cosmic Clock,” 4-audiocassette album, total 5 hr. 50 min., A88087A, \$29.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling. Or order single cassette: total 89 min., \$7.50 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, B88088. Packet of study materials, including the color “Diagrams of the Cosmic Clock,” \$2.00 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, #2368 (no postage and handling fee if ordered with the album or cassette).

¹⁴I Cor. 12:1, 8-10.

¹⁵II Tim. 3:1-7.

I suggest, then, that you be in bed and quiet by ten o'clock so that your soul may take her leave from the body and receive instruction in the retreats of the heaven-world - and specifically in Jesus' retreat for the coming thirty-three days. I ask you to take your rest and be prepared to offer your invocations and tremendous fiats and judgment calls early in the morning to checkmate the plots of the fallen angels and their determination to destroy anything and everything on earth. It is essential that you do this before you get on with your day.

Above all, do not forget that many misguided so-called Christians have made it their priority to pray against you, your Church, your Messenger and staff, as well as all people newly entering the path of the Ascended Masters. And do not underestimate the demons who work through them and who come to pluck you off the Path and to block your outreach through your Stumps.¹⁶

When you decree only at night, you may certainly be effective, beloved, but when you decree in the morning before you start your day, you can clear the potential damage of the day before it precipitates. This is what we mean when we say, "You can change the future before it happens."

Do you understand, beloved, that in the early hours you can achieve a very pure and holy communion with God? When you develop a momentum on this, you will not allow anyone or anything to take it from you. You will party early in the evening so that you can be at your post early in the morning.

So, beloved, I have given you a glimpse of things that concern me and the Darjeeling Council. Now I give you a glimpse of the glory of God, of the glory of your own Great Causal Body and of the heaven-world. That heaven-world opens upon you, and you can see that blue canopy descending.

You are a pilgrim of many worlds simultaneously. Understand that. Understand that in certain areas of your life you are confronted with challenges and things you must do and things you must clean up and things you must exorcise from your being. Yet in other areas your soul is already adorned as the bride for her husband, and in the higher octaves of your being you are exalted by resurrection's flame.

So you may ascend and descend the staircase, descending daily into the electronic belt to exorcise it, ascending daily to the heart of your I AM Presence to know the great cosmic reinforcement even of the Five Dhyani Buddhas, whose presences are anchored at the center of your Causal Body.

O beloved, I am grateful for your presence in the earth. Do not weary in well doing. You have waited thousands upon thousands of years for this hour of the ultimate and final battle of the age of Pisces. You are prepared. Keep on keeping on. For you no longer have to wait thousands of years. The battle is upon you.

I come with all reinforcements of the Great Central Sun and mighty armies of Light. Join them, beloved, and see this thing through to the end. For, yes, we have yet other worlds to conquer!

I bless you in the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit and the Divine Mother.

The Messenger's Reading on Mark and Lazarus

¹⁶Stump. According to The Oxford English Dictionary, the noun stump in early American usage referred to "the stump of a large felled tree used as a stand or platform for a speaker"; hence, the word came to be used to refer to "a place or an occasion of political oratory." As defined in Merriam Webster's Collegiate Dictionary (tenth edition), the verb stump means "to travel over (a region) making political speeches or supporting a cause." In a landmark dictation given June 30, 1976, in Washington, D.C., Pallas Athena inaugurated the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness. Soon after, El Morya called the Messenger "to stump." He said: "Stump as though you were running for election. Stump for Jesus and Saint Germain and the message of the eternal Christ." Since 1977, the Messenger has stumped to bring the message of the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness to over one hundred cities across America and Canada, as well as to cities in Ghana, Liberia, India, Europe, the British Isles, Australia, the Philippines and Mexico. She has also conducted numerous seminars, classes and conferences around the world and at the Church's headquarters. In a dictation given June 30, 1993, Pallas Athena passed the torch for stumping to every chela. She said: "As I did send the Messenger, so now I send you. I come to call you, to sponsor you, to go before those of you who would go two by two to the nations" (See 1993 PoW, p. 600).

Requested by Lanello in Preparation for the Dictation

Lanello would like me to call to your attention some verses of scripture that include an allusion to him. This passage is from chapter 14 of the Book of Mark:

“Rise up, let us go. Lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.”

And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, “Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he. Take him and lead him away safely.”

And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, “Master, master,” and kissed him.

And they laid their hands on him and took him.

And one of them that stood by drew a sword and smote a servant of the high priest and cut off his ear.

And Jesus answered and said unto them, “Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?”

“I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.”

And they all forsook him and fled.

And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:

And he left the linen cloth and fled from them naked.

- Mark 14:42-52

The story behind this is that Jesus was initiating Mark as a young man in the Garden of Gethsemane when Judas led the authorities to him. And so the young man fled, and the linen cloth that was cast about his naked body dropped from him.

I have taught you in the past that a letter of the second-century Church Father Clement of Alexandria reveals that Mark wrote a secret Gospel. It would have been just like Mark to do that! It was discovered in 1958 at Mar Saba, a Greek Orthodox monastery in the Judean desert. I will read to you from Clement’s letter as translated by Morton Smith.

[As for] Mark, then, during Peter’s stay in Rome he wrote [an account of] the Lord’s doings, not, however, declaring all [of them], nor yet hinting at the secret [ones], but selecting those he thought most useful for increasing the faith of those who were being instructed. But when Peter died as a martyr, Mark came over to Alexandria, bringing both his own notes and those of Peter, from which he transferred to his former book the things suitable to whatever makes for progress toward knowledge [gnosis]. [Thus] he composed a more spiritual Gospel for the use of those who were being perfected. Nevertheless, he yet did not divulge the things not to be uttered, nor did he write down the hierophantic teaching of the Lord, but to the stories already written he added yet others and, moreover, brought in certain sayings of which he knew the interpretation would, as a mystagogue, lead the hearers into the innermost sanctuary of that truth hidden by seven [veils]. [A mystagogue is one who initiates another into a mystery cult.] Thus, in sum, he prearranged matters, neither grudgingly nor incautiously, in my opinion, and, dying, he left his composition to the church in Alexandria, where it even yet is most carefully guarded, being read only to those who are being initiated into the great mysteries.¹⁷

¹⁷Morton Smith, *The Secret Gospel: The Discovery and Interpretation of the Secret Gospel According to Mark*

Clement goes on to say that this secret Gospel contained material that was omitted from the Book of Mark, chapter 10. This material is a variant of the Lazarus story, which in the New Testament is found only in the Book of John. Clement writes:

For example, after “And they were in the road going up to Jerusalem,” and what follows, until “After three days he shall arise,” [the secret Gospel] brings the following [material] word for word:

“And they come into Bethany, and a certain woman, whose brother had died, was there. And, coming, she prostrated herself before Jesus and says to him, ‘Son of David, have mercy on me.’

But the disciples rebuked her. And Jesus, being angered, went off with her into the garden where the tomb was, and straightway a great cry was heard from the tomb. And going near Jesus rolled away the stone from the door of the tomb. And straightway, going in where the youth was, he stretched forth his hand and raised him, seizing his hand. But the youth, looking upon him, loved him and began to beseech him that he might be with him. And going out of the tomb they came into the house of the youth, for he was rich. And after six days Jesus told him what to do and in the evening the youth comes to him, wearing a linen cloth over [his] naked [body]. And he remained with him that night, for Jesus taught him the mystery of the kingdom of God. And thence, arising, he returned to the other side of the Jordan.¹⁸

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by beloved Lanello was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on February 26, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana, in celebration of the twenty-second anniversary of the ascension of the Messenger Mark L. Prophet. At Lanello’s request, in preparation for the dictation, the Messenger read Mark 14:42-52 and passages from *The Secret Gospel: The Discovery and Interpretation of the Secret Gospel According to Mark* by Morton Smith (see pp. 105-7 of this Pearl). “Lo, the Conquering Hero Comes” from *Judas Maccabaeus* by Handel was played as the meditation music before the dictation. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Lanello’s direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

(Clearlake, Calif: The Dawn Horse Press, 1982), p. 15.

¹⁸Ibid., pp. 16-17. For further discussion of omissions from the Gospel of Mark, see “The Discovery of the Secret Gospel of Mark,” in Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Lost Teachings of Jesus II*, pp. 91-93 (hardbound and trade paperback); pocketbook edition, Book 3, pp. 18-21.

Chapter 10

The Beloved Maha Chohan - March 5, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 10 - The Beloved Maha Chohan - March 5, 1995

Class of the

SEVEN CHOANS with the Maha Chohan

9

Come, Holy Dove!

Mystical Union through the Names of God

This is the way of the Tree of Life. Walk ye in it.

I have sealed this piece¹ in the heart of the messenger of music. And your Messenger has provided the names of God² as they pertain to the fruits of the Tree of Life, the sefirot. Thus, the beginning of the recitation is from the door of the Mother, Malkhut/Shekhinah.³

Rising in the order of the names of God, you internalize each name, and the name is God. Ascending the ladder, truly Jacob's ladder,⁴ you arrive at the point of Tiferet⁵ and continue ascending to the point of Keter.⁶ This exercise, beloved, establishes you in all levels of the sefirot of the Tree

¹“Come, Holy Dove! Mystical Union through the Names of God” was sung by the Church Universal and Triumphant Choir before the dictation. (See pp. 113-15 of this Pearl.)

²The Hebrew names of God associated in Kabbalah with the ten sefirot (divine emanations of God) are: Adonai, “Lord” (Malkhut); Shaddai, “Almighty,” and El Hai, “Living God” (Yesod); Elohim Tzevaot, “God of hosts” (Hod); YHVH Tzevaot, spoken Adonai Tzevaot, “LORD of hosts” (Netzah); YHVH, spoken Adonai (Tiferet); Elohim, “God” (Gevurah); El, “God” (Hesed); YHVH, spoken Elohim (Binah); Yah, “the Eternal” (Hokhmah); Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh, “I AM THAT I AM” (Keter). (For pronunciation key for names of God, see note 11 below.)

³In Kabbalah, the sefirot are the ten aspects of God's being that manifest from Ein Sof (“the Infinite”). The Kabbalists' diagram of the sefirot is called the Tree of Life; it is a blueprint for divine and human action and interaction. The tenth sefirah, Malkhut (“Kingdom”), also called Shekhinah (“Divine Presence”), is at the base of the Tree of Life. In Kabbalah, Shekhinah figures as the mother of the world. Malkhut/Shekhinah is at the nexus of two worlds, representing the point where spiritual and physical forces meet. In the world of the sefirot, she is the lowest point; in our world, she is the uppermost point. Thus Malkhut serves as both the channel through which the divine forces of the sefirot flow downward to this world as well as the gate through which we on earth reach upward to God. Malkhut is the gate we must pass through as we begin our ascent up the ladder of the sefirot to Ein Sof.

⁴Gen. 28:10-12.

⁵Tiferet (“Beauty” or “Adornment,” also known as Rahamim, “Compassion”), is the sixth sefirah, located in the center of the Tree of Life. Tiferet is the mediator who brings into harmony the extremes of Mercy and Judgment and represents wholeness and balance. Kabbalists see Tiferet as the son of the sefirot Hokhmah and Binah, and the Zohar refers to Tiferet as the Son. The Ascended Masters teach that Tiferet corresponds to the Universal Christ, who is individualized in each of us as the Higher Self, or Holy Christ Self (the middle figure in the Chart of Your Divine Self).

⁶Keter (“Crown”) is the first sefirah, the highest sefirah on the Tree of Life. Keter corresponds to the I AM Presence

of Life.

This sound I give you for your soul's liberation and for the liberation of all souls who pray to be delivered from the miasma of the unconscious levels of being. This is the purging Light! This is the vibration that attunes the soul to the body of Adam Kadmon,⁷ which was superimposed upon you as your own etheric body in the Beginning with God, when that etheric blueprint was perfect and not yet distorted.

This is the sound that must be in the earth day by day for the rescue of those who have been bearers of Light and fallen into the pits of Darkness, enticed by the fallen ones. Beloved, go not after those fallen ones who lurk on the astral plane and who would lure you with their baubles and trinkets to pull you away from the sound and the names of God.

For thousands of years many have been forbidden to pronounce the names of God, for the name of God is power and empowerment and it is considered that there is danger in its misuse. This restriction has resulted in the subjection of many to the powers that be of this world and the underworld.

Henceforth, I say, neither Jew nor Gentile shall owe his soul to any man, any potentate, any archdevil seated in the underworld before red flames - nay, beloved, because today I give you certain names of God. And the names of God are given for lesser and greater states of consciousness and to establish points of light throughout the universe and places on earth where there must be the return of the sparks of light by the power of the Great Central Sun Magnet.⁸

The lost fragments of the soul must come together. And the vortex of the living Word, when you sound it, becomes the fire infolding itself that draws to you, in a tight coil, all of the parts of the soul that have gone astray. Many have given a fragment of the soul to this one or that one, who did not keep it in a chalice holy but rather did degrade and imprison that fragment.

Mighty Astrea's circle and sword of blue flame are an infinite protection for you as you daily bind those spirits that are anti-God. They have come up with their own names - anti-God names of archdevils. There are many such names and devils, beloved. And these anti-God spirits drone their names to drown out the saints' recitation of the names of God.

The power in the names of God, beloved, is known. This is the hour and this is the year when Saint Germain, who stood in the land as the prophet Samuel, has decreed that not only the name I AM THAT I AM but those names of God pertaining to the Tree of Life must be known, must be spoken, and must be heard.

The sound of the Word is the turning of worlds. It is the collapse of the intricate cones, the beehives of the fallen ones who have sustained themselves in Darkness by the not-name, the antiname.

Thus, sound the power of the name of God in the earth and in your four lower bodies. Be absolutely sincere in your desire for God-purity as you recite the name of God in the Holy of holies of your heart chakra and in the secret chamber of the heart. For thereby, if you are constant, you

in the Chart of Your Divine Self.

⁷Adam Kadmon. See p. 107 n. 2.

⁸Sparks of light. In the teachings of Kabbalist Isaac Luria, evil was created and sparks of God's light descended as a result of a cosmic catastrophe that accompanied the Creation. When Ein Sof emanated the ten sefirot, each one was to be preserved in a special vessel. Ein Sof's light flowed into the vessels of the first three sefirot. But the vessels designed to contain the light of the lower sefirot, from Hesed through Yesod, were not strong enough and they shattered. The vessel containing Malkhut cracked but did not shatter. As a result, sparks of light, along with shards of the vessels, scattered, giving birth to the material world. Luria teaches that the first man, Adam, had the opportunity to liberate the sparks and return the world to its original state because his body was a microcosm of Adam Kadmon, but he failed. Adam's 'great soul' contained the souls of all humanity. When he fell, his soul shattered and the sparks of all human souls were dispersed. Thus, Lurianic Kabbalah teaches that there are two kinds of sparks that need to be rescued: the sparks of the sefirot (which fell when the vessels broke) and the sparks of Adam's soul. We must perfect and thereby liberate our own spark, which is a spark of Adam's soul, as well as the sparks that are scattered throughout all of the creation.

will be delivered.

Therefore, I direct that this meditation in the heart of God shall be repeated four times on a compact disc and on an audiotape that you might experience it as a sixty-minute musical meditation: four sets of fifteen minutes for the purifying of each of the four lower bodies. And what are sixty minutes but the 360 degrees of the Cosmic Clock? Point by point as you follow the degrees around the Clock in recitation of the names of God, you can banish all devilry put upon you. Nothing can withstand the name of God when you in purity invoke it!

Therefore, I have said and I say it again: Go after momentums of rage and anger in the unconscious. Go after all that is unclean and not holy. Prepare yourself by having a special robe that you wear at your altar in your home. Bathe and refresh yourself. Place holy oil on your forehead and burn incense. Create an atmosphere where you can call for the purification of your chakras and the levels of consciousness in your four lower bodies. Perform this ritual in a most profound and sincere way, perhaps more earnestly than you have ever done before, for I impel and implore you to accomplish this purification in these days.

Five o'clock in the morning is a wondrous hour to commune with God. If you retire at nine o'clock, you can be here in this sanctuary at five o'clock in the morning. Remember the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand.⁹ And know also that as you give an hour's recitation of these names, you are multiplying by the power of your numbers the impact of God's energy that you release in the earth.

Blessed ones, you have sought surcease from pain, from inner groanings of soul, from patterns malefic. All of these can be transmuted as you cast them into the violet flame. The violet flame is a part of the mystery of God. The violet flame dances in the sefirot.

So, beloved, I give you this music as a chalice for your recitation of the names of God. Guard it well! And be certain that when you give your pearls you are not casting them before swine.¹⁰ For this piece is the highest manifestation of the inner Word and name of God that we have released to you in this Church and in this century. And not for many centuries has the earth been bathed in this holy sound.

I speak of the holy sound, beloved. This piece drawn from the music of the spheres has not sounded in the earth since the days of Atlantis, and you have heard it this day. And it is a gift to you from God, beloved. It is a gift to all who have sacrificed to see this organization become recognized as a legitimate religious body.

And I say to you, more shall come. And it shall come because you shall build upon the foundation of the City Foursquare. And tier upon tier of sounds of Elohim will enter the octave of the physical plane, where these sounds have not been heard since those ancient days before the sinking of the continent of Atlantis. Yes, before the decline of Atlantis and the accompanying decadance, you could hear these sounds in the great temples. That was the last time and place you heard the sounds you have heard today. Think of this, beloved! You have waited ten thousand years and more to hear the sounds you have just heard!

Now I, the Maha Chohan, encourage you to pursue this 5 a.m. meditation. And I give you the opportunity in this moment, beloved, to follow the words and sing this great, great hymn, known of old by Sanat Kumara.

I ask the choir to come forward to lead you again. And as you have the words, so follow them.

⁹The power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand. On July 1, 1961, in Washington, D.C., Lord Maitreya announced: "From this day henceforward, every decree that you utter shall be increased by the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand!" (See 1984 PoW, Book I, p. 63, and The Science of the Spoken Word, pp. 78-79.) Additionally, at any decree session, the power is multiplied by the number of people present.

¹⁰Matt. 7:6.

[The Messenger: Let us all chant the Om to prepare the chalice of the heart for our singing:]

Ommmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Aimmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Aimmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Ommmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Ommmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Ommmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

The Church Universal and Triumphant Choir leads the congregation in singing song 171, "Come, Holy Dove! Mystical Union through the Names of God":

Come, Holy Dove!

Mystical Union through the Names of God

(Adonai, Shaddai) O holy Dove!

Come, holy Dove, beloved

(El Hai, Elohim Tzevaot)

Holy Spirit, come!

Belov'd Maha Chohan (Adonai Tzevaot)

Come, holy one (Adonai, Elohim)

O love of life (El, Elohim)

O truth of life.

Paraclete, descend

Come, holy Dove

Belov'd Maha Chohan

Belov'd holy one.

Paraclete, descend (Yah)

Come, holy Dove (I AM THAT I AM)

Belov'd Maha Chohan

Belov'd holy one. (Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh)

Holy Spirit, breathe on me (Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh)

Breathe the breath of God on me (I AM THAT I AM)

Spirit of the Great I AM (Yah)

I come a supplicant to thee

I come a supplicant to thee. (Elohim)

Master, let this mortal be broken (El)

My immortality be known (Elohim)

That I may embody my God (Adonai)

Belov'd Maha Chohan. (Adonai Tzevaot)

Let cloven tongues of fire illumine

As in days of yore

The mystical union with God

The crumb of Life restore.

Let cloven tongues of fire illumine

As in days of yore

The mystical union with God (Elohim Tzevaot)

The crumb of Life restore.

Elohim! Elohim! Elohim! (El Hai)

Breathe the breath of God on me. (Shaddai)

I am willing to be purged

Naught in life means more
 Than the bonding of my soul to my God
 To thee, my Lord. (Adonai)
 Take my hand, my heart, my all
 I come a supplicant to thee
 Cleanse me, purge me, make me whole
 Breathe the breath of God on me. (Adonai)
 Wield the sword of Spirit
 From the heart of Mother Kali
 Belov'd Holy Spirit, deliver me. (Shaddai)
 Ah . . . (El Hai)
 Elohim! (Elohim!) Elohim! (Elohim!) Elohim!
 I receive thee now (Elohim Tzevaot)
 Receive thou me, O God (Adonai Tzevaot)
 Purge till I am wholly
 Acceptable in thy sight. (Adonai)
 Elohim! (Elohim!) Elohim! (Elohim!)
 (Elohim, El, Elohim, Yah)
 Receive thou me, O God (Receive thou me, O God)
 Receive thou me, O God (Receive thou me, O God)
 Receive thou me, O God
 Receive thou me, O God.
 (I AM THAT I AM)
 I shall walk in the Spirit from this day on
 I shall walk by the strength of thy rod
 Yet in the flesh and blood of my body
 I shall walk with God!
 I shall walk with God!
 I shall walk with God! (Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh)
 (I AM THAT I AM, Yah, Elohim)
 I shall guard the peace, the spoken Word
 Guard the harmony
 I walk by the strength of thy rod! (El)
 I walk by the strength of thy rod!
 Yet in the flesh and blood of my body (Elohim)
 From this day on (Adonai)
 I walk with God! (Adonai Tzevaot)
 I walk with God! (Elohim Tzevaot)
 I walk (El Hai) with God! (Shaddai, Adonai)¹¹

May the Spirit of the LORD be upon thee, one and all, for you now have the keys to perpetual oneness with that Spirit. Grow in grace and cover the earth with the sound of the Word.

I seal you in the cloven tongues of fire.

In the names of God, Amen.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

¹¹Pronunciation key for the names of God: Adonai: ah-doh-NIE. (Pronounce ie as the i in high.) Shaddai: shah-DIE. El Hai: ehl khie. (Pronounce kh as in German buch or Scottish loch. Place tongue in position for sounding the letter k, but release the breath in a stream as in pronouncing an h.) Elohim Tzevaot: ehl-oh-HEEM tz vah-OHT. Adonai Tzevaot: ah-doh-NIE tz vah-OHT. Elohim: ehl-oh-HEEM. El: ehl. Yah: yah. Ehyeh Asher Ehyeh: eh-heh-YEH ah-SHAIR eh-heh-YEH.

The four-day conference Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan was held December 29, 1994, through January 1, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by the Maha Chohan, Representative of the Holy Spirit, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on New Year's Day, January 1, 1995.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under the Maha Chohan's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

10.1 I AM the Witness - March 5, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 10 - I AM the Witness - March 5, 1995

I AM the Witness

Chinks in the Armour

Beloved Mother Elizabeth,

I am writing to you to share with you two wonderful experiences I had during the New Year's Class.

First of all I would like to share with you that I felt my healing begin there. As you probably have read of me, I was born blind (I can only perceive light, shadows and, depending on the illumination quality, sometimes colors). Even though my sight was not restored in the physical octave, I began to feel the transmutation of the guilt and condemnation I have carried - and the feeling that God and the Masters did not accept me because I could not see.

I feel lighter now, and I feel a closeness to the Masters as never before. Last summer, the Maha Chohan spoke of "chinks in the armour." He said: "Blessed ones, imperfections are necessary chinks in the armour. And each time you look at that chink, that mark you made so long ago, you remember well what price you paid for indulging that imperfection" (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 37, no. 31.) I feel that one of the chinks in my armour may be my blindness; but even though that chink is present, I can aspire to receive the gifts of the Holy Spirit to serve others.

The second experience I would like to share with you is the joy I felt when singing "Beloved Lanto, Lead Us to Shamballa Again." In God's love for me, he gave me the gift of a good memory. Because of this, I was able to memorize the words of the song after having listened to it just a couple of times. Then when we were recording it, I sang with all the love of my heart, having in mind that all of us can make the difference for the many who will listen to that music. I am very grateful that God allowed me to participate in that singing and to be an instrument for the lifting up of many.

This is what I wanted to share with you. Please receive me in your heart. Teach me so that I can walk the path with your guidance.

With all the love of my heart,

Chapter 11

Beloved Serapis Bey - March 8, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 11 - Beloved Serapis Bey - March 8, 1995

Class of the

SEVEN CHOHANS with the Maha Chohan

10

The Transformation of Worlds without End

Be Instruments for the Rapprochement of God and Man in the Earth

Now the angels approach. And so they come closer to earth, for you have sent up the incense of the names of God.

As you plant the seeds of the names of God in the earth, you will watch in wonder how Darkness is utterly consumed. No man can stand against the Word, the living Word that is the name of God. No man can stand against the word uttered from the pure in heart.

Thus, remember the phylacteries. Remember the sealing of the forehead with the names of God. Remember also the sealing of the forehead by the presence of your father Abraham. Remember purity of heart, of life, of will and especially purity of the attention on the things of God. For this purity, along with the dismissing of those things that take you to places of Darkness, is the key to your victory.

Beware, then, the media, the motion pictures, that which you watch on television. For that which you see you become, and you go to the place of its point of origin, sometimes descending many decades on the ladder of life, even entering the astral plane without realizing it. Thus, you must climb again the tree of life.

You who have taken in the entertainment of the world, I remind you that life is short. The hours and the days are short. Come into a community of devotees - yes, devotees of the names of God. Come in, beloved, and join my seraphim; for they embody the names and they shall accompany your singing. It shall no longer be a dream of angels but the reality of angels. I ask you to be instruments for the rapprochement of God and man in the earth.

In the name of Alpha and Omega, who have sent me, I seal you in this hour. Do not break the seal but keep the love and draw in the reins of all untoward states of consciousness. Thus shall you know wholeness. Thus shall you lead with the World Mother all peoples of the earth who walk with God.

I gather now all Light released at this Class of the Seven Chohans with the Maha Chohan. I seal the momentum of our dictations and your decrees in the Causal Bodies of the God and Goddess Meru.

Therefore, you have once again built a mighty reservoir of Light at the quarterly turning of the wheel of the year. Keep the Light you have received. If you maintain harmony, you will have the Light you have received and have it many times multiplied for your return at the Easter class.

I AM Serapis Soleil. I have opened. I have closed. Now take your book of life and write in it the names of God.

In the holy seraphim, in the electronic fire rings of the Central Sun, I AM. I am in that place and in this place simultaneously. I am also where you are to answer your every call.

Blessings, blessings, blessings without limit. The music of the spheres is in your hands and hearts. I will be watching how you will make the most of this dispensation and deliver it to all peoples. Thus shall we see transformation in worlds without end.

This sealing of the conference by Serapis Bey was delivered January 1, 1995.

Chapter 12

Beloved Saint Germain - March 12, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 12 - Beloved Saint Germain - March 12, 1995

We Are Grateful

I AM Well Pleased!

“Give the Decree to Astrea 144 Times”

As you meditate on this piece,¹ beloved, consider that each note and the intensity of the note and the octave in which the note is played indicate a point of initiation. There is encapsulated in this piece the sense of perpetual initiation, perpetual testing up and down the scales of life.

Understand me and accelerate!

Because I stand as the Hierarch of the Age of Aquarius and my burdens are great in the earth and for the earth, I take on few chelas directly, on a one-on-one basis. But I tell you, beloved, I did appear and make myself known to your Messenger when she was eighteen years of age, and I accepted her as chela in this life. And later I arranged for her to be trained by El Morya through Mark; and at the conclusion of that training, I did place upon her the mantle of Messenger.

Recall, then, beloved, that you may stand in the place of the Holy of holies, for God is no respecter of persons.² Therefore, qualify thy soul. Let thy soul become the chela of your Holy Christ Self, with the guardian action of the Messenger’s counsel.

When you are right with your Holy Christ Self, then you stand beneath the Almighty and the shadow of the Almighty is upon you³ and you are protected and you are drawn in to the fiery coil of being. You can come to resolution with your soul and with your Christhood by sacred fire all-consuming.

Thus, I sent the thought to the Messenger and the thought became reality through you: “Give the call to Astrea⁴ 144 times. See, then, what will transpire in your chakras, in your world - the clearing of the mind, the healing of the soul.”

¹Hungarian Rhapsody no. 15, “Rakoczy March,” by Franz Liszt was played as the meditation music before the dictation.

²“No respecter of persons.” Acts 10:34; Deut. 10:17; II Sam. 14:14; Rom. 2:11; Eph. 6:9; Col. 3:25; I Pet. 1:17.

³Ps. 91:1.

⁴“Decree to Beloved Mighty Astrea,” the mantra to the Starry Mother, Elohim of the Fourth Ray: decree 10.14 in Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, Section II. On July 5, 1985, El Morya described Astrea’s decree as “the most powerful mantra to the Divine Mother that has been released in this octave. The power of the Universal Mother carrying the circle and sword of blue flame that is released in this mantra is great indeed, capable of fulfilling every manifestation of the Mother, East or West, and capable of driving from you evil spirits that lurk, addictions, self-indulgences and all pettiness that snatch from you that precious love which comes so gently, so powerfully, and yet is as fragile as crystal . . .” (1985 PoW, Book II, p. 420).

I desire this acceleration for you personally that you might walk with your God, with your Holy Christ Self as Mediator, and find yourself, each one, no longer between the fire of God and the fire of hell itself. For it is not a comfortable place to be, beloved. Therefore, strive to enter in. Strive to enter in to the Holy of holies of your own being. Come to the place of safety - spiritual safety, the safety of the soul, and physical safety.

I, then, recommend that you continue reciting 144 Astreas at your services. Each set of 144 will take approximately two and a half hours and will work wonders in your world for your supply, for your healing, and to strip you of any and all negative thoughts and feelings, states of consciousness, influences from discarnate entities and harmful substances that have lodged in your four lower bodies. There is nothing like Astrea's decree to raise you to a new pinnacle of vision, the vision to know which way to go.

I come this day at "halftime" - between winter solstice and summer solstice. I come at spring equinox. Each year this halftime is an opportunity for you to take an accounting of self and Community, realizing that a quarter of the year has slipped through your fingers as the sands descend through the hourglass. As Morya says, *tempus fugit*.

Know, then, beloved, that from now to the hour of the celebration of the resurrection of our Lord is a time for the erasing of sin and the sense of sin, of error and backsliding. It is a time for coming before God with fastings and prayers, offering extraordinary ablutions and the internalization of the Word.

Easter is a time for the resurrection of the soul to new awarenesses and heights of glory and for the strengthening once again of the tie to the Holy Christ Self. In preparation for Easter, the Lenten season, from Ash Wednesday (March 1, 1995) through Holy Saturday (April 15, 1995), is indeed a time of self-purging that you might attract wondrous souls from around the earth to the transfiguring path of the Ascended Masters.

These souls will come here, and they will recognize you and learn of the power that is present in the call to God and in the bestowal of the Light, whether upon the Messenger or your very selves. For you have raised up the chalice of self and I have filled it, for you are not found wanting.

It was Saint Patrick who insisted upon confession of sin and penance⁵ to restore the soul to that alertness, to that presence of mind that is able to say:

Here am I, LORD. Speak, for thy servant heareth!

Here am I, LORD. Speak, for thy servant heareth!⁶

That readiness, that preparedness allows you to save many souls in the earth and at night to take flight from your body to be with Jesus at his retreat. And as you study there these days,⁷ so know that the Lord Jesus takes you around the world that you might observe scenes, situations, predicaments and the great burdens upon many people who have no way out - no way out whatsoever from poverty, disease, malnutrition and death. How few upon earth know the blessing of my sponsorship.

Let it be understood, beloved, that where there is no opportunity for me to tie in to even a seed of God-awareness, I cannot sponsor. But when you pray and when you give your calls to Astrea, calling unto God to intercede on behalf of mankind and the youth of the world, your Astrea decrees encircle worlds of people, whirling that circle of blue flame around them, cutting them free with the

⁵Saint Patrick on confession and penance. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, March 17, 1985, "Saint Patrick's Day Address," and the Ascended Master Saint Patrick, March 17, 1985, "I Call the Living Saints," in 1985 PoW, Book I, pp. 167-214.

⁶"Here am I, LORD. Speak, for thy servant heareth!" See I Sam. 3, read by the Messenger before this dictation.

⁷Thirty-three days at Jesus' retreat over the Holy Land. In his February 26, 1995 dictation, beloved Lanello asked us to go with him to the retreat of Jesus Christ over the Holy Land for thirty-three days (see pp. 99, 103, this volume). You can count the thirty-three days from the time you receive Lanello's Pearl or first hear of this dispensation. Pray to the angels each night to take you in your sleep to Jesus' retreat.

sword as the Great Law and their karma will allow so that I may then sponsor them.

You can raise yourself up. That is a truth. You can do it in God. You can transcend mortality as I did. You can taste your immortality even while in this flesh. But you must work at it. You must focus on it. You must get out of the grave of buried problems. You must get out of the self-made grave of your dark vision of self and others.

See Christ. Know his glory. Live in that glory and understand that legions of angels and mighty hosts and armies of God approach the earth in your defense and on behalf of all Lightbearers and servants of God. They desire to quicken a people.

How shall a people be quickened unless voices that speak in this octave teach them the quickening laws of the science of the spoken Word?

Let that spoken Word go forth! Teach your children, teach the people the mantra, the science of mantra and empowerment.

I return, then, to one of Lanello's concerns - his concern regarding the absence among you of the gift of discernment of spirits from the Holy Spirit.⁸ I remind you that we wait day upon day for you to seek and find that gift, to be willing to have that gift, to no longer close your third eye and say: "I will not look. I do not choose to see, to know. I am comfortable in my blind ignorance."

You do not say such things consciously but unconsciously. And therefore, unconsciously you push away the gift of discernment of spirits.

To know what is what and who is who and what you are dealing with is absolutely essential in these times. For charlatans come. They present their wares. And as it has been said, you have not distinguished between that which is spiritual and that which is psychic.⁹ You can be lost in the psychic so quickly, almost as if you had stepped into quicksand or into the mud that remains at low tide and were being pulled under.

Beloved hearts, know, then, that it is well to also give the decree to Cyclopea, the Beholder of Perfection,¹⁰ 144 times. By so giving this call to the All-Seeing Eye of God, you can see and know what you see and then be able to make decisions based on what you see. For what you are ignorant of you cannot deal with justly. And you have short days till the hour when you are called Home. A half a century is considered short days for those who would balance their karma and follow the Bodhisattva ideal. Yes, my beloved.

And my precious one present today, my beloved Anita Buchanan, who celebrates her ninetieth birthday, she does know the meaning of the days and the times and the seasons. It was she who, as Queen Isabella, did provide the funds for me to make that memorable voyage to the West Indies.¹¹

Therefore I bow to this blessed soul of Light. And I give to her my love and my commitment for the hour of her victory. For surely the victory of my voyage of discovery was largely the result of her support. And that victory does come full circle each time I think upon it.

Thus know that century upon century the saints have given and given. The saints made it possible for those of us who are now ascended to work the works that we had to work in our day. In the days when we were unascended, we reached our goal, we accomplished our ends because we had friends, beloved - friends such as you who are here today.

⁸See Lanello, February 26, 1995, "Lanello's Concerns: Seek and Find from the Holy Spirit the Gift of Discernment of Spirits," pp. 102-3.

⁹Distinguishing between the spiritual and the psychic. Ibid., pp. 93-94, 99-100, 102-3.

¹⁰"Beloved Cyclopea, Beholder of Perfection," decree 50.05, in Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, Section I.

¹¹Saint Germain was embodied as Christopher Columbus. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, October 12, 1992, "Christopher Columbus, the Man and the Myth," available on both video- and audiocassette. Videocassette: 3 cassettes, 2 hr. 54 min., \$27.50 plus \$3.50 postage and handling, GL92070. Audiocassette: 2 cassettes, 2 hr. 53 min., \$15.00 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, A92081.

And you who are here today can have a victory as great, as magnificent and as fulfilling as you determine to make it. On the one hand, heaven measures your victory by heaven's standard. But on the other hand, you gauge the measure of your own victory - the measure of your striving, the measure of your willingness to set aside the inner sorrow and the inner pain for the greater cause and to simply say:

This day Saint Germain needs me.

This day I hear his call as I awaken from sleep.

And I will say again:

“Here am I, LORD. Speak, for thy servant heareth!”

Many of you have been tried in the fire of God's purging love and tried again and again. Know, then, beloved, that the burdens you have faced and the challenges you have met are for your victory, are for your ascension.

And we push and we push and we push again. And sometimes you are weary to the bone. Perhaps you have lost the vision that it is because we love you that we give you the opportunity to meet head-on and vanquish major challenges to earth's freedom.

But despite all obstacles, you have agreed to take on these challenges and you have acted with dispatch and you have delivered your decrees and you have moved on, and we are grateful. And good things are happening in the world because you have kept the vigil of the violet flame.

I am profoundly grateful to all of you who have responded to my call and made it your business to come together on Saturday nights to invoke the violet flame.

Well, beloved hearts, I could be here several hours telling you of the lives that have been saved, the people who have been uplifted, those who are coming to this Community because you have given your calls to the violet flame and because you would not be moved from your seat in this court in this headquarters that I call my own with Lord Maitreya.

Understand that the greater the challenges you face and conquer, the greater the victory you shall have in the end. And that is why the Lord chooses to chasten and chasten again and again until you are fired in the kiln of the Lord unto the day of your immortality, even assimilating essences of that immortality long before you take your ascension.

Be not bowed down before the pip-squeaks of your time who “pip” and “squeak” and criticize and complain. Blessed ones, it is a shame that they left off the Path. And I tell you, it will be long, long centuries before those who have maligned the Path, our representatives and all that we stand for will find the Path again.

I tell you, beloved, that there is tremendous opportunity today for those who would seek and find their victory. And the Lords of Karma have asked me to tell you that if you will remain steadfast in your violet flame services and if you will keep your vigil of giving 144 Astreas thrice weekly (Sunday, Tuesday and Friday), you will see Elohim scour the earth of the most base elements of Evil, demons and darkness tormenting souls who were originally souls of Light.

To think of that swirling action of the circle and sword of Astrea around the earth and into its core, across the meridians and into every household - to think that you are making that happen! Why, beloved, rejoice! Rejoice that you are alive and well on planet earth in this hour and able to multiply the power of this opportunity!

And I, Saint Germain, desire to see every Teaching Center and Study Group on earth hooked up by a phone patch to this court for Friday- and Saturday-night vigils and Sunday dictations. For then you shall see the rays of light going forth from your I AM Presence in an unbroken stream, and you will see that your bonds of oneness cannot be broken, cannot be broken for the power of the Word that shall sweep the earth because you are of one accord, one voice, one heart.

The power of the spoken Word that you give at an accelerated pace, beloved, does neutralize all attempts of extraterrestrials in their spacecraft to do harm to the inhabitants of planet earth. For when you are in agreement and in harmony in Jesus' name, those of evil intent are not able to turn back or undo or overthrow any part of what you are.

This is especially true whenever you keep the circle and sword patterns of Astrea and the patterns of such decrees as "Reverse the Tide," the Judgment Call, the Dweller Call and the Ruby Ray Exorcism moving at the speed that you have achieved.

Let those who come newly into our organization work with those who can teach them the slow pace of a heartfelt devotion and eventually the fervor and intensity of a stepped-up pace until they are able to join you in your march of Astrea's call.

Oh, beloved, there is a whiteness in the earth this day, a whiteness profound that penetrates all levels of being! And every form of life, from the tiny amoeba to Elohim, is a part of Astrea's dance of the hours in the earth this day.

I tell you, it is a miracle that you are in the earth and that you are willing to give this decree with the fire and purity and vision with which you give it. I commend you, beloved. I commend you with my heart, for I am seeing things beginning to turn around.

Some things have been turned around and some have not. What has not been turned around is the enmity of the hordes of war who yet inhabit the earth, who are rejects from other planetary chains who have come in their disguises over the centuries.

They yet plot war. They lust after your souls and after the light of your souls. They lust after territory that they would gain. And above all, beloved, they would destroy America, for America is the place of victory. But always remember that they cannot deprive you of that victory - unless you allow them to.

Understand this principle: if they can destroy America, there is no hope for the rest of the world. And therefore these fallen angels have come to destroy the youth and the coming generations.

But you will not allow it! You will give your calls to God on behalf of the youth. You will take out your Archangel Michael (ceremonial) swords. And when you travel on your vacations, you will deliver the Teachings of the Ascended Masters and you will bring in the souls of Light.

It does not matter what the numbers, beloved. We will go to the ends of the earth to bring one soul of Light to this altar of God. And that one soul of Light may himself be a potential avatar.

Yes, beloved, the white fire of the Great Central Sun of Alpha and Omega be upon you and in you and through you in this hour. For in three short days, having twice given the call to Astrea 144 times, you have been the instruments of tremendous change! This is a magnificent accomplishment.

By the power of your Astreas you have summoned Elohim. You have summoned Manus, the very ones who will come for our July conference.¹² You have summoned them by your fervor. You have summoned the energy of the white fire core of the Five Dhyani Buddhas, and that fire is placed over your hearts. And you can feel the strength of your heartbeat and you can feel the zeal of the LORD in your hearts and in your auras.

I tell you, beloved, when you, as the keepers of the gate, are at such a moment, you must recognize that all kinds of nonsense may be flung at you from this corner and that corner or from your own mind or subconscious or unconscious. Do not heed it! Do not be pulled away from your first love by the tides of the emotional (i.e., desire) body.

Do not, do not, do not be moved!

¹²Beloved Lanello, the Manus, and the Masters of the First Ray to sponsor the July conference and Summit University. See Lanello, February 26, 1995, pp. 95, 107 n. 8.

What is that to thee? Follow the Lord Christ. Follow me!¹³ For you have such an opportunity to turn back prophecy.

But I cannot overestimate how important it is for Keepers of the Flame around the world to be connected to this altar. I say, it will establish those lines of force and those connections whereby the light will flow into our center at headquarters and then flow out to our focuses throughout the world, as the tides of the sea coming in and going out. And you will feel the rhythm of that light going forth from the high altar to your altars, beloved hearts, and then back again to Maitreya's heart.

This opportunity is a miracle of the age of communication, just as it is a precursor to your placing the Teachings of the Ascended Masters on satellite. And since I have been so much a part of the scientific age, beloved, I am gratified that our chelas can directly profit by the groundwork I have laid and can multiply, by the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand, the decree energy that will unite all chelas on planet earth with each other and eventually with all chelas in the etheric octave through their connection to the Hub - King Arthur's Court.

Do you understand, beloved, what a gigantic opportunity it is to have all Keepers of the Flame on earth connected and the light therefore flowing through their hearts to King Arthur's Court and back again to be anchored in their centers, passing through the earth and the higher atmosphere on the way?

Thus, we may send souls of Light to be born on earth because we know that once you have started this planetary alchemy, you will never stop, you will never cease reinforcing your connection to God and one another. You will see what you can accomplish, and you will see just what I envisioned when I founded the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity.

Oh yes, beloved, the fallen ones have misused the media. They have misused television. They have attempted to ruin the minds of children and youth. But I tell you, they will not stop you from using mass communication to gain the victory of earth itself.

My beloved chelas, I look forward to the July conference.

I welcome you to my heart and I say:

Keep on keeping on, for you are winning!

Keep on keeping on, for you are winning.

Keep on keeping on. You are winning!

I AM Saint Germain, and Portia and the Lords of Karma are with me. We commend you and say: Pass the ball. Pass the torch. And keep that ball rolling and keep that torch burning!

We are invincible when we are one. Do not fail, beloved! Do not fail to keep the oneness and to remember that nothing is more important than your harmony. Do not break the chain of our oneness by breaking your harmony. Always remember, you and Saint Germain together in harmony are saving the planet and delivering these Teachings to the millions.

I send you forth with all the love of my heart. I AM your Saint Joseph, your Prophet Samuel. I AM Saint Germain with you this hour. And I AM well pleased!

[29-second standing ovation. Messenger and congregation give the salutation:]

Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain! Hail, Saint Germain!

Decree to Beloved Mighty Astrea -

"The Starry Mother"

In the name of the beloved Mighty Victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, Mighty I AM Presence

¹³John 21:22.

and Holy Christ Selves of Keepers of the Flame, Lightbearers of the world and all who are to ascend in this life, by and through the magnetic power of the sacred fire vested in the Threefold Flame burning within my heart, I call to beloved Mighty Astrea and Purity, Archangel Gabriel and Hope, beloved Serapis Bey and the seraphim and cherubim of God, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water and earth! to lock your cosmic circles and swords of blue flame in, through and around my four lower bodies, my electronic belt, my heart chakra and all of my chakras, my entire consciousness, being and world.

Cut me loose and set me free (3x) from all that is less than God's perfection and my own divine plan fulfilled.

1- O beloved Astrea, may God Purity
Manifest here for all to see,
God's divine Will shining through
Circle and sword of brightest blue.

First chorus: Come now answer this my call,
Lock thy circle round us all.
Circle and sword of brightest blue,
Blaze now, raise now, shine right through!

2- Cutting life free from patterns unwise,
Burdens fall off while souls arise
Into thine arms of infinite Love,
Merciful shining from heaven above.

3- Circle and sword of Astrea now shine,
Blazing blue-white my being refine,
Stripping away all doubt and fear,
Faith and goodwill patterns appear.

Second chorus: Come now answer this my call,
Lock thy circle round us all.
Circle and sword of brightest blue,
Raise our youth now, blaze right through!

Third chorus: Come now answer this my call,
Lock thy circle round us all.
Circle and sword of brightest blue,
Raise mankind now, shine right through!

And in full Faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full Power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

After giving the preamble, give verses 1, 2 and 3, each followed by the first chorus. Then give verses 1, 2 and 3, each followed by the second chorus. Next give verses 1, 2 and 3, each followed by the third chorus. This comprises one Astrea decree.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on the Feast of Saint Joseph, Sunday, March 19, 1995, at the Royal Teton

Ranch, Park County, Montana. In preparation for the dictation, the Messenger read I Sam. 1-3, 4:1 on the birth of Samuel and his calling while still a child to be a prophet of the LORD. Saint Joseph and the prophet Samuel were two of Saint Germain's embodiments.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Saint Germain's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Sections printed in bold italic type highlight fiats, mantras, affirmations, prayers and decrees that you can use in your daily decree sessions. The Messenger recommends that each week when you receive your Pearl of Wisdom, you type or write these out and place them in a special section in your decree book. The Messenger also encourages you to compose your own fiats and affirmations based on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters given in the Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 13

Beloved Lanello - March 19, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 13 - Beloved Lanello - March 19, 1995
A Universal Religion of Divine Love
The Restructuring of The Summit Lighthouse
At King Arthur's Court on the Occasion of the
Celebration of the Thirty-Fifth Anniversary of the
Founding of The Summit Lighthouse on August 7, 1958

Hail to the Lanello in you! For I dwell in the heart of every chela. I have never left you. I AM with you. And I AM here for the victory of The Summit Lighthouse!

Yes, beloved, I am a part of you if you would have me as a part of you. For it would be impossible for me, even for a moment, to abandon a sincere chela on the path of the will of God, a Keeper of the Flame, a lover of the Light or one who is simply searching.

And so, I am grateful for the mantra God gave to me. This mantra you must also repeat:

Behold, I AM everywhere in the consciousness of God!¹

When you say this, beloved, you are multiplying your own Electronic Presence before you even attain your ascension. You are saying:

Where the consciousness of God is in anyone on earth or in the heaven-world, I AM there! I AM with that one, reinforcing the consciousness of God and being reinforced by it through the great multiplier of all, the Holy Spirit, whose divine love enfolds us all, wherever we are.

Let us, then, consider the mystery of being on this day of celebration. Won't you be seated, my gracious friends.

You are empowered by the threefold flame in your heart to multiply the presence of your Holy Christ Self and your I AM Presence. Yes, beloved, you can accomplish this by the efficacious use of the science of the spoken Word.

Remember that the heart that has truly loved never forgets.² I have loved you long before you found my footprints in the sands, whether in this life or in previous lifetimes. I have loved you because we are part of a mandala. We came from Venus together. We were trained on Mercury.

¹In a dictation given on April 20, 1973, two months after his ascension, the Ascended Master Lanello said: "Lo, I AM everywhere in the consciousness of God!" On February 28, 1993, he told us: "If you make this mantra your own, you will quickly gain a new mastery." (See 1973 PoW, p. 131; and 1993 PoW, p. 250.)

²The heart that has truly loved never forgets. "No, the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets, / But as truly loves on to the close, / As the sunflower turns on her God when he sets, / The same look which she turn'd when he rose." Thomas Moore, "Believe Me, If All Those Endearing Young Charms," stanza 2.

We were trained on the God Star. Yes, some or all of you who were part of our bands were trained on various planets. And, yes, we have served our beloved Akbar, our beloved El Morya,³ long and lovingly.

Just imagine for a moment, beloved ones, this universe without El Morya. It would be as though someone had pulled the chain on the light and all of a sudden the light had gone out and we would say, "Where is Morya?"

So, I ask you now, prompted by that little exercise, brief though it was, to recognize your beloved El Morya and to thank him for his call to me, and through me to you, to be a part of his Summit Lighthouse. [41-second standing ovation]

What a heavenly sponsor! Had Morya not called me, I would not have had the opportunity to be trained as a Messenger. I would not have found Elizabeth. Ask yourselves: Would you have found one another or received the sponsorship to bear the wondrous souls that have been brought to your families, had Morya not called us, one and all?

O blessed ones, think what the consequences would be of the absence of one hierarch, El Morya, in our midst. And then imagine what the absence of so many Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings in our midst would be like; for each one has played a unique yet integral role in the forming of this Community, in the forming of the Great White Brotherhood. Think of it, beloved!

I think of it often. And I often shed a tear, as does my Elizabeth, thinking how helpless we would have been to accomplish the goals of this Community without El Morya. And El Morya in giving his sponsorship attracted other investors. He was the first. Then other Ascended Masters saw that we would stick to our guns and keep on keeping on and not be moved, even by death itself as the spectre that would fain separate us yet never could.

So, it is important to say to yourself on such an occasion as this: "Is there anything that I would not do? Is there anything I would not go through to have a victory for God or for earth or for my loved ones?"

Does the idea of sacrifice cause you to say: "That I would not do. That I could not do. I can only go so far. Don't ask me to make another sacrifice"? Well, beloved, you see how you limit your path and what your heavenly sponsors can do for you when you enter that self-limiting state of mind.

Remember that Jesus did not turn his back on the crucifixion, though he could have. He had free will. He did not have to go through a public crucifixion, beloved. He chose to do so. But first he did appeal to the will of God: "Father, if thou be willing, let this cup pass from me. Nevertheless, not my will but thine be done."⁴ He was in agony in the garden. Thus you know that initiations are not easy, even for the highest adepts and the Lord Christ himself.

Angels initiate you in each of your chakras tens of thousands of times in the course of your lifetimes. For after all, beloved, you are seeking the highest prize - the gift of eternal life, the gift of bonding to your Holy Christ Self, the gift of Godhood. And you now know that it is through the ten sefirot that you ultimately enter into Ein Sof.⁵

So, beloved, to receive eternal life - meaning eternal individuality, eternal Godhood - you must be willing to be initiated. Contemplate this and you will not be overcome by your doubts and fears when one of God's messengers suddenly thrusts an initiation upon your soul. You will not be unprepared

³Akbar the Great (1542-1605) was an embodiment of El Morya. See El Morya's Christmas letter for 1994, p. 11 n. 3, and the Messenger's lecture "Akbar the Great: The Shadow of God on Earth" (ordering information is listed in introductory note above). For a short biography, see Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Lords of the Seven Rays*, Book One, pp. 21-27, 57-59.

⁴"Not my will but thine be done." Luke 22:41-44; Matt. 26:38, 39; Mark 14:33-36.

⁵The ten sefirot and Ein Sof. In Kabbalah, the sefirot are the ten aspects of God's being that manifest from Ein Sof ("the Infinite"). Kabbalists' diagram of the sefirot, called the Tree of Life, is a blueprint for divine and human action and interaction. See 1992 PoW, p. 683 n. 2, and 1994 PoW, p. 180 n. 12.

for your angel visitant, but you will know what your response should be and the way in which you should go.

You will not need to look to friends, asking, “What shall I do? What shall I do?” For, beloved, you will know that you must go to your very heart of hearts and commune with your Holy Christ Self.

Go to the heart of God within you. Go into that secret chamber of your heart and fall upon your knees before your Holy Christ Self. Give yourself unto that Christ, beloved. And, after much soul searching, come to the place where you are ready to say, “There is nothing that my Lord could ask of me that I would not do.”

Beloved ones, when you make that commitment with eyes wide open and with full knowledge of what it means, know that you will be in training for the big league. And one day you will no longer know yourselves as sons and daughters of the solitude, for you will be in a class of advanced chelas who are nearing the hour of their ascension.

The moment of initiation is always a moment alone with God. Yet even in that moment you will know that throughout the cosmos chelas of Maitreya and Manjushri are being initiated simultaneously. These are your brothers and sisters, whom you have known in the mystery schools as your spiritual family. Your bonds with them are stronger than any earthly ties.

Yes, beloved, it is a relief to come to the place where you know that you can summon the strength from deep within for whatever God calls upon you to do. Having so set the heart and the mind, you are free as a bird.

And why are you free as a bird? You can fly! You can soar! The spectre of fear and doubt no longer follows you everywhere you go. The pull of the world or of this or that desire can intimidate you no more. You simply know that you belong to God and God belongs to you.

This is the only true freedom. It is freedom as Akbar would have it: freedom from self-elevation, freedom from untoward desire. Self-aggrandizement and desire for name and fame: what weapons you put in the hands of the sinister force!

Well, beloved, I tell you, as Morya has said and as the adepts have said, the thing most feared by those who would serve to set earth free is planetary ignorance; for ignorance begets crime upon heinous crime against oneself and others.⁶

I ask all of you, then, to become preceptors of the path of wisdom that leads to enlightenment, so that none who are sent to you may lose or fear to choose the highest path. Tell them that at the end of the road of discipleship they will know the bliss of their souls' union with twin flame, with the I AM Presence and all of the saints robed in white gathered at the throne of the Lamb.⁷ When that day dawns, this world that seems so real will pale in a moment and they will find themselves in cosmic reality, and all that they will have gone through here below will seem as a dream that fades as the mist before the Sun of their I AM Presence.

I project before you the day and the hour of your ascension, beloved. On that day the great joy of your ultimate union with God may be partially eclipsed by the knowledge that you have left so many behind. Did I not shed a tear on my ascension day?

Why, of course I did, beloved. But I was reconciled to my fate because I knew that, once ascended, I could come and materialize myself to you and be in your heart and in the hearts of millions of souls without limit. And I said to myself, “My consolation must be that I might overshadow my twin flame and that El Morya and I trained her to be a Messenger. She will remain on earth and thus the door will yet be open for many, many souls of Light to step through the veil into embodiment.”

⁶Planetary ignorance: the adepts' greatest “fear.” See El Morya's Christmas letter for 1994, pp. 6-7, 12 n. 11.

⁷Saints robed in white gathered at the throne of the Lamb. Rev. 3:4, 5; 6:9-11; 7:9, 13-17; 19:7, 8.

And thus, beloved, there are many reasons why one is taken and another is left.⁸ Most importantly, the one who is taken may hold the balance for the one who is left. May you hold the balance for many here in the earth and not look forward to your ascension except in the final hour when, by cosmic law, your Mighty I AM Presence will no longer allow it to be postponed.

Some of you may not think you are close to your ascension. Well, I will show you just how close you are. Mentally pick up a pair of binoculars. As you look through them, adjust the vision so that you can see first at close range and then at a distance.

You can bridge the distance between you as you are today and you as the Ascended Master you will be tomorrow by adjusting the binoculars. For the destiny that appears on the horizon so clearly focused before you is the future that shall one day be the present.

I tell you, it is a question of focus - yes, focus. With very few exceptions, if you choose to focus and to see through the All-Seeing Eye of God, if you choose to focus on Divine Reality even as you walk in the midst of unreality, you will have the capacity to ascend in this life. This is especially true if you prolong that life by right habits.

Yes, beloved, you must be willing to focus. Many of you are content to see life in a blur, for then you do not find it necessary to make the decisions of the hour. For of course the fog does not allow you to see, and that is a good enough excuse - or so you think. Yes, it is like not wanting to see one's face magnified in a mirror for fear of seeing the imperfections.

Sometimes you do not want to see or know the truth but, I tell you, you need to see and know what is transpiring within the circumference of your life. You need to carry the lamp of knowledge. You need to walk in the footsteps of the Lady with the Lamp, who I as Longfellow prophesied would appear in the land as a noble type of heroic womanhood.⁹

Yes, beloved, the Divine Mother appears in the land. The Divine Mother is with you.

Hasten, then! Hasten, then, the path of initiation. Follow Jesus' example. Submit yourselves to the initiations he went through. Be victorious by the age of thirty-three or in the years ahead. Walk in the mantle of your resurrection body, the body of your Holy Christ Self,¹⁰ yet be rooted in the earth. Rejoice in your resolution to realize the body of your Holy Christ Self and exercise your God-given creativity to fulfill the mission of your Christhood.

Follow the long and glorious road of freedom, knowing that the Light in you and around you is invincible and that you are here and now in this earth truly a lighthouse of Love. Yes, you as an individual can send forth the beacon of your I AM Presence 360 degrees from your heart chakra to all points of the earth, wherever there is even one soul yet in ignorance.

Do not expect a hilarious reception from those to whom you give my message of focusing on Divine Reality. Some people have the notion that they should wait till they arrive at the pearly gates to see what is real - as if they could not pursue what is real throughout their lives.

Blessed ones, postponing the choice to see clearly through the All-Seeing Eye of God is definitely not your path. Yet some of you have made it so. Some of you have decided that at so many thousand feet there should be a permanent cloud bank over you lest you should see into the realms of Divine Love or even into the depths of Death and Hell. For then you would have such an assessment of the consequences of sin as to never touch the forbidden fruits again.

⁸“One shall be taken and the other left.” Matt. 24:40, 41; Luke 17:34-36.

⁹The Lady with the Lamp. “A Lady with a Lamp shall stand / In the great history of the land, / A noble type of good, / Heroic womanhood.” Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, “Santa Filomena,” stanza 10.

¹⁰The body of your Holy Christ Self, the Sambhogakaya. In Buddhism, the Sambhogakaya is one of the three “bodies” of the Buddha; it is the Body of Bliss, Body of Inspiration or Glorious Body. It corresponds to the middle figure in the Chart of Your Divine Self, the Holy Christ Self. The other two “bodies” are the Dharmakaya (which corresponds to the upper figure in the Chart, the I AM Presence and Causal Body) and the Nirmanakaya (which corresponds to the lower figure in the Chart, the soul evolving in Matter). See 1994 PoW, p. 70 n. 4.

Yes, beloved, some would rather not see the highest heaven or the lowest hell. How, then, shall they assess right action, right decision on the path of life? These are the things we contemplate as we look to the future of this organization.

Go for your adeptship and make adeptship your concentration, flanked by the Love of Maitreya and the Wisdom of Manjushri. Visualize yourself holding the hands of these two Bodhisattvas.¹¹ See yourself as the Lighthouse between them, magnifying your beams through the lens of their minds and the minds of the Buddhas who stand behind them.

Take courage and take heart, beloved ones. For when you open your eyes and you see beyond the veil, you shall know the glory of God within you and you shall know the unreality of Death and Hell.

Yes, I AM your Lanello. I come in this hour to bring comfort to you who have borne many burdens, even if those burdens be your karma and even if you made that karma because of your psychology. For, beloved, you must resolve both your karma and your psychology. But the longer you wait to resolve your psychology, the more karma you will make from day to day.

However you picture your life today, I tell you, you have borne burdens with great heroism and I extol you and your efforts. Yes, beloved, we watch and we see all, and we see how you wage war against all negative elements of self and are so determined to have your soul's victory in this life. And for that very reason we are here today and we are here to announce to you, yes, new dispensations for The Summit Lighthouse.

You have heard of dispensations for Saint Germain and for Ascended Masters. Well, the dispensations written on the order I hold in my hand today are indeed for this organization, for its restructuring and for the broadening and the strengthening of its foundations as it prepares to become a worldwide movement.

Why, beloved ones, can you imagine the great commitment in the heart of El Morya as Abraham, as Arthur, as Akbar? In many of his embodiments he directed his energies toward establishing a universal religion of Divine Love that would transcend all man-made doctrines and divisions and melt by the violet flame the encrustations of hatred and bigotry that fuel religious schism.

El Morya's Darjeeling Palace of Light has now superseded the palace from which Akbar ruled India. Yes, Akbar has taken up his abode in the etheric octave (the heaven-world) and is eager to see his concept of a universal religion based on Love¹² reach everyone on earth who has that spark of hope, that revolutionary spirit and that inner knowledge that the world can be one through Divine Love.

He is also eager to see dissolved the artificial boundaries created by fallen angels and the artificial divisions of all who have attempted to separate brother from brother. For thereby the world would see the true reason for being of nations, states and communities come into play instead of the divide and conquer tactics perpetrated by the enemies of mankind.

Yes, beloved ones, so many Ascended Masters are dedicated to this cause of universal Divine Love. And therefore one and all from the octaves of Light - angels, ascended beings and those saints among us who are almost ascended - send you mighty salutations, our affirmation of your victories and our applause from all octaves.

Blessed ones, keep on keeping on! You are winning. And from the beginning, we were winning. Why, think of all that you have already passed through and know that the day dawns of a great manifestation of the Great Central Sun in your hearts.

I AM Lanello with El Morya and many who celebrate in this hour. You, beloved hearts, have

¹¹In Buddhist tradition Maitreya and Manjushri are referred to as Bodhisattvas, although they have the attainment of Buddhas.

¹²In her lecture before the dictation, the Messenger told the story of Akbar's desire to unify his empire through the establishment of a universal religion (see note 3 above).

good cause for celebration, for you have had many, many victories.

Upon these we shall build the future of this Community.

- [38-second standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Lanello, the Ever-Present Guru, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Sunday, August 8, 1993, following the dictation by El Morya. The dictations of Lanello and El Morya were given during a service at the Royal Teton Ranch commemorating the thirty-fifth anniversary of the founding of The Summit Lighthouse on August 7, 1958. Before the dictations, the Messenger delivered her lecture “Akbar the Great: The Shadow of God on Earth” (available on 2 audiocassettes: 2 hr. 49 min., \$14.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, A93072). El Morya’s dictation was published as his Christmas letter for 1994.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Lanello’s direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Sections printed in bold italic type highlight fiats, mantras, affirmations, prayers and decrees that you can use in your daily decree sessions. The Messenger recommends that each week when you receive your Pearl of Wisdom, you type or write these out and place them in a special section in your decree book. The Messenger also encourages you to compose your own fiats and affirmations based on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters given in the Pearls of Wisdom.

13.1 I AM the Witness - March 19, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 13 - I AM the Witness - March 19, 1995

I AM the Witness

“I Vowed to Stop Getting Colds”

Beloved Mother,

I just have to take a moment to tell you about the fantastic results I have had using a few simple and inexpensive techniques to ward off colds and influenza for the past year and a half. I am so very grateful to have learned about these techniques and have virtually kept my body free from illness since August 1993 just by using them. So I want to share this news with others in the hope that they will reap the same good health.

Approximately three years ago you published an “I AM the Witness” about swishing cold-pressed oils in the mouth first thing in the morning to rid the body of toxins (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 35, no. 2, pp. 11-16). I remember thinking how odd it sounded at the time and I couldn’t understand how it could possibly work. Well, I’m here to tell you that it definitely works and not only that, but it feels great and I just love it!

In July 1993 I went on a vacation to visit my parents. My mother, being full-blooded Italian, proceeded to show her love to me by feeding me all the rich, cheesy Italian dishes that I had grown up eating as a child, but to which my body was no longer accustomed. Sure enough, within two weeks after my return I was completely congested and had extreme cold symptoms.

I remembered that this was the type of cold that I had always experienced as a child at least three or four times a year. My colds were so severe that I would have to sit up in bed to sleep at night because my head was too congested to allow me to breath if I were to lie flat. These colds sometimes lasted two weeks and I was just miserable! Now here I was thirty years later and still feeling the unpleasant results of too much acidic and mucous-forming food. I vowed right then and there that

I was going to stop getting this type of cold, and I was going to have to find the way to do so!

After I had had this terrible cold for two weeks, I remembered the Witness about swishing with oil. Even if it sounded odd to me, I figured it was worth a try. I started swishing every morning, using sunflower oil (I have since switched to olive oil). I couldn't believe how good it felt to spit out the oil and clear my throat of large lumps of mucous that would have otherwise been stored in my body. After swishing, my mouth feels so clean and my gums, tongue and throat seem free of bacteria. It is important to brush your teeth, gums and tongue with baking soda and salt solution (one-half teaspoon of salt and one-half teaspoon of baking soda in a cup of pure warm water) after swishing to get the toxins out of your mouth. This makes your teeth whiter and your breath fresher, too.

I began to swish regularly and especially whenever I had a scratchy throat that could lead to a sore throat or cold. I know that I have turned around what would have otherwise been a full-blown, two-week cold by swishing and ridding my body of toxins, bacteria and mucous.

I know that swishing with oil alone will not keep my body free from illness, so I have also worked diligently to keep my blood slightly alkaline. Coupled with swishing with oil, I drink a quarter teaspoon of baking soda mixed in room-temperature water first thing in the morning, especially if I have eaten strong acidic foods. My body is so sensitive to Italian foods now, that I get a canker sore inside my lower lip the morning after eating a plate of spaghetti or pizza. But not if I drink baking-soda water and swish the next morning!

I also have had good results with using a kuzu drink with umeboshi plum paste and tamari to return my body to an alkaline condition if I have become acidic. I have learned to limit the amount of sweets I eat since too many sweets make the body too yin and we are more susceptible to colds when we are in a yin state.

The true test came recently when one of my children came home from the East Coast with a textbook case of influenza. I immediately went into high gear, applying all the techniques I stated above. I was very careful about what I ate so as to keep my blood alkaline so I wouldn't get the flu. By God's grace, none of my family got the flu. We are all grateful for what you have taught us about the macrobiotic diet so we can keep our bodies healthy and strong enough to ward off viruses.

I know that I am a better servant of the Lord if I can keep my body functioning at an optimal level. It takes a constant commitment to right eating and right living, but it is so worth it. I am grateful to serve on your staff, where I know I can best fulfill my dharma and balance my karma so that I can make my ascension in this life!

Thank you for being the example of how one can change one's diet and be a purer instrument of God.

Chapter 14

Beloved Cyclopea - March 26, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 14 - Beloved Cyclopea - March 26, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

1

Only God-Free Being Is Real

We Come to Intensify the Flame of Healing

Choose the Noble Path of Freedom

Legions of the sacred fire from out the Great Central Sun: assemble in this place! I call unto thee, Serapis Bey and seraphim of God. Descend! Descend for the purification of worlds, of the mind, the heart and the soul of each one who upholds the flame of victory.

We are come, and I am in the presence of the Four and Twenty Elders.¹ Therefore mark you well, beloved sons and daughters of God, the hour is coming and now is when your chalices might be expanded - the chalice of the heart and the mind and the third eye, yes, beloved, and the chalice of the spoken Word.

I call now and I summon. I summon the Five Dhyani Buddhas from out the white fire core of God. I summon them to this place; for I desire the action of the needle rays and the secret rays from each of the Buddhas to penetrate your four lower bodies as you will to receive that action now. For the action of the needle rays and the five secret rays is necessary for the quickening of the mind and for the expansion of the heart so that it can contain love and only love and only love.

We are come, therefore, to deal with sin, disease and death on earth. We come to intensify the action of the healing green flame of the Fifth Ray. Let emerald fire descend for the consuming of microbes, viruses and all that is harmful to the citadel of man and woman and child!

Elohim made thee in the Beginning. And Elohim would have thee in the Ending for the victory of your ascension in the Light. Therefore know, beloved, that there is nothing you could have in the earth that could be worth more than this victory. So great a promise! So great a salvation!

Know that you indeed live in a twilight zone, that you have at times pierced that zone and risen above it in communion with the ascended hosts during our dictations. However, in your unascended state, you could not possibly fathom the beauty, the light and the eternality of the sacred spheres even of your own Causal Body.

Therefore, do not let the little things of life, the attachments, take from you the glorious opportunity to have your victory and thereby to liberate millions upon earth. Let go! Let go! Let go! even before you have processed all of "these things."

¹Four and Twenty Elders. Rev. 4:4, 10, 11; 5:5-14; 7:11-17; 11:15-18; 14:1-3; 19:4.

For there is a fire that burns in the heart, and your Holy Christ Self will increase that fire. And in that fire is the very glow of Elohim, the very glow of Archangels and the incense that wafts its holiness upon your soul. From heavenly altars, then, receive the frankincense.

Know, beloved, that ye are able to cut the Gordian knot² that confronts you in this moment - whether it be of the spirit or the soul or of the mental body or the desire body, whether it be the temptation to go here or there rather than to choose the noble path of freedom that delivers the soul again and again and again.

Do not repeat daily the thoughts, the feelings, the actions, the choices that imprison your soul. But elevate your soul, intensify your fervor for God. Be as a runner in the race,³ running to receive the fire of the heart of your Holy Christ Self, that your soul might increase in light each day and multiply halo upon halo around herself.

Know that the halos of the soul increase as you are devoted to the healing of others and to the annihilation of Death and Hell. The latter, including the denizens thereof, shall one day be rolled up in a scroll and cast into the lake of sacred fire;⁴ and those who are carried away in that scroll shall not know eternal life.

This is the parting of the way. God as Elohim has given you the opportunity to use the All-Seeing Eye of God to direct into the greatest darkness magnificent emerald rays as beacon lights throughout the earth. You need not fear the fallen angels or the demons; for it is they who tremble in the night before the victorious music, the victorious decrees that you offer, challenging all evil that assails any soul of Light upon earth.

I come, then, to empower you who are able to receive the empowerment of Elohim because of your preparedness. Preparedness is the key when you welcome Elohim, beloved.

I would give you energy of emerald light for your use in healing any state of consciousness that may be troubling you. But you must first heal yourself of criticism, condemnation - gossip! Heal yourself of judging others. Heal yourself of putting down another just so you can elevate yourself. Heal yourself, beloved, and enter the glorious resurrection fires of Easter.

This is the time to transcend yourself over and over and over again. This is the time for self-transcendence through the flame of the transfiguration, the flame of the resurrection, the flame of the ascension. Yes, take full opportunity to pray profoundly that angels of God might clear impure records of the mind, and know that the sacred fire of Christ's resurrection is able to consume so much that you have been wrestling with.

Wrestle no more! For with Elohim, Archangels and the Lord Jesus Christ you shall know in these five days a transformation you have not known in years. Accept it! Receive it! Kneel at your bedside this night in fervent prayer that you might resolve your conflicts, whether with God, Elohim, Archangel, Messenger, friend or foe.

It is time to know, beloved, that all that matters is your victory in the mighty spheres of Light. Draw down the spheres of your Causal Body through fervent devotion to your beloved I AM Presence. Let the Presence drape flowing robes of light around you.

Have the courage to stand in the presence of God's perfection and power and omniscience. Have the courage to pull down your Holy Christ Self. Do not shun the walk with your True Self, but walk and talk as though you were on the road to Emmaus with the Lord Christ,⁵ who is forever the King of your own kingdom.

²Gordian knot. An intricate problem. In Greek mythology, King Gordius of Phrygia ingeniously attached his wagon to a pole with a knot that no one could untie. An oracle proclaimed that the one who untied the knot would rule Asia. Alexander the Great cut the knot with a single stroke of his sword.

³I Cor. 9:24; Heb. 12:1, 2.

⁴Rev. 19:20; 20:10, 14, 15; 21:8.

⁵Luke 24:13-35.

This is the way, I say. Walk ye in it. Establish a plan for your personal path and for the members of your household. Establish a master plan for Community building and for the worldwide dissemination of the Teachings.

Let souls of Light from around the world gather here in this Community of the Holy Spirit, for we deliver an outpouring of Light from Elohim for the re-creation of the worlds of the Lightbearers everywhere in this cosmos.

We are accelerating the Lightbearers! And the Lord God Almighty, through his Archangels, does let the judgment of the fallen angels descend. For they have refused to enter into paths of righteousness under the laws of God disseminated by the Manus⁶ from the Beginning.

I AM Cyclopea. I come in the presence of the Four and Twenty Elders. These magnificent beings of Light are robed in white and gold, beloved. They come with a message of victory for those who are the victorious ones. And they deliver lessons - lessons indeed and chastenings to those who have not made the use they should have made of stupendous teachings we have released and the light that comes through these teachings.

It is never too late! We do not fault you except to remind you for a little moment that you might have done better and won a greater crown. But today is today and the hour is the hour, and the hour of Cyclopea has come. Therefore, I stand in your midst and I say, come with me! Come with me this night to my retreat.⁷

Come with me, for you shall know what the All-Seeing Eye is focused upon. You shall see events past, present and future by the beacon of the All-Seeing Eye of God that we pass before you. And in this moment we give you a touch on the third eye that the hardened substance that does not allow you to see what is real and what is unreal might be transmuted.

Go not this way and that, but remain in the centeredness of your own God-free being. The Lord has said it: "Go not here nor there; but look, for the kingdom of God is within you."⁸

If you accept that the consciousness of God is within you, then look to that consciousness as God's kingdom and allow yourself to be God-taught through the assistance of the Masters and the Messenger. Do not fear to follow the inner voice as long as you have purified the power of that voice, the wisdom of that voice and the love of that voice.

Let God speak to you in the innermost sanctuary of your soul. Let God speak to you. Approach the altar of your heart in prayer when you retire at night and when you awaken in the morning. Let a prayer be on your lips at both ends of the day, beloved. For as the sun does rise and the sun does set, so the glory of the Lord shall come upon you, even as the LORD God did enter the camp of Abraham.⁹

Yes, beloved, there is a time and a place to receive Ascended Masters. Your El Morya waits for you to bring yourself to that level where he might commune with you. Do not underestimate the necessity of self-discipline or the action of accelerated decrees that enable you to come into a true communion with your Holy Christ Self and I AM Presence.

The days are short. They are always short for mortals. Yes, the stint of mortality that you have got yourself into and must get yourself out of is indeed short. Many of you can remember what you were doing ten, twenty, thirty, forty, fifty years ago. And the time has passed like the Lightning

⁶The Manus (Sanskrit, "progenitors" or "lawgivers") are the sponsors who ensoul the image of the Universal Christ for a lifewave, or root race. According to esoteric tradition, there are seven primary root races - individual groups of souls who embody together and have a unique archetypal pattern, divine plan and mission to fulfill on earth. See glossary in Saint Germain On Alchemy, s.v. "Manu."

⁷Cyclopea's retreat is on the etheric plane in the Altai Range where China, Siberia and Mongolia meet.

⁸Luke 17:20, 21.

⁹Gen. 18.

Flash descending through the sefirot of the Tree of Life.¹⁰

Time, then, is not real, nor space itself.

What is real?

I will tell you what is real. It is God-free being!

Therefore, if you are not free in your members, if you are a prisoner of habits and desires, then how shall you enter into the victory of the Lord and march with the legions of Light in the triumphal march of your own victory?

Assess yourself, beloved. Are you enslaved to this or that?

If so, then I say, you are yet a miserable creature. Be not enslaved by anyone or anything. Then you shall always be free to serve your God, to note the timetables of the Four and Twenty Elders, to sense when Elohim are nigh.

Yes, beloved, freedom of spirit and soul is the most valuable freedom of all. None can take it from you, not even the shackles of the world or imprisonment or confinement. When the spirit is free and the soul is free, you know that you shall soar as a bird and sing the song of the free all the way Home to the Great Central Sun.

I have come because I desire to see you pursue the gift of discernment of spirits so that you may never again be led astray into this or that psychic thralldom or the wretchedness of lower, astral levels of consciousness.

I AM Cyclopea, and the Mother Virginia does approach. Her presence is vast as you calculate time and space. For, as you know, Elohim inhabit the glory of the stars unto the Central Sun through worlds within and without.

Elohim! God in action. Elohim.

Therefore, sacred fire of Alpha and Omega, rise on the spinal altar of these devotees of Light.

Now, blessed ones, receive the light we pour on the spinal altar through the brain and the central nervous system.

As ye are able, so receive.

As ye have prepared, so be filled.

I AM Cyclopea. I open this conference. And with your permission I open your hearts to the LORD God, to the Lord Christ, to the Lord Maitreya, to the Lord Manjushri, to the Lord Padma Sambhava, to the Lord Sanat Kumara and to the Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha.

I AM the All-Seeing Eye.

Remember, the All-Seeing Eye sees all.

By the cosmic cross of white fire and in the beauty of the lilies, I seal you unto your immortal destiny.

Prove it!

Take it!

Run with it!

Set your world afire! - [25-second standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch,

¹⁰Lightning Flash. See p. 107, n. 7, this volume.

Park County, Montana. The opening dictation, by Elohim Cyclopea in the presence of the Twenty-Four Elders, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Wednesday, April 12, 1995. In her lecture before the dictation, the Messenger gave highlights from the dictations of the Elohim Cyclopea and Virginia since the founding of The Summit Lighthouse in 1958. "Triumphal March" from Aïda by Verdi was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Cyclopea's direction.]

14.1 I AM the Witness - March 26, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 14 - I AM the Witness - March 26, 1995

I AM the Witness

The Beauty of Confession

Dearest Mother of My Heart,

You have taught that the Masters give us presents on our birthday. I would like to share my birthday present this year and witness to the tremendous power of confession. My daughter received her First Holy Communion in the Heart at the July 1994 Freedom conference. One requirement was that the applicants and their parents each write a confession letter. You would read these letters and establish a penance.

I was raised Protestant and knew nothing about the ritual of confession until I joined Church Universal and Triumphant in 1976. Since that time I have written many confession letters, but this one was different.

About a month before the First Holy Communion ceremony, I sat down at my home computer and started to type. I asked my Holy Christ Self to remind me of all the things that I needed to confess. It was so difficult a task that each time I finished telling about an event, I gave a big sigh, glad that I was through. Then yet another scene would flash before me and more would need to be written. Eight hours and many tears later, I finished. There was nothing left to tell. I felt totally empty and at peace.

In the ensuing weeks I was busy with the end of the school year events and with preparations for the conference. I was in my six-week birthday cycle, and summer solstice was approaching. Normally this time of year can be pretty tough for me. Yet the day before solstice I felt incredibly light. I was joyous. I danced through the day, passing my tests, feeling on top of the world. At first I thought it was a fluke. It was highly unusual. (Funny how sometimes we identify with the difficulties of the Path and not the joys!) It took two days of basking in this freedom to realize that something significant had indeed happened. When I asked my Holy Christ Self what, the answer was the confession letter.

The next day I received a telephone call from one of your secretaries. You had read my letter and given me a penance. You thanked me for unburdening my heart. And unburdened my heart I had! In writing the letter I had to confront my sins and accept the need for forgiveness. There were no longer any barriers between you and me - real or imagined. You knew it all and loved me anyway. Such indescribable joy!

On my birthday, June 30, both Jesus and the Maha Chohan gave dictations through you and spoke of the process of confession and forgiveness. Beloved Jesus said:

I come, therefore, to impart to you the washing of the waters by the Word, a profound acceptance from my heart, giving unto you the true spirit of forgiveness - forgiveness as the open door of opportunity to correct the wrongs and to intensify the rights.

None of you here or anywhere on earth who knows the Way, the Truth and the Life should ever doubt for a moment that forgiveness is forthcoming when you ask for it, when you repent of your misdoings, when you desire to be baptized not only with water but with the Holy Ghost and with fire. Let none dwell for a moment in the sense “My wrongs are so great I cannot seek forgiveness.” This frame of mind smacks of spiritual pride, beloved.

Therefore, accept the need for forgiveness. Ask for it. Put sin and the sense of sin behind you and know that I AM truly with you always, especially in your deepest moments of despair, in your deviations from your chosen path, whatever that path might be, beloved. . . .

But should you slip and fall, blessed hearts, never, never fall for the lie that you cannot be forgiven. For as long as you continue to forsake whatever sin, whatever aberration you may have committed or you think you may have committed, our Father will forgive you. It is true that some, repeating the condemnations put upon them by authority figures, condemn themselves and accept that they have done wrong when they have done no wrong.

Therefore I, Jesus, come to you in this hour so that you may have the opportunity for full absorption in the Mind of God, full oneness with the comfort flame of the Maha Chohan. Thereby you may receive absolution from me and truly be a part of my Sacred Heart. [Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 37, no. 30]

The beloved Maha Chohan said:

But I tell you, beloved, the greatest mistake you could ever make in life is to fault yourself for your sins and not realize that your sins are not what I am looking at. I am looking at the quality of the heart, the purity of the mind, the devotion, the path. I am looking for what counts and not for a human being in a straitjacket who is always materially perfect but misses the mark of spiritual perfection for want of seeing clearly.

Therefore, get on with plucking out the tares from your consciousness, the tares of gossip and criticism and condemnation and judgment and faultfinding with yourself and others. . . .

So, then, remember the mantra. Remember the mantra that Jesus gave to your Catherine of Siena. And Catherine repeated it and said to Jesus, “Thou the All; I the nothing. Thou the All; I the nothing.” And each time she said, “I the nothing,” she would be emptied and then emptied again and again until her entire vessel was a fitting habitation for me and for Jesus. This is the formula, beloved. Know it well. Know it well. [Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 37, no. 31]

This was a birthday present I will never forget!

I am so grateful that you required me to write a letter of confession in preparation for the sacrament of my daughter’s First Holy Communion. Otherwise, this experience might have been postponed.

Now each Sunday before I take Communion I write a letter of confession. I want to maintain the state of openness between my heart and the heart of the Holy Spirit, the Maha Chohan.

Thank you, Mother, for loving me and encouraging me all the way Home.

With all of the love of my heart forever,

Chapter 15

Beloved Archangel Uriel - April 2, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 15 - Beloved Archangel Uriel - April 2, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

2

The Ax Does Fall

We Deliver the Judgments of the Lord Christ

The Glory of the New Day

Hail, legions of the Sixth Ray! I commend thee for thy presence in the Immaculate Heart. Come hither, then, for we shall deliver unto earth the judgments of the Lord Christ in this hour.

Ye who have gathered here for this spring conclave know well that the advent of spring does bring the sign of the Lord Christ. Therefore, across the face of the earth, there is no town or street or city, no place of residence where the angels of Cosmic Christ Peace of my bands, where the legions of Uriel do not enter.

As in all past ages, the people of earth have had unending opportunity to confess their sins and right their wrongdoings and to enter into a communion with the Lord Christ, the living Saviour. Thus, we say the ax does fall. This is the hour, then, when some are taken and others are left,¹ when some are bankrupt and others may yet have time to fulfill their vows made early on before God, yet long forgotten.

Thus, my coming is by the call of the Lord Christ. I have come, beloved, that he might know the deliverance of his people and of the tribes of the earth who mourn.²

Thus, you shall see the judgment outplayed day by day, for not a day shall pass unto the end of this year when there shall not be those who are judged. And so, this will be a clearing of the atmosphere of earth. It will be an unburdening of the four lower bodies of the planet and yourselves, which have borne the weight of sin [i.e., karma] of fallen angels and godless ones.

Thus, beloved, we enter a new era of hope and peace, an era when those who shine brightly, as the stars in the firmament,³ may show their light and thereby assist millions to find this path of the transfiguration, the resurrection and the ascension.

I, Uriel, have declared the hour of the judgment for those whose time is up! Therefore, we come to purge the earth. And you shall see it, you shall know it, and you shall participate in the work of the angels as you daily give till the end of this year the Judgment Call dictated to you by the Lord

¹Matt. 24:35-44; Luke 17:34-36.

²Matt. 24:29, 30.

³Dan. 12:3.

Christ.⁴

Call for the judgment of the spiritually bankrupt and empower God's angels to do your will! For ye know that the Lord Christ has said that ye shall judge angels.⁵ How much more shall ye judge fallen angels and those who have renounced their God.

Know, then, beloved, that the hour of the travail of the Woman and her seed⁶ must come to an end (just as all things in this world that are not of God must come to an end). And with that end shall come the glory of the New Day, the glory of the gift of God, the glory of the gift of the Manchild and the opening of the way - if ye would claim it and have it, declare it and make it possible - for the golden age itself!

I AM Uriel of the Sixth Ray; Aurora is with me. We bless you and seal you, for this is the hour in which we are sent from this altar by Holy Kumaras to do the work we have been called to do.

Thus, let the midnight hour show the sign of the Lord's coming. And may the tribes of the earth who have turned against the Light know that their judgment is nigh, even at the very door.

I AM Uriel! And ye shall behold how the mighty are fallen. Ye shall behold the fall of the followers of Satan who have occupied the pulpits of the churches. Ye shall see a mass exodus out of the churches that no longer represent the power of the living Christ. For those who have known him from the Beginning will search out and find him in his rightful place - in the hearts of all lightbearers of the earth.

Thus, the Lord Christ and the Lord Gautama have ordained this Church Universal and Triumphant for all those who are awakened unto everlasting life according to the prophecy of Daniel.⁷

In the invincible majesty of our God, I bow to the Light within you, and I ask you to remain vessels of the holy fire that the fire of God might consume all who are unreal.

I place my hand on your forehead, each one.

I seal you with the sign of God.

The Judgment Call

"They Shall Not Pass!" by Jesus Christ

In the Name of the I AM THAT I AM,
I invoke the Electronic Presence of Jesus Christ:
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
By the authority of the cosmic cross of white fire
it shall be:
That all that is directed against the Christ
within me, within the holy innocents,
within our beloved Messengers,
within every son and daughter of God ...
Is now turned back
by the authority of Alpha and Omega,
by the authority of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ,

⁴See Jesus Christ, August 6, 1978, "They Shall Not Pass!" (1978 PoW, pp. 165-67, 175-76); and decree 20.07, "The Judgment Call: 'They Shall Not Pass!'" in Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, Section II.

⁵I Cor. 6:3.

⁶Rev. 12.

⁷Dan. 12:1-3.

by the authority of Saint Germain!
I AM THAT I AM within the center of this temple
and I declare in the fullness of
the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood:
That those who, then, practice the black arts
against the children of the Light . . .
Are now bound by the hosts of the LORD,
Do now receive the judgment of the Lord Christ
within me, within Jesus
and within every Ascended Master,
Do now receive, then, the full return -
multiplied by the energy of the Cosmic Christ -
of their nefarious deeds which they have practiced
since the very incarnation of the Word!
Lo, I AM a Son of God!
Lo, I AM a Flame of God!
Lo, I stand upon the Rock of the living Word
And I declare with Jesus, the living Son of God:
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
ELOHIM ELOHIM ELOHIM

Posture for giving this decree: Stand. Raise your right hand, using the abhaya mudr (gesture of fearlessness, palm forward), and place your left hand to your heart - thumb and first two fingers touching chakra, pointing inward. Give this call at least once in every 24-hour cycle.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Archangel Uriel was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Holy Thursday, April 13, 1995, between 11:57 p.m. and 12:04 a.m. (MDT). “Sanctus” from Saint Cecilia Mass by Gounod was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Archangel Uriel’s direction.]
Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

15.1 I AM the Witness - April 2, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 15 - I AM the Witness - April 2, 1995

I AM the Witness

A Pentecostal Preacher Becomes a Keeper of the Flame

Dear Mother,

I wanted to take this opportunity to thank you for the wonderful conference last summer. It was my first conference, and I thought that I would share “my story” with you about my path and how I came to be there with you.

I am a 44-year-old native Kentuckian who became a world traveler through my job as an electronic specialist on offshore drilling ships. I started my world tour at the age of 19, shortly after graduating from electronics tech school. My first assignment was in the Far East.

I lived in Singapore for seven years while working in most of the Eastern countries. I met and married my wife, who is of Indian descent, while in Singapore. I found I had a curious love for all Asians and was easily accepted by them. Sometimes I would feel that I could even speak the various languages but of course I couldn't. I suspect some karmic links here but do not have any memory of them.

While living in Singapore, I began to visit the local Buddhist temple and to visit and chant with the monks. I was a novelty to them, and they eventually baptized me and accepted me as their friend. I read and studied the precepts of Buddha and loved to meditate on them.

Finally we moved to the island of Malta, where we stayed for four years while I worked in the Middle East and North Sea. Eventually we moved back to the United States in 1980 while I continued my career in Brazil and other places.

Shortly after returning to the United States I became a born-again Christian and renounced all other teachings. I went on to become a Pentecostal preacher, no less, though not a very good one in my opinion. After ten years of this, my burning heart continued to desire more and I became desperate. I continued to pray for more, as I always had, and the Lord began to cause me to reexamine reincarnation. At first, I was repulsed by this because I knew that it would cost me my church and all of my friends. But after completing my research and looking within my own heart, I had to accept this doctrine. Eventually I was rejected by my church, where I functioned as "fill in" pastor. All of my friends stopped coming around also because of my "leprosy."

One day I happened upon your books *The Lost Teachings of Jesus, I and II*. Never had I read anything which so reflected my own thoughts and more! One thing led to another and I started checking out your organization. Being very cautious, of course, of "cults," I began to ask around. I got nothing but negative reports but it was all hearsay, which I refused to believe. I called the ranch and asked for a list of members in my geographical area, which they gave me. I called three people, each about 100 miles from my location in different cities. All three gave me high-praise reports for your organization, and my intuitive feeling was good. I found out through them about the conference and, before I knew it, I was there. What perfect timing!

Weeks before the conference the Holy Spirit started showing me an inner image of a Buddha in meditation. I did not know what this meant, but it comforted me to close my eyes and visualize it. I was amazed when I arrived at the conference and saw this very image in your book tent! You taught on the Holy Spirit, which as a Pentecostal had been my forte, so to speak. You spoke the truth (and more than I knew besides) and my heart was thrilled. Your teachings on the Holy Spirit were the perfect teachings for me.

I signed up as a Keeper of the Flame and am now relying upon the Keepers Lessons and more of your books to keep me company here in the Bible belt. Needless to say, there are not too many followers of the Ascended Masters here!

I am trying to work through my karma, as we all are, and I am hoping to start a study group if I can somehow make contact with others of like mind. I sometimes organize study groups at the local library conference room. After meeting mostly with traditionalists, I am praying to make contact with some Truth seekers, as I know these will be easier to work with.

I look forward to learning and growing in your organization and pray daily for help from the Holy Spirit and the Ascended Masters. I have always felt like an alien on this planet and it was very satisfying for me to actually see over three thousand people at your meeting who had similar views!

I would like to know when you think you will be on satellite. I hope it will be soon because you are not on my local cable. (I did try to get you on cable here without success.)

Again, I express my appreciation to you for your work and hope that I can someday attend Summit University, though at present job duties keep me here.

God bless you,

Chapter 16

Beloved Elohim Peace - April 9, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 16 - Beloved Elohim Peace - April 9, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

3

The Immense Power of Peace

I AM with You in the Victory of the Light

Keep the Flame of Peace in the Solar Plexus

We, Elohim, confirm the judgments in the earth of Almighty God. We, Elohim, call out from among all peoples those who ensconce the flame of Peace in the place of peace.¹

We come to open the New Day for all lightbearers of the world. We contact them. We bring them to this holy mountain of God. They come first to the etheric retreats and then we send them to the ranch or one of our centers through our contacts.

So, beloved, Elohim have come to bathe the earth in the radiance of the Lord Christ, to bathe you in that golden pink glow-ray. We have come on this occasion to celebrate the Christhood and the overcoming unto everlasting life of every son and daughter of God.

Angels of the Sixth Ray have marked every soul upon earth who must have this Path and this Teaching. For when these souls learn to use the violet flame and have in hand the Teachings of the Ascended Masters, they will be able to accelerate their resurrection unto eternal glory.

Blessed hearts, I ask you at the conclusion of this dictation to pray on bended knee, with the fervor of your hearts, for those souls whose fiery destiny it is to attain union with God by fulfilling their calling of the ages in this life. Their victory is necessary if earth is to meet her timetables. For those who graduate from among earth's evolutions as Ascended Masters and Ascended Lady Masters have the opportunity to return as guardians and mentors of humanity.

Take unto yourselves the calling of becoming world teachers, of breaking the bread of life and offering to each one the Body and the Blood of the living Christ. Teach all to bond with the Holy Christ Self. Teach all the path of salvation. Set the example and let your temples be the temples of the living God.

Many are stifled in their churches. Let the doors be opened! Let the angels escort them into the New Day! Let the power of God descend and wipe out all war in the earth through this holy people!

Unto you I say, hear our word and exorcise the warring in your members! See the holiness of God before you and the great glory of your approaching victory as you impart, therefore, by the

¹the solar plexus

living Presence of God (and of his Christ, who dwells within you) God's teaching, God's love. Yes, announce the very present possibility of the victory of many souls.

Our God has not intended the grayness of the planet to turn to darkness and blackness and despair whereby even the finest of souls are devoured by the creeping and crawling things that come out of the depths of the astral plane. No, beloved. This can be made to cease. It must cease! Include in your decrees the call that this be done, that the darkness of Chaos and Old Night shall cease! and that the ravages of the demons and fallen angels in the earth shall cease!

All legions of Peace under the Lord Christ, the Faithful and True, and the armies of heaven march in this hour of the victory of the resurrection - yours and the Lord's. They march from one end of the earth to the other, beloved. And you will know when they have reached your homes and your cities.

We are on the march! And all armies of God who come with the calling to minister unto life and to serve to set life free also come with the calling of the Lord Christ to bring God's judgment upon the fallen angels where that judgment is meet.

How shall the righteous be saved except there be taken from the earth the ages-old oppressors of my people?

The spiritual warfare announced by Archangel Uriel is slated to continue throughout the year, but if you do not fulfill your assignments to invoke our intercession and to offer your invocations, then in some cases our work will need to continue relentlessly through the decade into the next century.

I say, beloved, know that you must pronounce the judgment and call for the binding of the dweller-on-the-threshold of the fallen angels whose time is up, giving the entire series of invocations included in the yellow section of your decree books [20.06 - 20.12]. For as you present the mandate to Almighty God for the judgment, so God then presents that mandate unto Elohim and Archangels and legions of angels under the command of the Lord Christ and Maitreya.

It is the call from earth that compels the answer of heaven. Do not forget this. Do not misunderstand the geometry of God. You must mirror heaven on earth. And you must call to heaven that that which is the plan of Helios and Vesta and the legions of the Great Central Sun shall come to pass on earth that the children of Light may no longer be oppressed and that the children of Darkness may be taken elsewhere according to the levels of wickedness they have espoused.

These edicts come from the Four and Twenty Elders. They come from the Great Central Sun. And they come from the Great Central Sun Magnet.

I AM with you in the victory of the Light!

I AM with you in the victory of the Light!

I AM with you in the victory of the Light!

Therefore know that the interplay between heaven and earth is the means whereby the glory of the Lord, the resurrection, the New Day and the golden age might be made manifest. Sufficient are the numbers associated with this activity to accomplish great good and great liberation to the people of earth. Yet I say, multiplying these numbers many thousands and millions of times over will secure a certain victory for the planet.

Know that the sponsorship of this Church is upon you, and that sponsorship has increased with the empowerment and light given both unto the Messengers and unto the devotees. It is time, then, as the Lord Christ would have me tell you and as the Lord Buddha would have me tell you, for the expansion of this activity and for all peoples of the earth to know the Word and its liberating power.

There is a solemnness in our meeting. There is a quietude. For we know and we prophesy that never again shall this Community be as it has been. It shall prosper. It shall expand. The gates shall open wide. And I say, those who have waited for and longed for and yearned for the direct

contact with the living Christ - they shall have it!

See to it in your prayers and decrees. See to it that in your daily calls you release the intensity of the sacred fire of your chakras to cut free all souls of light and to reverse the tide of negative world karma back upon the fallen angels who created it and who would now prevent our prophecy from being fulfilled. They shall not prevail! For it is the will of Almighty God and his hosts that they not prevail. Therefore, join the LORD's hosts in this planetary victory and know your personal victory as well.

Elohim of God commend you for all good and remind you to weed out the weeds of consciousness and plant flowers of glory unto your resurrection.

The Resurrection Spirit from the heart of the Great Central Sun does bless you with a gentle rain of light's descent.²

Rejoice, rejoice, rejoice, ye people of God! For yours is the salvation at hand. Claim it, and claim it for all. And know that God is truly your defense and your defender.

I seal you in the immense power of Peace. Thus I speak quietly. For the power of Peace itself, beloved, is all that you require - is all that you require.

The power and the presence of Peace that you feel in this hour are yours to claim and to internalize forever. And with that self-discipline you shall know truly the empowerment of the Sixth Ray, whereby your Lord Christ did conquer Death and Hell.

I seal you in the Great Sun Disc.

I AM Elohim Peace, one with Aloha.

You are sealed in Light.

Do not break the seal.

[Messenger and congregation kneel before the altar in silent prayer.]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Elohim Peace was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, at the conclusion of the April 13, 1995 Holy Thursday service. During the service, the Messenger gave highlights from the dictations of the Elohim Peace and Aloha. “The Holy City” was played as the meditation music before the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Elohim Peace's direction.]

16.1 I AM the Witness - April 9, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 16 - I AM the Witness - April 9, 1995

I AM the Witness

From the Spoken to the Printed Word

Beloved Mother,

In preparation for a forthcoming seminar my local study group is holding, it was necessary for me to listen to a dictation and simultaneously follow the text in a published Pearl of Wisdom. It had been some time since I had listened to and read a dictation simultaneously, and it was a revelation! I recommend that other students try it to see what I mean.

²As Elohim Peace spoke these words, a gentle rain began to fall

I know from my work in editing and transcribing that the wording which may be absolutely perfect for a speech given verbally often does not look right in printed form. They are two different forms of communication; and the verbal speech usually needs “translating” or transforming by means of editing (which sometimes may be quite extensive) in order to be perfect for the written form. There are many reasons for this, one being that what is perceived perfectly in the spoken message as an emphasis or pause or mannerism or subtle style of delivery is not apparent in printed form. Therefore greater clarification may be needed, or a total rearranging of the sentence structure.

We your students know of the dictations you deliver year by year, of your counseling, of the calls you make daily, and of the books you have yourself written. But my recent “listen and read” experience reminded me that one of your very, very greatest callings in this life is the regular publication of the Pearls of Wisdom in order that the Masters’ words may be preserved in perfect form, solidly in print.

I am now so reminded that this is hardly just a matter of your staff transcribing the dictations and you then okaying them! While the dictation I just reviewed was superb and perfect in spoken form, it is evident that under the Master’s guidance so much extra work has gone into rearranging the grammar and clarifying the message to make it more suitable for communicating in print.

I was prompted to write this evening just to thank you so much for what may often be an unsung or unrecognized mission, which you fulfill for us so regularly week after week, year after year unto the decades. Today through my study I witnessed just how much time and work you personally, with the Masters and the assistance of your staff, put into each and every printed Pearl.

Thank you - on my behalf, on behalf of all chelas, and on behalf of all posterity!

A chela

Chapter 17

Beloved Archangel Gabriel - April 16, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 17 - Beloved Archangel Gabriel - April 16, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

4

Fiery God!

The Meaning of Empowerment

Call for the Judgment of Those Who Commit Genocide

Hail, legions of seraphim of God!

Hail, communicants of Church Universal and Triumphant!

I AM Gabriel of the Sun and my legions are with me. Therefore, stand in their midst and receive the blessing of angels of God who come from the Central Sun with filled chalices of fiery God, fiery God, fiery God! [Congregation stands.] Receive, then, the hosts of the LORD. For we are thy servants, even as thou art the servants of God.

Be seated, then, beloved.

I come in the whiteness of the glory of the rings of the Great Central Sun. I come so that the rings may intensify round about this place and also seal it.

I come with the annunciation, for I AM the Angel of the Annunciation. And I announce to you that God has called you to a higher purpose and a higher consciousness. And God has sent untold angels of my bands to deliver unto you the wavelength of the white fire of being. Now receive it in your seven chakras and in the chakras of the five secret rays.

Receive the fire of God and know that, according to thy will and the will of God which thou dost espouse, thou shalt be mighty conquerors in this age. For the glory of God shall descend upon you, and the glory of the Holy Spirit and the glory of the Son and of the Divine Mother.

This, then, is your calling. You must strive daily to rise to the place of yesterday's attainment, to maintain that place and to rise another niche on the morrow. Do not backslide. It will be costly to you and to your sponsors among the heavenly hosts.

I say to you, beloved, the white fire of God is able to annihilate all war upon this planet in an instant. I ask you to heed the word of Uriel! Heed the word of the Archangels! Come into a divine allegiance and understand that the purification of your temple by white fire, which we now bear to you, is the key to the annihilation of war.

Therefore, surrender. Surrender to the Light and the beings of Light. And do not give an inch to the fallen angels who come as impostors to lead the children of Light astray. Let the angels empower you. Do not attempt to empower yourselves, but self-empty and be filled again and again with the Light of God.

Do not be concerned with the passing of the decades. For the spiral of eternity is upon you, and you may receive from Saint Germain a tremendous boost in consciousness and in the strength of the body - the strength of the etheric body, the strength of mind and heart and soul and physical chalice. Strength is the requirement of the hour that no foul or unclean spirit may come nigh thee but only tremble at thy footstep and flee! Thus, be known as the conquering heroes and heroines.

Yes, beloved, when you come to the altar, you see clearly. When you are in my presence, you see clearly. I tell you, sometimes not more than once in a lifetime or once in ten lifetimes or longer do the sons and daughters of God receive a personal visitation from me.

Cherish this! Cherish my presence and my words through this instrument. For to be found worthy once in a lifetime of the visitation of an Archangel should be enough to seal you on a course of victory wherein you look neither to the right nor to the left but up into the face of Alpha, of Omega, your Father-Mother God.

I AM Gabriel of the Sun! Now I draw the physical sun of this system close to the earth, and I am sending fire for the purging of those whose time is up! The fire of the Sun will consume all reprobate¹ ones who have not given allegiance to the Inner Christ and the Son of God sent by the Father-Mother God for the redemption of all souls.

There are Christs in heaven - many. And there are those on earth who bear the Christ consciousness and have attained the bonding to the Sacred Heart of Jesus. But I tell you, beloved, those who have that white fire, those who have that bonding are an elite corps. I say this in a spiritual context, for you who are of that corps move with my legions and the legions of Serapis Bey, Mighty Astrea and Purity.

How could it be otherwise than that we should bestow upon you the fire of the Sun when you have seen fit on Tuesdays, Fridays and Sundays to give the decree to Astrea 144 times? Blessed ones, this is indeed unprecedented! And there are few areas in the earth where the sacred fire is released as powerfully as you release it through your calls to the Elohim Astrea.

Therefore I say, increase your visualizations. Whether you are an artist of some merit or not an artist at all, draw sketches illustrating the mighty rings of Astrea's circle of blue flame round the earth, round yourselves, round the towns and cities and unto the very core of the earth.

Why, beloved, if you will only believe in the power of the spoken Word, if you will only believe in the power of your Mighty I AM Presence and Holy Christ Self to speak through you, then you shall know the victory! We of the hosts of the LORD join you. And we say, there is absolutely no possibility of defeat when we are one - when you accept the purging of your four lower bodies and when you accept the ultimate union with the Sun of the I AM Presence as we walk with you on this earth!

I charge you not to get caught up in mundane matters, for very soon you will feel burdened in body and soul. Take hold! take hold! take hold of your beings and understand that you are the sons of Sparta come again! You stood and still stand as guardians of the pass at Thermopylae!² Hold the fort and give the fiat: In the name of the Mighty I AM Presence, we will not turn over our planet to the fallen angels!

Should you not give this fiat, beloved?

¹reprobate: rejected as worthless or not standing a test: condemned; foreordained to damnation; morally corrupt: depraved.

²The Spartans' stand at Thermopylae. See p. 87 n. 2, this volume.

[Congregation responds: "Yes!"]

Stand for the victory of planet earth! [28-second standing ovation]

Remember, it is written: "The earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof, the world and they that dwell therein."³ Now, if you are also the LORD's and you attach yourselves in this hour to the LORD God, personified in your Mighty I AM Presence, never again to allow yourselves to become detached from that Presence, then you will see how this earth will be yours because you are in the LORD and the LORD is one with you.

Do not give up the territory of this planet to those dark and evil ones who continue the slaughter, continue the slaughter, continue the slaughter. Do not surrender the planet into the hands of those spineless ones in the governments of the nations who do not step in and defend innocent souls who are being slaughtered nation by nation by nation even by their own governments, as in Chechnya!

Yes, beloved, these foul and unclean fallen spirits who have come out of the octaves of Death and Hell have caused war after war after war. I say, devote yourselves for the remainder of this conference, in the name Jesus Christ, to offering dynamic decrees for the judgment of the fallen angels in incarnation who occupy the space that you, the sons and daughters of God, ought to occupy.

It is time for the victory! It is time for the judgment! It is time for the glory of God to sprout from every tree - and the tree is man, is woman, is the stature of your Christhood that is superimposed over you now. For in this moment and in my honor and in the honor of your own souls, your Holy Christ Self has descended over you fully, each one.

Now savor this moment of knowing what it is to stand in the presence of the living Christ, who is your guardian, your mentor and the Bridegroom of your soul. Know this and know that it is a foretaste of the eternal bonding that you shall one day have because you have said:

We will overcome! We will have the victory! And the fallen angels shall have no power to defeat us, to defeat our oneness with our Holy Christ Selves or our oneness with the legions of God without number who have come to reinforce his glory in us today!

[23-second standing ovation]

The entire hosts of heaven are fed up with the people's indulgence of the fallen angels and their deeds. For they have refused to challenge and bind the fallen angels and to enter in to the path of glory whereby the science of the spoken Word becomes sharper than the two-edged sword⁴ and descends to strip these betrayers of the people of their power.

Beloved ones, we wish harm to no one, not even to those who are evildoers. Your calls to God for the restraining of fallen angels are legitimate before the Court of the Sacred Fire and the Four and Twenty Elders. For as a result of your calls these individuals stand trial before the Court and are stripped of the Light of God that they have stolen from his children and then used against them, confining them in concentration camps⁵ and torturing and murdering them.

Do you understand that the judgment is for the stripping of evildoers of their evil momentums? Yet they have free will. And they have the opportunity, until their time is up, to turn around and face the Light and accept the calling of Almighty God. Nevertheless, many blaspheme God unto

³"The earth is the LORD's . . ." Ps. 24:1; Exod. 9:29; Deut. 10:14; I Cor. 10:26, 28.

⁴"Sharper than the two-edged sword." Heb. 4:12; Rev. 1:13-16; 2:12-16.

⁵Executions, torture, castration and rape have been commonplace at concentration camps in Serb-controlled parts of Bosnia. More than ten thousand Muslims and Croats were imprisoned by the Serbs at the Omarska camp. The United Nations has established the Yugoslav War Crimes Tribunal to try individuals suspected of crimes against humanity in the Bosnian war. It is the first international war crimes tribunal since the trials that followed World War II. Thus far, 22 Serbs have been indicted by the court, including Bosnian Serb President Radovan Karadzic and military commander General Ratko Mladic. But only one of the suspected war criminals, Dusan Tadic, is in custody. The 21 others remain in Bosnia, out of legal reach of the court.

their very last breath.

Beloved ones, it is up to you, the sons and daughters of God, to call upon us, the Archangels and legions of Light, to step in, in the name I AM THAT I AM, and bind these fallen angels incarnate when the heads of state of nations refuse to send their armies against these murderers who murder again and again and again!

And how many years have we continued to see the war in Bosnia, in the former Yugoslavia, and town after town, village after village destroyed?

Blessed ones, as Saint Germain has said, those who see the genocide and do nothing will not be without culpability.⁶ See to it that you do something rather than nothing. See to it that you go to the altar of God and call for the judgment of those who commit genocide. And pray for the complete alteration, by way of violet flame transmutation, of the planetary consciousness.

The consciousness of planet earth must change! And you are torchbearers! The sacred fire is rising in you now through the ministrations of your Holy Christ Self. Experience this moment and retain it!

And remember that the Faithful and True, who appears in Revelation,⁷ is the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ (overshadowed by Maitreya, Gautama and Sanat Kumara). You can march with him and his armies of Light, and the Light will perform its work through you.

You may lawfully pronounce the judgment of the fallen angels and call to the Archangels to present them in chains in the judgment hall at the Court of the Sacred Fire on Sirius to hear the sentence of Divine Justice that is meet. Understand that Divine Justice is always measured out on behalf of both the least and the greatest, the purest and the most impure of beings.

The Archangels respond to your commands according to the consistency and the intensity of your decrees. Thus know that you have nothing to fear when you regularly call for the binding of the massive dwellers-on-the-threshold of evildoers - even those who have amassed such power that few would dare to strip them of that power.

I say, your Messenger dares! The legions of Light dare! And you dare to strip them of their power! You dare to offer fervent calls to God! For by those calls you stand in defense of the little children and innocent people, nation by nation.

Yes, beloved, it is time for you to understand the meaning of empowerment and to know that if we are to empower you, you must be trustworthy. You must not allow yourselves to enter into anger and lose that empowerment. You must not allow the Light we would give you to go to the Other Side [the Dark Side] because you have entered into the vibrations of the Other Side.

This is a strict path but it is worth all the effort! It is the liberation of Christendom! It is the liberation of all peoples who pray and yet have not been empowered because there was not a Messenger to be the instrument of our delivery of that empowerment or to teach its correct use.

Thus, we have anointed a Messenger. Thus, your Holy Christ Self may be unto you your teacher and your guide. Know the Truth, beloved! Know the Truth and set this planet free! Only a very few people with hearts of fire are needed to accomplish this task. Yet ye are many, and many more are coming, as you have heard.

Beloved hearts, councils have met, including councils of angels and the Darjeeling Council. A conclave has been held at the Royal Teton. All the hosts of heaven who are ministering to earth are meeting in various retreats. We maximize the effectiveness of those meetings. We seal our findings in the files of akasha, to which every member of the Great White Brotherhood has access. By the

⁶Culpability for failure to challenge genocide. See Saint Germain, July 4, 1993, "We March!" in 1994 PoW, pp. 284-86.

⁷Rev. 19:11-21.

Mind of God, we accomplish in an hour and in days what it might take you literally an aeon to accomplish.

We are there! We are determined! And we say once again to all: Defeat is absolutely unthinkable! It is unthinkable, beloved! And therefore, if you would have the victory, you must have the drive and the fire for the victory as you have never had it before!

I, Gabriel, place upon you now a mighty action of light in the thoughtform of the calla lily, each one a trumpet. Keep the thoughtform of the calla lilies trumpeting the victory of Christ, along with the Easter lilies and the magnificent blossoms prepared by elemental life.

Yes, beloved ones, you may have your victory, but you will have to fight for it and hold the line every day of your life! You can see a planet glorious, a planet entering a golden age. I command you to go forth and achieve this for Almighty God and your posterity!

In the love of the living presence of the Saviour, I seal you now. And I am your companion, your teacher, mentor and disciplinarian - Gabriel, Archangel of the Sun! - [36-second standing ovation]

The Messenger:

While your Holy Christ Self is over you and upon you and within you, you are free to pray, to kneel and to make your determination to have your victory and earth's victory - to save all souls of Light in the earth. [Messenger and congregation kneel in prayer.]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Archangel Gabriel was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Good Friday, April 14, 1995. In preparation for the dictation, the congregation sang “Seraphic Meditations,” an original work written by our messenger of music and performed by the Church Universal and Triumphant Choir.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Archangel Gabriel's direction.]

17.1 I AM the Witness - April 16, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 17 - I AM the Witness - April 16, 1995

I AM the Witness

Lessons from Geese

Dear Mother,

I recently came across “Lessons from Geese” by Milton Olson and wanted to share it with you. It is a beautiful expression of our life together and the meaning of community:

Lessons from Geese

By Milton Olson

1. As each bird flaps its wings, it creates an “uplift” for the bird following. By flying in a “V” formation, the whole flock adds 71% greater flying range than if the bird flew alone.

Lesson: People who share a common direction and sense of community can get where they are going more quickly and easily because they are traveling on the thrust of one another.

2. Whenever a goose falls out of formation, it suddenly feels the drag and resistance of trying to fly alone, and it quickly gets back into formation to take advantage of the “lifting power” of the bird immediately in front.

Lesson: If we have as much sense as a goose, we will stay in formation with those who are headed where we want to go (and be willing to accept their help as well as give ours to the others).

3. When the lead goose gets tired, it rotates back into the formation and another goose flies at the point position.

Lesson: It pays to take turns doing the hard tasks, and sharing leadership with people. As with geese, we are interdependent on each other.

4. The geese in formation honk from behind to encourage those up front to keep up their speed.

Lesson: We need to make sure our honking from behind is encouraging - and not something else.

5. When a goose gets sick or wounded or shot down, two geese drop out of formation and follow it down to help and to protect it. They stay with it until it is able to fly again or dies. Then they launch out on their own, with another formation, or catch up with the flock.

Lesson: If we have as much sense as geese we, too, will stand by each other in difficult times as well as when we are strong.

Love,

The Law of the Tithe Really Does Work

Dear Mother,

I wanted to take this opportunity to write you a letter on a positive note as opposed to the letters I have been writing as a cry for help recently.

I want to testify to the wondrous comforting presence of the ascended hosts and the miracle of the abundant life.

I have gone through many changes in the past year, one of which was finding myself penniless and at the absolute lowest point in my life. I had to rearrange everything and start from scratch.

I decided to start my own business on a shoestring and faithfully apply the law of the tithe. Well, the first month I was barely able to pay rent and still have money left over, but I sent my \$30 to El Morya.

The next month my business picked up and I was able to send \$60. This last month I was proudly able to give \$100.

It's amazing how business has come from nowhere and ideas have surfaced in my mind of novel approaches to marketing my services.

I cannot express enough my awe at this law. It really does work.

Thank you, El Morya.

Thank you, Guru Ma.

May God bless you abundantly!

17.2 Elizabeth Clare Prophet - April 19, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 17a - Elizabeth Clare Prophet - April 19, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

A Special Teaching

“Oh, If I Could Only Tell Them!”

A Profile of Daniel and Nada Rayborn

Much of what we know of the lives of Daniel Rayborn and Nada Rayborn is from Godfré Ray King's book *The Magic Presence*. Godfré Ray King was the pseudonym of Guy Ballard. And Lotus Ray King was the pseudonym of his wife, Edna Ballard. In the 1930s Saint Germain contacted Guy Ballard and Edna Ballard and trained them to be his Messengers. Through them, he founded the I AM Activity.

Godfré first met Daniel Rayborn in the summer of 1930 at the Brown Palace Hotel in Denver, after receiving a letter of introduction to him from Saint Germain. He wrote in *The Magic Presence*: "My impression of Rayborn was very pleasant, for his whole attitude was one of harmony and kindness, and at the same time, I felt that he was a man of strong character with a keen sense of honor. He had a finely shaped head, classic features, iron-gray hair, and clear, piercing blue-gray eyes. He stood erect and was fully six feet two inches in height."⁸

The day after they met, Godfré accompanied Daniel to his Diamond K Ranch in Wyoming, which was one of Daniel's mining properties. When later visiting another of Daniel's mining operations, Godfré remarked that he had never seen so fine a camp of men. He wrote: "Everything possible had been done for their comfort and convenience. . . . Everywhere it was plainly evident that Rayborn was much loved by his men. The entire atmosphere was one of harmonious cooperation, and there was a total absence of all coarse or undesirable elements."⁹

At the Diamond K Ranch, Godfré met Daniel's two children - his eighteen-year-old son, Rex, and his sixteen-year-old daughter, Nada. Rex and Nada had remarkable singing voices and they performed for Godfré after dinner one night. That evening Nada told Godfré about her mother, whose name was also Nada.¹⁰ (As you know, neither of these Nadas is the Nada who is the Chohan of the Sixth Ray.)

Nada said she and her brother had inherited their voices from their mother, who had been an opera singer. She went on to tell Godfré that her mother and father were "twin rays," or twin flames; and she related to him the story of her mother's passing:

Mother's father was an Englishman and her mother, who was educated in England, was the daughter of an Arab sheik. Two years ago, mother was taken ill and passed on within a few weeks, although everything possible was done to save her life. During the last four weeks she received transcendent revelations that have explained many things to us. . . .

Saint Germain first came to mother one night at the beginning of her career in grand opera. She had been singing only a few months, when one evening she became almost speechless with stage fright. She was in her dressing room shortly before the performance when a frantic fear seized her, making her forget everything. Saint Germain stepped through in his tangible body, introduced himself, and touched her forehead with the fingers of his right hand. Instantly, all nervousness left, the memory of her part returned, and she was calm and at ease. That night her success was tremendous, and it continued to increase, becoming brilliant beyond her fondest dreams.

He told her she had earned the right to the protecting presence of the Ascended Masters and from that time on it would be permanent.¹¹

We should realize that it is possible to earn the protecting presence of the Ascended Masters and that there comes a time when that protection is made permanent. We should tailor our lives, our thoughts, our meditations and our prayers to the goal of receiving the Masters' protecting presence and to earning the right to have it as a permanent manifestation in our lives.

⁸Godfré Ray King, *The Magic Presence* (Chicago: Saint Germain Press, 1935), p. 2.

⁹*Ibid.*, pp. 43, 44.

¹⁰*Ibid.*, pp. 2-3, 4-8.

¹¹*Ibid.*, pp. 5, 7.

Remember that the Rayborns were real people who were embodied on earth in the twentieth century. They wore the same kind of bodies we wear and lived in the United States, in the neighboring state of Wyoming. They received training directly from Saint Germain, no doubt because of many previous lifetimes in which they were loyal to him and to his cause.

All sincere devotees can work to earn their chelaship under Saint Germain. You know what you can and cannot do if you desire above all to be a chela and to enjoy the protection of the Ascended Masters. I need not tell you what you must do to earn that protection, for you know what you must do. And you have every right to pray that that protection might be made permanent. It's just a question of how close you want to be to the Ascended Masters, what you are willing to give up for that closeness and if you are willing to maintain your harmony, compassion, kindness and love toward all people.

Nada continued:

[Saint Germain] described the man [Mother] was to marry [and] the son and daughter who were to come to her. After this, he came at regular intervals and taught her many inner laws which she was able to comprehend and apply with astonishing results.¹²

As we read the major works from the I AM Activity - Unveiled Mysteries, The Magic Presence and The "I AM" Discourses - and as we contemplate the teachings the Ascended Masters have given through Mark and me, we realize that we ourselves have assimilated the inner laws of God and that we are able to comprehend them. The test is to apply those laws "with astonishing results." This everyone here can do. We just need to decide to do it.

Nada told Godfré: "Shortly after I was born, our Beloved Master, Saint Germain, came to [Mother]. He explained that she had work to do on the higher planes of life and that he would always hold Rex and me in his great, loving, protecting care. . . . Father, Saint Germain said, was not sufficiently awakened to be told of [the Higher Law] until about a year ago, when . . . Saint Germain came to him."¹³

After dinner the next evening, Daniel Rayborn met with Godfré, Rex and Nada. He told them that Saint Germain had awakened him at 4:00 a.m. that morning and had taught him for at least two hours. Saint Germain revealed to him that he would soon make his ascension.¹⁴

There is no one here who does not have some contact with Saint Germain. Your very love for him establishes that. You can increase and intensify that tie by directing your thoughts and love to him throughout the day and at night as you prepare to take leave of your body to go in soul travel to the retreats of the Masters.

Just think: you can one day have the blessings and initiations that the Rayborns had, if you work at it one-pointedly. This is why their story is so meaningful to us. Saint Germain will propel you forward. Yet you must not come with begging bowl in hand but with a platter piled high with the fruits of many lifetimes of service. Yes, you can seek and find the Master's companionship if you truly want it.

In a dictation given through Mark Prophet on October 14, 1963, the Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn explained how his contact with Saint Germain prior to his ascension had propelled him forward on the spiritual path:

It was such a wonderful experience for me when I first came into contact with Saint Germain - when I realized that he was a vibrant, living person, a great Ascended Master, one who could come from the great cosmic ethers with the swiftness of blue lightning and make himself known and felt. The tangibility of this great Master flooded my being, and I was wholly aware of the fact that I was

¹²Ibid., p. 7.

¹³Ibid., pp. 5, 8.

¹⁴Ibid., pp. 17, 18.

in the presence of great divinity.

But the one particular concept that he imparted to me above all others, which floods my soul at this moment with wonder, was that the God within me held the same desire of transformation for me as was resident within the being of Saint Germain.

This is a stupendous statement. Apply it to yourself: God within you holds the same desire of transformation as is resident within the being of Saint Germain.

This concept closes the distance between you and any Ascended Master. Think of the beauty of the God that beats your heart - the threefold flame that is pulsating within you, that leaps in the desire to be multiplied by your decrees and meditations.

Continuing now with the dictation of the Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn:

[Saint Germain] made known to me that it was the wonder of God's love that would impart to me also the full stature of an Ascended Master. He engendered in me great faith and courage so that I had hope, when faced with many vicissitudes in the business world and in family situations . . . , that the great Light of God would safely pull me through all those conditions and that ultimately I would be given the gift of my ascension.

In this same dictation Daniel Rayborn taught us a mantra we can use in times of trial. He said:

Many of you who are at times afflicted by elements of doubt and shadow must recognize the constancy of the Sun of your being that shines behind each cloud. You have heard it said that every cloud has a silver lining. But at times these words seem poor consolation to those going through their moments of trial. Men must recognize the need not to necessarily make decisions during moments of trial but to wait until the clouds have rolled away and the cycle has passed.

The words "This too shall pass!" are a fiat of authority that Saint Germain taught me as a mantram. When correctly understood and applied to life, this fiat tends to act as an eraser to wipe the slate of life clean and to remove unwanted pictures from the consciousness.

"This too shall pass!" stated three times and followed three times by "The Light of God never fails!" creates a mantram of Christ consciousness to clean the consciousness of unwanted conditions and bring forth a positive victory over negative elements that may at times be projected into one's consciousness.

Let us give this fiat together:

This too shall pass! This too shall pass! This too shall pass!

The Light of God never fails!

The Light of God never fails!

The Light of God never fails!

And to this we add:

And the beloved Mighty I AM Presence is that Light!

This teaching was an amazing find for me as I prepared this lecture because when I was in my teens I decided to make my motto "This too shall pass!"¹⁵ My soul knew that I was going through karma, and this motto always gave me the courage and vision to keep on keeping on.

I can see now how this fiat truly clears the slate. As the Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn said,

¹⁵"This too shall pass." "It is said an Eastern monarch once charged his wise men to invent him a sentence, to be ever in view, and which should be true and appropriate in all times and situations. They presented him the words: 'And this, too, shall pass away.' How much it expresses! How chastening in the hour of pride! How consoling in the depths of affliction!" Abraham Lincoln, Address to the Wisconsin State Agricultural Society, Milwaukee, September 30, 1859.

“When correctly understood and applied to life, this fiat tends to act as an eraser to wipe the slate of life clean and to remove unwanted pictures from the consciousness.” This is exactly what it did for me.

I wrote it on my high school textbooks, and I would always say to myself, “This thing you’re going through right now, it will pass. There will be better days. You will get beyond this. This too shall pass!” I hadn’t read the I AM books at that time. I had nothing in print to go by. But this mantra was a sustaining presence as I went forth to make my way in the world.

So I invite you to also use it, because it really works. When you say it, you are declaring that this human creation, this human nonsense will pass and that the glory of the Lord will be in you and upon you.

Let’s return now to the story in *The Magic Presence*.

A few days after Saint Germain had awakened Daniel Rayborn and instructed him, the Master spent three days with Daniel, Rex and Nada Rayborn and Godfré at the Cave of Symbols, his retreat near the Rayborn ranch. He gave them a tour of the retreat and showed them marvelous inventions, including a device called the atomic accelerator.

Saint Germain explained that the atomic accelerator was

a mechanical way of quickening the atomic vibration of the human body . . . and assisting to raise it into the pure Electronic Body which Jesus referred to as the seamless [garment] or the bridal garment of the Spirit. . . .

. . . It will be used a great deal in the future to assist in raising the physical flesh atom into its divine purity and structure - the Electronic Body. This [Electronic] Body remains forever, eternally youthful, beautiful, strong, perfect, and free from every conceivable limitation. In this body, individuals can and do function wherever they choose in the universe, for in it there are no barriers of time, place, space, nor condition. . . .

. . . This amazing, real, physical machine is a mighty healing agent - as well as a means by which the body can be raised. It also quickly establishes perfect equilibrium in the brain structure, and through the balancing of the mental and emotional activities of a human being, dishonesty and crime of every kind can be prevented. It was used on Atlantis, although it was less perfect. [We read in Phylos the Tibetan’s book of this very machine on Atlantis.¹⁶] . . . There is no invention or discovery that has [blessed] or ever will bless mankind to so great a degree.¹⁷

During the Rayborns’ visit to the Cave of Symbols, Saint Germain asked Daniel Rayborn to sit in the atomic accelerator, which was aglow with currents of light.

Godfré wrote:

In an instant, the light within Rayborn’s body began to increase, and his face revealed great joy. Within the light around him were particles of substance continually rising as the impurities in his physical body were thrown off and consumed. This lasted about ten minutes. Then I saw his hair gradually return to its natural color, a dark brown, and his face become radiant and youthful. The light within the chair gradually disappeared, and the laboratory was again as usual.

Saint Germain extended his hand to Mr. Rayborn and he stepped down lightly, as if scarcely conscious of any weight. For more than an hour, the radiance about his face and the brilliant light within his eyes was most remarkable.¹⁸

After this experience, Rayborn said, “Words can never describe the marvels I have experienced,

¹⁶See “Curing Crime,” chapter 9 of Book I in *A Dweller on Two Planets* by Phylos the Tibetan (New York: Harper and Row, 1974).

¹⁷*The Magic Presence*, pp. 62, 64-65, 86.

¹⁸*Ibid.*, pp. 105, 106.

...and for the first time in my life, I am beginning to know the real meaning of life.”¹⁹ That life is the life eternal, the life everlasting.

The next day Rayborn once again sat in the atomic accelerator:

A dazzling blue-white light blazed forth crystal clear. In perhaps ten minutes, his flesh looked perfectly transparent. Slowly, a current of vivid blue moved up his spine and met the combined currents of the pineal gland, pituitary body, and the base of the brain, forming into a dazzling golden light, encircled by the most vivid blue. ... Then, by the very power of his own light, he arose and stepped forth from the chair, and as he did so, he seemed to float rather than walk.²⁰

Godfré, Rex and Nada were also allowed to sit in the atomic accelerator for a few minutes. Then Saint Germain took them all to another chamber, where he unveiled a mirror.

“This,” he explained, “is a Cosmic Mirror in which any individual, having reached a certain height of attainment, may see his complete series of lives, the cause and effect of his conscious activity, and how the gradual process of mastery is attained. Then, seeing the divine plan of his future, he will understand how to ... increase his power of service and usefulness by consciously expanding the Love, Light, Wisdom, and Power of the Mighty I AM Presence through himself.”²¹

Saint Germain allowed Daniel Rayborn to look into the mirror. “Immediately, a spot of sapphire blue light appeared upon the milky-white surface of the mirror and steadily expanded until [the mirror] became crystal clear,” wrote Godfré. “The screen revealed Rayborn’s experiences, including even those of his present life and our recent association.”

Saint Germain said:

You see, ... an extension has been granted to this good Brother until he has finished certain outer work and the children are through school. These [life] extensions are given only where it is possible to raise the atomic structure of the physical body into the Electronic. When this takes place, he will be united with his beautiful twin ray, the mother of Rex and Nada. Then will they reveal their true service through the Mighty ... Presence of the I AM as their radiance grows brighter and brighter. At an appointed time [after their ascension], they will come forth with their Ascended Master authority and serve in their visible, tangible ascended bodies, holding positions as great teachers of the Light in high governmental offices, being direct Messengers of the Most High Living God.²²

Saint Germain said that one year from that day, on July 28, 1931, they would all meet again in the Cave of Symbols, where Daniel Rayborn would make his ascension.²³

At Christmastime, Saint Germain met the Rayborns, Godfré, and Bob and Pearl Singleton in Washington, D.C. Bob was the superintendent of Rayborn’s mining operations. He and his sister, Pearl, were students of Saint Germain.

On the night of December 21, winter solstice, Saint Germain told them he wanted them to attend a concert on Christmas Eve. He said two of the performers would be indisposed and he would arrange for Rex, Nada, Bob and Pearl to perform in their place.

On Christmas Eve, the four sang as a quartet, and Rex and Nada also performed solos. After they had finished their performance, the manager stepped to the front of the stage and announced a surprise for the closing number. “Allow me to present our guest artist of the evening,” he said as he introduced “Prima Donna Nada,” who would sing “I Come on the Wings of Light.”

The mother of Nada and Rex entered, wearing a gown glittering with jewels. Her own beauty far transcended that of the gown she wore. The applause and greeting from the audience were

¹⁹Ibid., p. 106.

²⁰Ibid., pp. 119-20.

²¹Ibid., pp. 121-22.

²²Ibid., pp. 123-24.

²³Ibid., p. 132.

tremendous. She raised her hand for silence, the audience responded instantly, and she began.

She sang with tremendous power and glory, as her radiation was released to flood out over the audience and the city of Washington in blessing. . . . At the close of her song, the audience was gripped in silence [for] a few seconds and then burst forth showering their deep appreciation and joy in loving gratitude upon her. They called for her again and again. After she had sung . . . for the third time, she raised her hand for silence and spoke to them.

“Your joy and gratitude is so sweet, so sincere, that I shall sing for you something I love, which expresses my feeling for you. It is called ‘I Love You.’” In this, her voice took on a beauty and power that acted like magic. She sang as only an Ascended Master can sing, and it was no wonder the audience in its enthusiasm and appreciation tried to call her back again and again.

However, at a signal from Saint Germain, the final curtain was lowered.²⁴

Saint Germain, Nada, her family and Bob and Pearl rushed off to a hotel. In a few moments, reporters besieged the place, wanting to know the identity of the singer.

Saint Germain stepped to the door, and greeted them. “Prima Donna Nada,” he said, “is the wife of a western mining man, Daniel Rayborn, and the two soloists . . . are her son and daughter. That is all,” and he dismissed them.²⁵

Later Saint Germain explained: “Tonight I have shown you the higher ideal of entertainment. It is not only very enjoyable but tremendously uplifting because of the Magic Presence, whose limitless power it releases. You see, when the proper channel is opened, there is no limit to the blessings an audience may receive wherever the condition is made possible.”²⁶

That evening Nada told her family, Godfré, Bob and Pearl of her experiences as an Ascended Lady Master and some of the most important lessons she had learned. Nada said that after her passing, twelve Ascended Masters, including Saint Germain, had surrounded her. (You can visualize those twelve Masters standing on the twelve lines of the Cosmic Clock.) They showed her how she could raise the atomic structure of her physical body into the “pure Electronic Body.”

She said:

As the process of raising gradually took place, I became more and more aware of blazing light filling my entire body. . . . I felt the most marvelous radiant energy surge in and through me, sweeping away every vestige of resistance and imperfection and quickening my consciousness.

I became more and more aware of my Mighty I AM Presence until finally it stood before me visible, tangible, and very real. Steadily and powerfully, I felt my physical body drawn into and enveloped by my glorious God-Self, and when I stepped out of the cemetery, I could scarcely realize how transcendent I had become. The old human, limited activities of my consciousness were raised into that alert sense of freedom and unlimited use of wisdom and power. . . . Now [that] I was aware of this greater activity, . . . I was shown very clearly . . . that I must put it to use. Then came a still fuller sense of the freedom, beauty, joy, and service that I must render to those who still remain unascended.

My first desire was that I might know more of these Ascended Masters who had so lovingly ministered to me. Instantly, one after another stood before me and, without a word being spoken, conveyed their names and thoughts to me. With this marvelous thought-language, there came certain attendant pictures in color and the true interpretation of them. . . .

My first experiences, that seemed to me so marvelous, proved to be but fragmentary, compared with what has been revealed since my ascension into this far greater and more wonderful activity of

²⁴Ibid., pp. 245-46.

²⁵Ibid., p. 246.

²⁶Ibid., p. 256.

life. ...

You, beloved ones, do not realize how fortunate you are in having the blessing of the wonderful atomic accelerator, one marvelous result of the love and work of our blessed Saint Germain. Great has been his love, his service, and the gift of himself to humanity.

The beauty and rapid progress of each of you is due to your sincere and intense gratitude. [Gratitude to God and the universe for every single small and great gift you receive daily is truly the key to everlasting life. Cultivate the constant celebration of the virtue of gratitude.] It is the certain pathway to great heights of attainment and the easiest method by which to achieve every good thing. ...

It is because humanity has forgotten to be grateful to Life for all the blessings upon this earth that it has shut the door to peace and become bound by the chains of its own selfishness. ...

The Law of Life is to give, for only by giving one's self can one expand. ...

... One of the tremendous blessings of the ascended state is the entire absence of any criticism or condemnation of human frailties or mistakes. If the student of Light will train himself to forget everything that is useless or that is in any way undesirable, he will ... make rapid progress. ... For the student to drag after him unpleasant memories is but one of the many ways by which he creates, over and over again, the same experiences of misery from which he is really seeking to be free.²⁷

In a dictation delivered on May 13, 1962, through Mark Prophet, Nada Rayborn spoke of her service as an Ascended Lady Master:

Some of you will recall that I was a prima donna and did a great deal of work in connection with opera. ... My song today is a song of the Spirit and my voice may be heard at night in the various retreats when the members of the Great White Brotherhood are assembled together.

For ever so frequently, at the request of beloved Saint Germain and beloved Daniel Rayborn and my son and daughter and others of the ascended hosts, I still stand before the multitude of the hosts ascended and give a rendering to the heart of my own Presence. I pour forth my melodic interpretations of the universe, and I rejoice continually in the privilege of so doing.

Your talents, beloved ones, are never removed from you by your ascension in the Light. They are enhanced, and limitation is removed from them.

The next summer, as Saint Germain had foretold, Daniel Rayborn made his ascension. He prepared for several days at the Cave of Symbols in what Saint Germain called the Chamber of Light. Rex and Nada, Bob and Pearl arrived at the Cave of Symbols on July 26.

Godfré wrote:

During the twenty-seventh, many of the Ascended Masters came, singly and in groups, until all who were to take part in the work had arrived.

At eleven o'clock that night, we were escorted into the electrical chamber, where the marvelous atomic accelerator was waiting. ...

As we entered the chamber, the light within it was intense, yet it held tiny points of more dazzling light that darted to and fro in the atmosphere continually. Rayborn seated himself in the chair, and the twenty-four present formed a circle about the accelerator [twelve pairs of Ascended Masters, perhaps twin flames], Saint Germain standing directly behind him and I just in front. Nada, his twin ray, stood within the circle. When all were ready, Saint Germain commanded the individual attention of each one to be held steady upon the Presence and supremacy of the I AM and that of the Master Jesus.

Suddenly, like a flash of lightning, a circle of the most intense, dazzling, white light surrounded

²⁷Ibid., pp. 248-49, 251-52, 253-54.

us, drawing steadily toward the chair until it was only about ten feet across. The light within Daniel Rayborn expanded and met the circle of light without. As they touched, he began to rise slowly to a distance of about his own height above the accelerator, the light within him continuing to increase.

Nada, his own twin ray, rose also and drew toward him, passing within the smaller circle of light. They met in divine embrace for a moment. The next instant the face of the Master Jesus shone out in an aura of gold, pink, and blue above them. Inclining their heads toward us and smiling radiantly, they looked upward as a great ray of intense white light descended. [It enveloped] them both in its protecting radiance, blessing their glorious union and hiding them from our sight while they passed beyond all care and limitation into their eternal perfection of Being, clothed in bodies of everlasting light - the robe of immortality - that shines brighter than the sun at noonday.²⁸

The Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn, in his dictation of October 14, 1963, described what he experienced in that glorious moment of his ascension:

Oh, the glory and the surge of power, the supreme blessing, the contact with the angelic host! But above all the great feeling of union with my own Mighty I AM Presence!

I recall the thought that passed through my mind. It was like standing under the sun at noonday and gazing up into the heavens, where not a star was visible, and then suddenly experiencing the hour of midnight and the sky filled with beautiful points of light.

I became aware of regions of the cosmos which up to that moment I had not conceived of. And I felt a wonderful kinship with minds and hearts, a reunion with those from whom I had long suffered absence. . . . I knew on the instant that nothing in this world could be compared to the ascension.

. . . The final thought that passed through my mind as I rose into the great light to be absorbed by it was "Oh, if I could only tell them!" . . . And I realized afterward, by reflection, that this thought has filled the mind and consciousness of everyone who has ascended. For all have had the same desire: "Oh, if I could only tell them!"

This is the desire that we of the ascended hosts feel - the desire to reach down into the human consciousness with all of its density, with its suffocating conditions, and to say, "Oh, do put all that you have into your search for your divinity that you might receive the blessing of the ascension at the conclusion of this life!"

Daniel Rayborn concluded his dictation with a special gift. He asked that a golden chair be placed before the altar and said:

I call to the Great Divine Director for the resurgent energies of Christ-accomplishment to be magnified and a beam of direct light-substance to pass through the substance of this chair and to energize it for the space of one hour.

Ladies and gentlemen, we have received permission from the Great White Brotherhood for an action of one percent radiation of the atomic accelerator to be anchored in this chair. We ask you to share it with one another for the coming hour.

This dictation was given at the Dodge House, a hotel in Washington, D.C., where we held our conferences when we lived in Washington. The hotel was later torn down. When the Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn announced this dispensation, the golden chair was placed in front of the lectern, and for a period of one hour everyone who attended the class took turns sitting in it for perhaps a minute or thirty seconds.

It's happened before, it can happen again. Let's pray for such a dispensation. However, if the dispensation is for only an hour, it will be like musical chairs!

Elizabeth Clare Prophet delivered this lecture, "Oh, If I Could Only Tell Them!" before the dictations by the Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn and the Ascended Lady Master Nada Rayborn

²⁸Ibid., pp. 287-89.

on April 14, 1995, at Easter Retreat 1995. It has been edited for publication in the Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 18

The Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn - April 23, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 18 - The Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn - April 23, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

5

Back to Reality

Lanello Is the Appointed Guardian of Keepers of the Flame

When They Pass from the Screen of Life

Our Friends - we greet you in the light of Saint Germain and in the light of your own God Presence.

The Great Divine Director and Saint Germain have called us to speak to you concerning Reality and the Reality of God within you. Cleave to this Reality and daily recite what is Real in your life.

List those things that have eternal Reality; then consider the day-to-day actualities of life. When you know and cherish elements of your eternal Reality, you are strengthening by the power of ten your ability to manifest that Reality in the flesh.

It is easy to be lured away into unreality. And the descent from the level of your Holy Christ Self and the threefold flame in your heart to the level of the astral plane is an easy slip and slide. You may not even be aware that you have stepped into unreality. It can surround you as a mist and, if you remain in it too long, you may be trapped by elements of the psychic plane.

Once you are trapped in the psychic, it is almost impossible to extricate yourself. We must then make calls to angels of God to rescue you from illusion, self-delusion and the sense that that which is entirely unreal is absolute Reality.

We have observed New Thought and New Age teaching and the millions of individuals around the world who seek a level of higher consciousness. Yet many have not attained it because they have not had the teachings of Archangel Michael, which would have given them the understanding of how to protect themselves when entering a spiritual path in contrast to an astral, or psychic, path.

These may have good intentions and the desire to be helpful to mankind, to be friends of the earth, et cetera; but without the protection of Archangel Michael, the tube of light and the teachings we offer in the Keepers of the Flame Lessons, individuals who seek a better way are not able, except by divine intercession, to harness their God-Reality.

The power of God-Reality is dispensed to you by your own Mighty I AM Presence. If you do not know that you have an I AM Presence or it is simply words on a page, you may not be able to cleave to Reality when the burdens of karma, yes, the records written in your astrology, come upon you.

Thus, you may descend in the sine wave, becoming perhaps bowed down and burdened with life.

Know, beloved, that there are times when the waves that come are waves of light, when your I AM Presence and Causal Body deliver to you your just reward. Then there are periods that can be considered a very dark night, when you must face deep darkness and despair.

This Dark Night of the Spirit follows, as you know, the dark night of the soul.¹ And the Dark Night of the Spirit eclipses even the Presence of the I AM THAT I AM. During the Dark Night you must retreat back to Reality, back to the heart of the Great Divine Director, and know that facing personal and planetary darkness is a part of the initiations of the Path.

All share in the Good Friday spell. All share in being on the cross with Christ. For some, this crucifixion has lasted many thousands of incarnations. And some have entered into advanced initiations wherein the soul is sent into the octaves of Death and Hell accompanied by the Lord Christ, as on Holy Saturday. But the ultimate goal, of course, is the transfiguration (the transformation by holy light) and the resurrection, preparatory to the ascension in the Light.

Thus, beloved, it is well to remind yourselves that there are things of this world that appear real but are not. Shun them! And do not step into the quicksand of life. For you are here to earn your stripes. You are here to have your victory! As it has been said, "I never promised you a rose garden."

Blessed ones, some of you manage to descend into the pits of mortal existence and thereafter know not how to climb the spiral staircase back to your heart of hearts. I tell you, if you will engage in daily meditation at the altar in the secret chamber of your heart, magnifying the threefold flame, balancing it and drawing down the power of your Holy Christ Self and your Mighty I AM Presence by fiats and fervent implorings, you will be able to sustain a state of constancy from conference to conference, from Sunday service to Sunday service.

Since you carry so much Light for the planet, you must not underestimate the traps that the fallen ones lay for you to draw you down to levels where the way seemeth right "but the end thereof are the ways of death."²

I ask you to consider offering a novena to the Great Divine Director³ following this conference so that you might know that the direction you receive is truly divine direction and so that you will not be pulled into byways and be taken this way and that and lose your God-centeredness. For you will need that God-centeredness when the sine wave dips again and you must go down to the electronic belt to erase, by violet flame, records upon records upon records of your recent and ancient past that must be cast into the sacred fire.

Therefore, I speak to you of the reality of our lives, our final incarnations as well as many previous

¹In the ascent to perfection, the soul passes through what Saint John of the Cross describes as the "dark night." The first dark night is experienced as one encounters the return of his own personal karma - the human creation that almost completely obliterates for a time the light of the Christ Self and the I AM Presence. This "dark night of the soul" is in preparation for the Dark Night of the Spirit, which involves the supreme test of Christhood faced by Jesus on the cross when he cried out, "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?" In this initiation, the soul is completely cut off from the I AM Presence and the heavenly hierarchy and must pass through the crucifixion and the resurrection, sustained solely by the Light garnered in his own sacred heart, while holding the balance for planetary karma. For the Messengers' teachings on the dark night, including readings and commentary on the writings of Saint John of the Cross, see Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Living Flame of Love*, 8-audiocassette album, total 12-1/2 hr. (\$59.95 plus \$4.00 postage and handling), A85044; and "The Dark Night of the Soul," on two 60-min. audiocassettes (\$15.00 plus \$2.50 postage and handling), MTG7412, MTF7413. See also Archangel Gabriel, *Mysteries of the Holy Grail*, pp. 173-74, 368 n. 24.

²Prov. 14:12; 16:25.

³Novena to the Great Divine Director. See Saint Germain, "Divine Direction for the Path of Your Choosing," in 1975 PoW, pp. 159-64, and decree 10.08, "The Great Divine Director," in *Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness*, Section I (\$4.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling). The Messenger and devotees at the Royal Teton Ranch have recorded this decree on audiocassette so that you can give it along with the tape. See "Divine Director, Come!" on *Save the World with Violet Flame!* by Saint Germain 4 (93-min. audiocassette with accompanying booklet, \$6.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, B88117).

incarnations. It was the flame of God-Reality that sustained us. And anent that flame, we would speak of the quickening fire that desires to quicken many souls. For the ritual of kindness and compassion is an integral part of the flame of God-Reality.

Blessed ones, the teaching is truly simple. Certain fundamentals should be in the hands of all servants of God in the earth but they are not. All should know how to give the "Violet Fire and Tube of Light Decree" and "The Keeper's Daily Prayer." All should know how to invoke the protection of Archangel Michael and how to keep themselves free from the astral plane through the ritual of calling to Astrea. All should act on the knowledge of that spiritual science.

We would love to tell the servants of God, and to tell them again and again, of the glories of the ascension. We come this night to ask you to pass on the magnificent teachings of Saint Germain, by which we have all prospered. Think how he took me under his tutelage, how he gave me the privilege of sitting in the atomic accelerator and how I ascended from the Cave of Symbols.

Your beloved Messenger Lanello has asked me to tell you this evening that he is the appointed guardian of the souls of Keepers of the Flame when they pass from the screen of life. With his legions of angels, he escorts them to their appointed place in the heaven-world. On a number of occasions, Saint Germain has requested that these souls be taken to the Cave of Symbols, there to sit in the atomic accelerator and be given tremendous assistance toward their ascension.

Some who pass from the screen of life go directly to that retreat. After certain instructions have been given to them and their required applications of the violet flame have been completed, they may ascend in a number of weeks or months or a few short years following their transition from the physical plane to the spiritual octaves. Others must spend a longer time in the retreats, applying the violet flame to balance their karmic debts and learning how to resolve the unresolved elements of their psyches.

Blessed ones, Saint Germain is the Knight Commander of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity and he has guaranteed his assistance to those who are members in good standing and who support the worldwide outreach of these Teachings. The Keepers of the Flame Fraternity supersedes all other spiritual orders that have been sponsored over the centuries, even to the present hour.

Yes, Saint Germain is determined to see through to the very end, to the very victory of the life everlasting, those Keepers of the Flame who truly keep the flame of Life on behalf of humanity. These are they who assign themselves penances when they err on the Path and who, at the conclusion of each twenty-four-hour cycle, make their peace with God and those with whom they have interacted.

I cannot even tell you what a stupendous miracle it is for you to have as your personal Mentor and Guru the Ascended Master Saint Germain. Nevertheless, knowing that you have his presence and his protection, his guidance and his solicitude, you must not take him for granted but fill your days with meritorious deeds as a tribute to him.

Engage in self-examination on occasion but not constantly. Your daily thrust must be to send forth the tremendous energy of your I AM Presence for the healing of all life. Call daily that when you send forth that Light of your Presence, it will reach all those with whom you have negative karma. You can swiftly balance your debts to life by sending untold blessings to those who may have wronged you or whom you may have wronged.

Blessed ones, the path to victory is a step-by-step process. It does not take genius. It does not take erudition. It does not necessarily take mastery in any field. But it does take humility and it does take constancy in one's calling and sticking to the last with El Morya and with the Ascended Masters.

Each time you accomplish what you are about, your assignments and responsibilities, you are actively increasing the tremendous magnet of the Great White Brotherhood in the earth. This is God-Reality. This is the means whereby you become more Real day by day until one day you merge

with the Reality of your I AM Presence in the ritual of the ascension.

There is a great magnitude of energy in the magnet of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. And you are a part of that magnet. You are cells and molecules in that magnet. And as you go forth with a thrust for a purpose, knowing what is your calling, knowing that you are uniquely chosen for that calling, this knowledge gives you a true sense of self-worth. You know you are worthy to serve God and to serve all people.

I am familiar with this land, for I have been in many areas in this part of the West. And as I speak to you, I am very near to the original ranch where I met Godfre.

Yes, beloved, we have had tremendous victories. And we encourage you to understand that being human is not an evil. Being human is a way of life on planet earth. To start with the foundation of one's humanity and to build upon it one's divinity is indeed God's calling to you. Step by step and day by day, overcoming little things and great, you will know an unparalleled victory.

Love is truly the way to the ascension. But love must be enhanced with white fire, with the will of God and with the dedication of the heart. Yet, without wisdom, you shall not acquire the infinite presence all about you of the I AM THAT I AM. Thus understand how necessary it is to balance the threefold flame.

I come in your gracious presence, ladies and gentlemen. I come to assure you that there is a mathematical formula for the victory. All who apply that formula will have the victory. It is as sound as science or physics, beloved. It is as sound as the geometry of being.

When you understand the principles of science demonstrated by Saint Germain in his embodiments as the Wonderman of Europe, Francis Bacon, Christopher Columbus, Roger Bacon, Merlin, Saint Joseph and the prophet Samuel,⁴ when you understand that the victory of the ascension is scientific and that there is a step-by-step way of arriving at the gate - then, then I say, you shall have your victory. You shall perform your daily tasks with renewed determination, daily comforting life, daily disciplining yourself, daily making the most of your twenty-four hours.

In this way, beloved, find your victory - not in a sudden heroic dash but in the day-by-day keeping of the flame of Life upon the altar of humanity.

I graciously cede my place now to my beloved Nada.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch. This dictation by the Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn was delivered by the Messenger, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Good Friday, April 14, 1995. Before the dictation, the Messenger gave a biographical sketch of Daniel and Nada Rayborn with excerpts from the book *The Magic Presence* by Godfré Ray King. Daniel and Nada Rayborn and their son and daughter, Rex and Nada, ascended in the twentieth century. “Celeste Aïda” from *Aïda* by Verdi was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under the Ascended Master Daniel Rayborn's direction.]

18.1 I AM the Witness - April 23, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 18 - I AM the Witness - April 23, 1995

⁴Saint Germain's embodiments included the Wonderman of Europe (18th-19th centuries), Francis Bacon (1561-1626), Christopher Columbus (c. 1436-1506), Roger Bacon (c. 1220-1292), Merlin (c. 5th or 6th century), Saint Joseph (1st century), and the prophet Samuel (11th century B.C.). See *Lords of the Seven Rays, Book One*, pp. 237-75.

I AM the Witness

The Violet Flame Heals Homosexuality

Dear Mother,

With profound thankfulness for all your assistance in these years, I submit this, my I AM the Witness letter, to you:

One day I listened with all my heart as you said, "With God all things are possible!" A great light of hope was kindled within me and is rekindled each time I hear your voice resounding anew in every fiber of my being: "With God all things are possible!" You have been the instrument of God's voice, sustaining me over all these years.

In the vast and black ocean of hopelessness that my life was immersed in, I was enslaved by my dweller-on-the-threshold. But one great and luminous day, God's persevering angels called anew my soul by His abundant mercy - maybe as the last opportunity for my soul in this embodiment. This opportunity came through an invitation to a public service of The Summit Lighthouse Study Group in Mexico City.

And the great miracle began! I am so very much grateful to you because I know that you and Mark L. Prophet and your mighty work and intercession on behalf of all souls of Light on this planet are at the very core of this miracle. Now I can say joyfully and hopefully: The violet flame heals homosexuality! Yes, it is true, even if somebody is in the bottomless pit of this nefarious and black pit of all pits, as I was:

The violet flame heals homosexuality!

I will not write details about my case this time; it would be a long, long story. I will only say, with tears of joy in my eyes, that my gratitude to you has no limits because I am healing. Eight years ago I withdrew myself from all homosexual activities and began a new life of no engagement. But the total dissolution of records requires many years, and I know that in my electronic belt there are yet records to be dissolved. The beast is fragmented - lurking and luring even now, but fragmented and in a daily process of fading. And the Mighty Archangel Michael is here with me, on guard every day! And now I am sure that, enduring and enduring, one day I will be 100 percent healed.

I know there are no words to explain this miracle, as there are no words to explain how Jesus resurrected. One may only recognize silently that the Almighty is indeed omnipotent. I ask anew for your calls for intercession not only for me but for all those souls lost in the astral plane, hopeless and unhappy as I was, because they have not yet found the unfailing remedy: the Ascended Masters and their violet flame. With them all things are possible!

With my love and gratitude,

Chapter 19

Beloved Saint Germain - April 30, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 19 - Beloved Saint Germain - April 30, 1995

Home Free!

Violet Fire for the Victory of FREEDOM 1995

Ascension Day Address 1995

Hail, Keepers of the Flame!

I AM come for a mission and a purpose. I come, beloved, and my violet flame legions with me now bathe you in the violet flame for the victory of this summer's conference.

[26-second standing ovation]

(Won't you be seated.)

A tremendous effort is put forth each year by angels, elementals, those on inner planes, our staff and all of you who are a part of this worldwide Community to produce our summer conference. I ask you, beloved, to work very hard in the application of your decrees and in contacting souls, using the flyers we have prepared and all other means at your disposal.

Blessed ones, it is indeed a Herculean labor, as you know, to put on our annual conferences in the Heart of the Inner Retreat, and our staff labors long to make these conferences what they are. And what they are is a stupendous opportunity for new souls to find the Path, to bask in the light and the Teachings and the dictations and to be on this land that is consecrated as the physical counterpart of the Western Shamballa, which is on the etheric octave.

We need to find more than the one lost sheep,¹ beloved. Thus, our Stump teams are out and about. And thus, you must offer your calls to God and the legions of light that those who should be here will be here. Cut them loose and set them free, beloved! Cut their money free! Cut their freedom free! Cut them free to be here! For those who come into this Path begin a journey to the stars and ultimately to the star of their own I AM Presence and Causal Body.

Another year will go by before such an opportunity is again made available to lightbearers throughout the earth. I ask those of you in the field to let nothing deter your efforts to bring in new students. Let nothing take up your time unnecessarily between now and June 24. Bring in new students by whatever means is possible, beloved; for, as I have said, a tremendous effort goes into putting on the conference for them.

Many Masters and angels have given of their Causal Bodies to sponsor our summer conferences. They have also sponsored souls whom they would dearly love to have in this Community, not only for their service but because they are ready, ready for the path of the ascension.

¹Parable of the lost sheep. Matt. 18:11-14; Luke 15:3-7.

And for them, as for all, the days are moving on and the clock is ticking. Each week and month and year that they do not find this organization and become tied to it, they have less and less time to fulfill their reason for being. And then there comes the day when it is nigh impossible for them to balance 51 percent of their karma and make their ascension in this age, solely because they did not find this Path until late in life.

I speak of your mission to bring in souls of light, beloved, for it is vital to the Great Divine Director.² Our students from Central and South America must be at this conference and at Summit University this summer.³ We would receive you. We would tutor you and send you back to your nations armed with knowledge and the flaming sword of Archangel Michael. We want to see this hemisphere cleaned out - cleaned out of drugs and bandits and the Mafia!

We would see Europe and the former Soviet Union and all nations of the earth cleaned out, beloved, but we are especially concerned about the Western Hemisphere. This hemisphere ought to be a rock of impenetrability, a bastion of freedom from the North to the South Pole. This is the arena to which I have sent my troops and, as a result, you, our Central and South American students, have received the Teachings and made your way to our retreat.

I ask you, Keepers of the Flame throughout the world who are preparing to come to this conference, to kneel at your altars and pray daily that the Holy Spirit might lead you to those whom you may bring with you to the Royal Teton Ranch.

All nations of the earth are subject to the last plagues. All nations of the earth are subject to a putrid materialistic consciousness that can grow deeper and deeper through the people's preoccupation with money and things, so much so that if you were to look at the world from above, you would see an overlay of a thick chartreuse and brown muck. And this is what people are taking in through the pollution of their nations.

Blessed hearts, it is becoming more and more difficult to quicken souls to even an awareness of the spiritual path because of the clogging of the pores, the cells, the organs, the minds. And in each succeeding decade, you, as well as the hosts of the LORD, find it more and more difficult to reach those souls for whom that density has become a way of life without their even realizing it.

The souls of light who have the light, beloved, are often unbalanced in their bodies for a want of understanding of the interplay of yin and yang forces. You must seek early to preserve your health, for your health is the key to your victory in this life. If you do not maintain your body in good health, you may have to return again and again to finally fulfill your mission.

You are aware of the demands your mission places on your four lower bodies, especially the physical and the emotional vessels. But it is well for me to bring these things to your attention from time to time so that you will be reminded that the victory of the ascension is not guaranteed to anyone.

Not until the very last moment of this incarnation shall you know whether or not you have won your victory. For it is then that the last trump shall sound, and if it be a trump of victory, you shall know that you have made it Home free, beloved. I pray for that day, and I pray that you will give your all until that day so that others might seek and find your footprints and walk in them.

We are indeed gratified that you have chosen to present speakers on education, on psychology (last

²The Great Divine Director sponsors South America as the continent in which the seventh root race is to embody in the Aquarian age. See p. 151 n. 6, this volume, and glossary in *Saint Germain On Alchemy*, s.v. "Manu."

³On February 26, 1995, beloved Lanello announced that he, the Manus, and the Masters of the First Ray will be sponsoring FREEDOM 1995, *Soul Evolution: A Fusion of Mind and Spirit* (June 24 - July 4), and Summit University Summer Session 1995 (June 24 - August 31). Lanello said, "This dispensation shall be a great blessing not only for all who come to the July Conference and to Summit University but for the entire planet" (p. 95, this volume). For information on FREEDOM 1995, or to register, call 1-800-437-3366. For information on Summit University, write or call Summit University Office of Admissions, Box 5000, Corwin Springs, MT 59030-5000. Telephone: 406-848-7441. Fax: 06-848-9432.

year) and on accelerated learning. An accelerated learning program should provide an acceleration for all in this Community. It is most important that you move on and that you stay on the cutting edge of learning technologies that can afford you and the nations of the free world the opportunity to excel and thereby remain in control of your respective countries.

If you do not accelerate, if you do not stimulate and expand the capacity of your mind, of your mental body - expanding also the capacity of your soul and your solar awareness and your soul consciousness - then others will come and take from you what you have. It has been so in all past civilizations that have faded into the forgotten mists of time.

It is true, beloved, that the strong overtake the weak. The more intelligent and the better educated overcome the less intelligent and the less educated. It is simply a fact of life. If you would remain in control of your countries today, then you must accelerate to levels to which other peoples are accelerating.

The violet flame is caressing your bodies, entering your pores as my angels give you a blessing and a charge for all that you must accomplish for the victory of our eleven-day FREEDOM 1995 conference. Receive this violet flame not only for your strength but also for the healing of your bodies.

Visualize in your mind's eye a sign that you hold up to the angels who now attend you. On that sign, mentally write a list of any ailments or burdens you carry in your body. My angels have come to assist you to transmute all burdens upon your four lower bodies through the violet flame decrees you give this day.

Take advantage of this opportunity, beloved. All of my violet flame angels are, in a sense, extensions of myself. As they minister unto you and as you continue your violet flame decrees today, I extend to you through them a dispensation of my presence until the hour of midnight your time so that you may experience a wondrous transmutation and healing.

And I will tell you, beloved, that all of the violet flame that you have ever invoked in this life and perhaps in ancient times will stand you in good stead, for my angels are multiplying your calls to the violet flame then and now. And it is the violet flame that is the instrument of the great alchemy of your healing.

You know well the matrix of the Healing Thoughtform.⁴ Let it be put on the screen as a focus for the remainder of the day for those of you who wish to take advantage of the opportunity beloved Portia and I afford you. Know, beloved, that I am one with the LORD thy God, who healeth all thy diseases.⁵

Breathe in the violet flame. It is the flame of the Holy Spirit. When you are one with the Holy Spirit and without compromise in your life, you have immediate access to the violet flame. As you are receiving now the violet flame, I ask you to sing my new song, "Violet Fire, I Love Thee!"

[The Messenger: The choir will lead us.]

Ommmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Ommmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Ommmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Ommmmmmmmmmmmmmmm

Violet Fire, I Love Thee! by Saint Germain

⁴The dispensation of the Healing Thoughtform was announced by Archangel Raphael on March 28, 1964. See Archangel Raphael, "The Healing Thoughtform: The Crystalline Star of Understanding," in 1982 PoW, Book II, pp. 461-65; or 1994 PoW, p. 179 n. 1.

⁵Exod. 15:26; Ps. 103:2, 3.

1- Violet fire, I love thee!
Come, strengthen right desire
With Mercy's flame enfold me
All guilt and blame retire.
Blaze through me now!
Blaze through me now!
Blaze through me now!
Refrain: Come, violet fire!
Descend into my form!
Thy consecrated purity
Bringing cosmic ecstasy
Making me to be like thee -
Adorn my being now!

2- Harmonize my members
My body fill with light
My perfect image render
In beauty I delight!
Penetrate through!
Penetrate through!
Penetrate through!

3- Descending drops of Mercy
Like gentle summer rain
Melt all hardened substance
Dissolve my inner pain!
In I AM name!
In I AM name!
In I AM name!

4- Collapse my human ego
Momentums of the years
My burdens I relinquish
Surrender all my fears!
Assume me now!
Assume me now!
Assume me now!

5- By consecrated wafer
Christ-essence flows through me
Thy Body and thy Blood
Transforms me; I AM free!
Subsume me now!
Subsume me now!
Subsume me now!

6- In thy mighty crucible
By holy alchemy
My soul is now transmuted
Desiring only thee!
Crystallize here!

Crystallize here!
Crystallize here!

7- I AM bonded to my Christ Self
On fire with His love
My mind affixed forever on
God's Presence there above.
Flow unto me!
Flow unto me!
Flow unto me!

8- Commanding Buddhic peace
Envelop all my soul
My consciousness expanding
To reach the highest goal.
Manifest here!
Manifest here!
Manifest here! (sung two times)

[The Messenger requested that the congregation focus on their meditation during the singing of the song and dispense with their hymn books to enhance their one-pointed concentration on the violet flame.]

As we continue imbibing the violet flame, I ask you to focus on your heart chakra and the secret chamber of the heart and recite with me now "I AM the Light of the Heart" thirty-three times.

I AM the Light of the Heart
by Saint Germain

I AM the Light of the Heart
Shining in the darkness of being
And changing all into the golden treasury
Of the Mind of Christ.
I AM projecting my Love
Out into the world
To erase all errors
And to break down all barriers.
I AM the power of infinite Love,
Amplifying itself
Until it is victorious,
World without end! (given thirty-three times)

Beloved, my violet flame angels have tended to the needs of your four lower bodies, taking into consideration the information you have given them and also working on conditions within your four lower bodies and your lifestreams that you are not aware of.

You have given this decree thirty-three times for the alchemy of the healing of your heart. I remind you that I have given to you through the Messenger two sets of heart meditations⁶ for the balancing of the heart flame. If you give but one a day, you will be increasing the capacity, the strength, the

⁶Saint Germain's Heart Meditation I, on 93-min. audiocassette, \$7.50 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, A87027. Saint Germain's Heart Meditation II (restricted to Keepers of the Flame), on 3 audiocassettes, 3 hr. 49 min., \$21.95 plus \$3.50 postage and handling, S89055.

spirituality and the longevity of your heart. You will also be amplifying and balancing your threefold flame and therefore will be invited to join many at my retreat at the Cave of Symbols⁷ to study and put into practice graded levels of alchemy.

I remind you that I do sponsor the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity. And I remind you that I have requested that you give “The Keeper’s Daily Prayer” daily. Give it to me daily, beloved. As the cords of love and violet flame bind us together and you know the bonding of your heart to my heart and to the heart of my Son Jesus Christ, you will rise in the peerage, one day perhaps finding yourself an adept in one of our retreats.

My violet flame angels will continue to tend you. They come for the transmutation of chronic fatigue and chemical imbalances in the body. And they will assist you to surrender your hardness of heart once and for all and to forgive at new levels all those you have wronged, all those who have wronged you.

Forgiveness is rejoicing, beloved. Let the violet flame sing and dance in your heart. And know that I place my Electronic Presence with you from this day throughout the summer conference and the eight-week Summit University retreat. But this is the day when I extend the violet flame action for your preparedness. An added benefit, beloved, is this: that because you do this violet flame marathon with me, you shall thereby open doors for the souls that I have requested you to find and bring to the conference.

With all the fervor of my love for each of you personally, I seal you at the point of the third eye that you might increase your knowledge and application of the gift of discernment of spirits and therefore not err in matters of this world.

I seal you now in the name of the Great Divine Director. For he is my sponsor and Guru, and you may also so claim him in the lineage of the Seventh-Ray Masters.

As your Saint Joseph, I seal you now in the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit and the Divine Mother.

Peace be unto you.

The Keeper’s Daily Prayer

by Lady Master Nada

A Flame is Active -
A Flame is Vital - (Give slowly
A Flame is Eternal. with deliberation)

I AM a God Flame of radiant Love
From the very Heart of God
In the Great Central Sun,
Descending from the Master of Life!
I AM charged now
With beloved Helios and Vesta’s
Supreme God Consciousness
And Solar Awareness.
Pilgrim upon earth,
I AM walking daily the way
Of the Ascended Masters’ Victory
That leads to my eternal Freedom

⁷The Cave of Symbols, Saint Germain’s North American retreat, is located at Table Mountain, Wyoming. This etheric/physical retreat is a focus of golden-age science and invention. See glossary in Saint Germain On Alchemy, s.v. “Cave of Symbols”; The Lost Teachings of Jesus II, p. 402, or pocketbook edition, Book 4, p. 133.

By the power of the sacred fire
 This day and always,
 Continually made manifest
 In my thoughts, feelings and immediate awareness,
 Transcending and transmuting
 All the elements of earth
 Within my four lower bodies
 And freeing me by the power of the sacred fire
 From those misqualified foci of energy
 within my being.
 I AM set free right now from all that binds
 By and through the currents of the Divine Flame
 Of the sacred fire itself,
 Whose ascending action makes me
 God in manifestation,
 God in action,
 God by direction and
 God in consciousness!
 I AM an active Flame!
 I AM a vital Flame!
 I AM an eternal Flame!
 I AM an expanding fire spark
 From the Great Central Sun
 Drawing to me now every ray
 Of divine energy which I need
 And which can never be requalified by the human
 And flooding me with the Light
 And God-illumination of a thousand suns
 To take dominion and rule supreme forever
 Everywhere I AM!
 Where I AM, there God is also.
 Unseparated forever I remain,
 Increasing my Light
 By the smile of his radiance,
 The fullness of his Love,
 The omniscience of his Wisdom,
 And the power of his Life eternal,
 Which automatically raises me
 On ascension's wings of Victory
 That shall return me to the Heart of God
 From whence in Truth
 I AM come to do God's Will
 And manifest abundant Life to all!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

This dictation by Saint Germain was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Wesak, Sunday, May 14, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. The service was a joint celebration of Gautama's enlightenment (Wesak) and Saint Germain's Ascension Day (May 1, 1684). In preparation for the dictation, the congregation sang “Battle Hymn of the Republic.”

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Saint Germain's direction.]

Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 20

The Ascended Lady Master Nada Rayborn - May 7, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 20 - The Ascended Lady Master Nada Rayborn - May 7, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

6

An Ideal Ascended-Master Family

Rearing Children on the Path

An Invitation to the Cave of Symbols

Blessed hearts, in the fervor of Divine Love I am come to you in this hour. So grateful am I that I may come back to tell you, who are on the other side of the wall,¹ so to speak, of the glories of reunion in the realm celestial.

I speak to you, then, of your understanding and your practical knowledge of what must be done to right the axis of society, of education, of government, of the hearts of many who are hardened.

When you see representatives in government and industry so bloated with the fat of their own selfishness and lust, you could almost despair of civilization ever moving forward into a golden age. I say to you, make up for those who know not what they do, many of whom have lost their souls long ago and snuffed out the threefold flame for want of tending it in daily invocation at the altar of God.

I would speak to you of music as an instrument to call many souls Home. The music you have written, orchestrated and performed is a magnificent magnet. As you continue to bring forth this music, releasing it to the nations as quickly as possible, you will find that many who are lost will be drawn to this altar or to one of the altars of this Church that you have raised throughout the earth. And they shall swiftly know the Path and set aside all past ignorance. They shall know the way, beloved, for they shall follow the music all the way Home to God.

Let this work be a priority, for the music of Elohim can and does heal nations and souls when pure hearts and voices deliver it. As music such as Finlandia could galvanize a people for freedom,²

¹Nada refers here to the Buddhist tale about the three men and the wall. As the story goes, the first man boosts the second one up to see what is going on on the other side of the wall. After surveying the scene, he goes into bliss and climbs over the wall. The third man is then boosted up and he too climbs over. The one remaining says to himself: "Well, I am going to find out what's going on on the other side of that wall!" He then climbs up and sees the souls of beings who are liberated. But instead of joining them, he forgoes his own liberation and climbs back down to tell the world of his discovery. (See also 1991 PoW, pp. 93-94.)

²Finlandia by Jean Sibelius (opus 26, 1899). Finland was under Russian rule from 1809 to 1917, when Finland

so, beloved, this music can galvanize souls to return in simple sweetness to the heart of the Holy Christ Self.

I come, then, with our children, Rex and Nada, also ascended. What a happy reunion it is when an entire family (and even an extended family) finds itself ascended in the Light and free in the etheric octave!

This Community of the Brotherhood is a great family of souls that extends throughout the world. And there are many, many more to be drawn to this place, which, if they make it so, can be the place of their souls' liberation.

May you indeed cherish God-Reality and never for a moment compromise your path or your soul. For God is truly present in his All-Seeing Eye. That eye can guide you and, if you follow it, you need never err again.

This is the path of victory. Know that it is fraught with many dangers. Keep on the Path, beloved. Do not stray from it. For the Path will guide you until you are at home in Divine Love with all whom you have ever been with in past incarnations, all the way back to the Beginning, when you were created with your twin flame.

We are interested in accelerating the education of children who come through the dispensation of this Church. We are concerned that they will have the wherewithal to bring back the culture of Atlantis and Lemuria from when the civilizations of these continents were at their height. The culture of music is especially important, for it is essential to the healing of their souls.

Let the children rejoice in gymnastics, in physical development, in the healing and expanding of the mind that the mind might be the chalice of the Mind of God.

Let children know at an early age that they can listen to the voice of the Inner Christ and commune with that Christ daily. The beauty of the Montessori method is that it encourages this communion. As you know, Maria Montessori recognized the inner Teacher, whom we call the Holy Christ Self. By constant daily communion, little children are approaching the day and the hour when their souls will be bonded to the Sacred Heart of their own Holy Christ Self.

Is it not a beautiful thing to see the intuition of children and their sense of rightness or wrongness in a given situation?

How sensitive are the sweet souls that you are bringing forth!

So many souls who have engaged in enormous travail for the cause of Light have lost their lives under the weight of planetary karma. As you know, your beloved El Morya is burdened by the plight of the Tibetans. So many have been slaughtered and abused, and the Tibetan culture of thousands of years is being destroyed before your very eyes.³

Great devotees of light have had to go through the pain of death only to return again, some because of their karma and some solely because of atrocities committed against them, which aborted their missions. Many of these are ready to be born again, and they yearn to be in a place of protection in the United States, even in this very Community. We pray that many who are part of this Church throughout the world will volunteer to bring forth the great lights of Tibet and those other spiritual elite from around the world who are deserving.

formally declared her independence. The music of Finnish composer Sibelius, which captured the spirit of the great Finnish epics and legends, heartened the Finns in their movement toward independence. The chorale from Finlandia became so associated with the independence movement that the Russian czar forbade performances of it during periods of political crisis. Following Finland's declaration of independence in 1917, the new republic defeated leftists' attempts to overthrow the government. The Finnish republic fought again during World War II to maintain independence.

³Destruction of Tibetan culture. See 1988 PoW, Book I, pp. 185-88; and pp. 58, 59, 62 n. 5, 94 n. 7; and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, July 5, 1989, "The Attack on the Sangha of the Buddha," on two 90-min. audiocassettes, B89102-3, \$15.00 plus \$2.50 postage and handling.

We look to the future and to generations unborn. We look to you as God-parents who will bring in souls who one day shall champion the cause of the Brotherhood. That day may not be far hence, for the desire of our Father-Mother God is to accelerate the light, to hasten the days and to shorten them for the elect's sake.⁴

This is our desire also, beloved. Therefore, give the children ample opportunity for development. For each one is so precious. Each one can become both a follower and a leader on the path of Reality.

Be certain when your children watch television or a movie or a cartoon that you explain to them what is real and what is not real. Explain that what they see on film is a creation of someone's mind, conceived more often than not with the goal of making money. Let your children learn early to recognize and analyze the commercialism and violence that are paraded before their eyes and the third eye.⁵

At a very young age children know the difference between black and white, good and bad. Let their consciences develop. Let their Inner Christ Presence develop. And always help them distinguish between what is ultimately and eternally real and what is not real but ephemeral and only a part of the passing scene. When you train your children to know Reality, they will lean upon that Reality in God long after you have passed beyond the veil and transcended this earth.

Let your children become citadels for the Rock of Christ. Let them be pillars in the temple, embodying the pure perfection of Jesus. Teach them to be compassionate and caring and loving toward all life. Do not be harsh with them; for if you are, they will be harsh with others. And then harshness begets harshness down the centuries.

The Aquarian age is the age of a disciplined love and an open door for healing if the people will receive it. But the healing must begin with a prayer to God for forgiveness for the original cause of one's condition.

Daniel and I desire to give of ourselves to you from now through the end of Summit University this summer. We shall be at your side as role models, and our family with us, so that you might come to know an ideal Ascended Master family. And thereby you may realize that in the gentleness and the love of family members an everlasting bond can be forged unto eternity between souls brought together in this life and past lives to prepare for their ascension.

I am grateful to be here, talking with you regarding the burdens of the times and the struggles you sometimes have in rearing your children and in dealing with the pulls upon them through peer pressure and the media, which appears determined to destroy them before they blossom.

Take care. Your most precious possession is your children. Care for them. For they are the wave of the future, and it is to them that you will pass the torch of the golden age.

Plant your seeds wisely. Bring comfort to life and set an example of sacrifice. If you think your children must have everything and all of your time and attention, then think again because such indulgence does not ready them for the path of victory.

Children must learn early on what it means to be selfless, to set aside one's own needs to meet the greater needs of another. They must understand what it means to give up something they want

⁴Matt. 24:22; Mark 13:20.

⁵Second graders boycott violent children's shows and sponsors. As reported on ABC News, second graders in an elementary school in Oregon were given a homework assignment to watch one-half hour of children's shows and count the incidents of violence, i.e., hitting, kicking and use of weapons. In 12 hours of programming, the children found 649 incidents of violence, or roughly one incident per minute. The results surprised the children and some decided that the violent programs were affecting their behavior. The second graders wrote a Declaration of Independence from Violence, pledging to boycott both the shows and their sponsors. As one little girl said, "I really didn't know there was that much violence on TV. . . . I didn't even know what violence was." The teacher, Susan Colonna, said, "My hope is that the children will have the information to make choices, [information] that they wouldn't have had before." See "It's Elementary," ABC News, March 8, 1995.

because someone else needs it more. They need to be taught that when someone is in a dire situation we sacrifice to help that one or that one's family. For if children are not accustomed to sacrifice, they will not make the necessary sacrifices to pass their soul testings later in life.

It has been the way in the West for a number of generations for people to want their children to have more and better than they had. As a result, many children have been spoiled. Less is better, for then children tap their own ingenuity and figure out for themselves what they need and how to get it. The simple things in life are what children need - above all, constant affection and support.

Serving others graciously must also be ingrained, else children will not serve when they are adults, neither in the home or in the neighborhood, nor in the community or even in this organization. Service is a duty of life that all must share in. Giving of oneself begets an increasing fire of love.

Children need to know how to infuse life with love, love for one another, so that the persecutions on the playground of life cease and the giving of self becomes the order of the day amongst both the little ones and the older ones.

Civilization has changed. Today there are many hardships that come upon families that tear them apart. Yet the essentials of prayer, communion and oneness with one's family are the bastions that protect children from experiencing the dark despair that they go through when they never see their parents and therefore become hardened against them and against society.

You have seen this repeated for decades now as mothers have joined the work force when their children were still young. I pray that you will call for the circle and sword of Astrea to cut the children free. Call to the Brotherhood to give them the Divine Love that will bring them surcease from inner sorrow and pain and longing for the love of their parents. Give the children wisdom. Give them the understanding of the challenges of today. And support them all the way to their victory.

There is no time when you are not a parent to your children, though your children may be raising their own children. One's children are always one's children. I know that you desire to see your children Home victorious in this life. Work at it, beloved. Pray for it every day of your life. Pray for your children and all the children of the world.

One hundred years hence, this world shall be in the hands of generations not yet born. Lay your foundations for these souls now and give to Saint Germain the very best offering of your hearts: Endow your children with the wisdom, the balance and the profound compassion that they will need for their victory.

Saint Germain invites one and all attending this conference to come to the Cave of Symbols⁶ this night. I shall conclude my remarks now and ask you to go quietly to your place of rest and to make the call to be taken by your angels to the Cave of Symbols, there to truly commune with Saint Germain. For he has much to teach you at inner levels, even as he taught us.

Saint Germain is preparing you for your ascension every day of your life. Trust him, beloved.

To one and to all I say: Onward, victory!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by the Ascended Lady Master Nada Rayborn was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Good Friday, April 14, 1995.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under the Ascended Lady Master Nada Rayborn's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

⁶Cave of Symbols. See p. 194 n. 7, this volume.

20.1 I AM the Witness - May 7, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 20 - I AM the Witness - May 7, 1995

I AM the Witness

How Good Can Overcome Evil

The Story of a Little Boy Who Went to Heaven

Some years ago I had an experience that emphasized the importance of making the call when you find yourself in a situation you are not sure how to handle. I was traveling on the East Coast for an herbal company and I was in the home city of the company's broker. He had a little boy, about eight years old, who was stricken with leukemia.

This broker was quite concerned because the doctors had been treating his son with conventional methods to no avail. He asked me to come to dinner at his home and talk to his wife about giving the boy some herbal remedies. I told him I would be happy to come to dinner and that I would pray for the will of God in this matter.

When I arrived at his home that evening and met his little boy, I felt that I knew him. There seemed to be a soul contact. I sat next to him at dinner and found that he was a very bright little fellow. He asked me what I did. When I told him that I sold herbs, he began asking me questions about the herbs. I told him some of the uses for the herbal remedies.

He looked up at me and said, "Are there some that will help me?" I said, "Perhaps." Then he looked at his mother and asked, "Can I take them?" She said, "Yes."

Well, I had prayed about the situation, so I didn't have to say a word to the mother. The little boy took care of it for me.

After dinner he asked if I would like to see his room. When I walked through the door, I was shocked to see the posters he had on the walls. There were rock stars, heavy metal types, and a Frankenstein monster over his bed. I thought to myself, "He has this disease which is debilitating and these horrible images around him, which must drain his energy even more." His two-year-old sister shared the room with him. I made an intense silent call to Mother Mary and my Mighty I AM Presence to give me the words to say to this little boy that would help him see how harmful the pictures were.

No sooner had I made the call than I heard myself say, "Do you know that everything is energy?" He said, "No." I said, "Well, it is. You are energy and I am energy. Even your desk is energy. It's made of atoms and molecules. It looks solid but it's really not. Everything is energy and light. And energy can be negative or positive. Even pictures have energy."

I said, "For instance, that picture above your bed," as I pointed to the Frankenstein monster, "do you think that is negative or positive?" He looked at the picture and I watched his face change. He screwed up his face with a distasteful look and said, "Negative." Then he looked at the next picture and said, "Negative." His eyes went around the walls looking at each picture and saying "negative" each time. He couldn't find one positive picture on the walls.

At that point he got very excited and rushed to his desk. He picked up a handful of cards and came over and put them in my hand. He said, "What do you think these are - negative or positive?" I tried not to show my distaste as I looked at the cards. I had never seen pictures of the Garbage Pail Kids before and, believe me, they belonged in the garbage! They were gross images of children with all manner of garbage hanging on them. I looked at him and said, "What do you think?" He said quite emphatically, "Negative!" I said, "Yes, they are pretty bad."

He put them back on his desk and came over to me with some papers. He said, "I've written a

story. Would you like to read it?" I said I'd love to read it. The story was about a very evil man who lived in a small village and who made everyone who lived there miserable. He was cruel to the villagers and they didn't know what to do about him. They were all afraid. One day a knight with a flaming sword rode into the village on his white horse (Archangel Michael's boy). The knight rode up to the evil man and touched him with the sword (he didn't say that the knight stabbed him but that he touched him) and, poof, the evil man was gone. The people in the village were so happy to be free of this evil man!

As I finished reading the story, the little fellow looked at me and said, "What do you think of my story?" I asked him, "What were you trying to say? Were you saying that good can overcome evil?" He said, "Yes!" I smiled and said, "That's what we are here for!"

At that point his father walked in and said it was time to go. I had some of the small cards of the Chart of the Presence with me and I asked the father if I could give one to his son. He said I could, and the little boy put it over his bed, right under the Frankenstein picture - which helped considerably.

As I was leaving, the little fellow looked up at me and said, "When will I see you again?" My heart was burdened because I didn't think I would see him again. I kissed him on the forehead and said, "Soon I hope."

About two weeks later I was back home in my office when I received a call from the father. He asked if I would send his son some pictures. I said, "Sure, but why?" He said he had been away on a business trip and when he returned home his son asked him to come help him with something in his room. When he went to the room, his son asked him to take down all his posters. He asked him why and he said, "I don't like them anymore. I don't want them anymore." So he said to me that his son needed some new pictures.

I sent him a picture of Sir Galahad standing by his horse holding his sword, which reminded me of the story of the knight. I included in the package a large Chart of the Presence, a picture of Jesus blessing the children and some nature scenes. I also sent him the book Jonathan Livingston Seagull. I told him he could soar above his illness, just as Jonathan soared above the flock. I told him the pictures were his to use as he pleased and sent him my love.

His father said he put up all the pictures. He put the knight over his bed and the picture of Jesus over his sister's bed. The little boy passed on about a year later, but I had the comfort of knowing he had seen the Chart of the Presence. The Messenger has said that if a person sees the Chart of the Presence, his soul will always remember it.

I was amazed at how quickly Mother Mary and my Presence gave me the perfect words for this dear soul. So always remember to make the call, for the call truly does compel the answer.

In gratitude and love to God,
the Ascended Hosts of Light
and our dear Messenger,

Chapter 21

Beloved Gautama Buddha - May 14, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 21 - Beloved Gautama Buddha - May 14, 1995

A Rescue Mission

“I Will Fulfill My Mission Come What May!”

Cherish the Flame

Wesak Address 1995

Hail, Bearers of the Flame!

I come on a rescue mission. And I seek those who will also rescue souls of light sent to earth on a mission, souls of light who have not the wherewithal to defend themselves by sacred fire or to invoke angelic guardians of their mission.

We have sent many souls to earth who have come solely to serve mankind on the path of the Bodhisattva. They have placed themselves on the front lines of battle in every field; but for want of spiritual protection, they have been slain and taken out of embodiment again and again.

I therefore seek from among you those who will identify yourselves as rescuers, those who will rescue the lightbearers who have come with a mantle yet have no backing from the world, no protection, no practical theology that they can apply. Blessed ones, these are the lonely ones. They are on the cutting edge in every field, and yet they are often not supported but rather put down and set back.

I appeal to you, then, to cut free souls of light throughout the earth who must have this Teaching that they might succeed and still live to tell the tale of their success. I am assigning souls throughout the earth who do have a Path and a Teaching and who are close to God to join me in this rescue mission. For I am always very close to the lifestreams of earth. I am continually moving up and down the streets of the major cities, in the capitals of the nations and in out-of-the-way places.

Blessed ones, there are those in the earth who have the talent and the capacity to change the course of civilization, and some of you are counted among them. Yet there is a dearth of knowledge as to how to challenge the seed of the Wicked One as he does send his legions to defy the servants of God and to undo all that God has planned for them. Thus, the golden age, which should be in place with many advanced souls contributing to its unfoldment, is not manifesting in the physical octave.

Let us take into account, then, that a calamity has happened in the earth, a grave calamity - the breaking of the vessels, the breaking of the vessels, the breaking of the vessels of consciousness, so much so that in many cases the individual no longer holds intact the wholeness of the mighty sphere of his own soul.

The soul must be whole to be the vessel of the Christ consciousness. For this reason we have called upon the Messenger and we will continue to call upon her to conduct the ritual of soul retrieval,

even as we now call upon her to conduct it at FREEDOM 1995. Thus, we call her to summon in our name fragments of souls scattered here and there and magnetize them to their rightful owners.

Blessed hearts, millions of tragedies are happening daily. Some you hear about, some you do not. They happen simply because people have not linked up with those with whom they are called to share the path of their mission, nor have they come together with souls such as yourselves who can teach them how to apply the science of the spoken Word for their victory.

It is a wonder that civilization even holds together, given the victims of tragedy you see daily on your television or read about in the papers - whether those victims be children harmed by the continuous use of marijuana, whether they be the impoverished or uneducated, whether they be victims of the drug lords or of those who kill and kill in Bosnia, in Africa and elsewhere. Everywhere there is the destruction of life. Everywhere there is the abortion of life, whether it be the abortion of a babe in the womb or the abortion of a mission.

Blessed hearts, the entire world of lightbearers, including many who are the lonely ones, requires constant reinforcement by your calls to Archangel Michael. I say it again: Use your odd moments and travel time to give decrees for protection, not only for yourselves but also for every soul of light who holds the line at the battlefield, who has drawn a line in the sand and said:

I will fulfill my mission come what may!

Blessed ones, in the records of akasha there are notations concerning souls who have reembodyed again and again and again, and each time their mission has been aborted. You can understand that some would be discouraged, beloved. You can understand what your discouragement would be today if you did not have this Path, this Teaching and the reinforcement of a Community, a Messenger and souls of light throughout the earth who support one another's mission with powerful rhythmic decrees.

Blessed ones, you are covering the earth with your decrees. But you must have a much greater cosmic conception of what you can accomplish and of how God will empower you to meet the goals that you must meet ere the golden age of Aquarius descends.

I come, then, on this Wesak mindful that the Elohim who ensoul the hierarchies of Scorpio and Taurus project a mighty power of Love into the earth. Theirs is an action of intense white fire and Divine Love. You must be certain that you do not misuse Divine Love, for ultimately Divine Love is the greatest power and empowerment that you could have.

Let your chakras be filled with that Love as you receive me now in the hour of the celebration of my birth and enlightenment. This celebration marks a release of my Causal Body, for I release elements of my Causal Body to you according to the co-measurement of your soul with my Causal Body and your communion with your own Mighty I AM Presence.

This is a type of Christmas, beloved. It is a Christmas when I bring gifts of my Causal Body and I deposit them in your Causal Bodies and in the Causal Bodies of my disciples throughout the world.

There are many on different planes who hear my voice today. There are those who are hearing my voice for the first time through this Messenger. They have tuned in simply because they are servants of God; they have little or no knowledge of the path that you walk in the footprints of the Buddhas and Bodhisattvas.

So, beloved, I am sending out my lifeline. I am reinforcing the crystal cord. I am reinforcing the heart chakras of those who have dared to come with a mission that has defied the limitations in their fields of knowledge and who would take mankind steps higher and higher into a new awareness of science, medicine, the use of music in healing, of life-extending and life-enhancing technologies, of the written and the spoken word, of the mantra and of spiritual modalities.

Blessed ones, the greatest calamity that could come to planet earth is this: that the nations of

the earth would become so caught up in money and trade that they would lose all religion and live for the good life and for economic prosperity instead of for the prosperity of the soul.

The world is becoming more materialistic every day, and yet souls of light who have risen from the world are becoming more spiritual every day. Their hearts are hungry. They yearn to be closer to God. And finally, with the inner ear and then the outer ear, they may hear from me. They may come to the Western Shamballa. They may come to the Shamballa of the East.¹ And they may at last have access to me through contact with you and many angels of light.

I ask you, then, to include in your prayers an action of the sword of blue flame to cut free all souls of light who have been sent with a mission and yet are being hampered or halted in that mission. This is my plea to you in this hour. I ask you to heed the call of the Messenger and to be the voice of God answering the cries for Divine Justice and human justice.² I ask you to be that voice. I ask you to count yourselves among those who comfort and console life, who extend mercy upon mercy to those who cry out for mercy.

I place now my Causal Body over this ranch/retreat and the vast wilderness area that borders it. I extend my Causal Body with great intensity throughout the entire planet. I have stepped from this altar to the center of the earth. My Causal Body embraces the earth and extends far beyond the planet and the solar system. It extends and intensifies, beloved, in an action I now take to preserve this area as a gathering place for souls with a planetary mission who must needs be trained that they might have the victory in this life.

You live in my Causal Body. Know this. You are sons and daughters of Light, children of the Sun. You take for granted the atmosphere, the blue sky, the seas, the magnificence of this planet. But what you take most for granted, beloved, is my keeping the flame for you, as I have tied my heart flame to the hearts of all upon earth who yet have a threefold flame.

I can no longer extend my heart flame to those who have allowed their heart flame to go out, beloved, for by free will they have made that decision. Therefore, they must engage in many mantras, penances and good works to have that flame restored. And if and when the LORD God deems that they should have it restored, I will once again reconnect a filigree thread from my heart to theirs.

The greatest tragedy of all is that many have lost the threefold flame through anger, and often anger against Almighty God himself. Sadly, it happens every day.

Do you think that if such ones had the knowledge of Almighty God, they would not have been angry?

I tell you nay. They are the angry ones. And even if it were their final opportunity and the LORD God would stand before them and tell them the consequences of their anger, they would still rail against him for the last time, knowing that they themselves were snuffing out the holy gift of God-identity.

Cherish the flame, beloved. Cherish the flame. If you would cherish the flame, you must understand how to balance your priorities. The choice is yours: To be or not to be. To keep the flame or not to keep the flame.

Yes, cherish the flame, for it is your Father's gift to you of the potential of everlasting life. Ask yourself these questions: Do I truly keep the flame? How much have I fanned the flame? And how much have I spent the flame in misdirected energies?

No one knows at what level of untransmuted karma he is functioning. No one knows the day of his final opportunity to turn and serve the Light, after which he may no longer have a heavenly sponsor.

¹Western Shamballa and Eastern Shamballa. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, May 20, 1989, "The Message of the Inner Buddha," in 1989 PoW, pp. 419-23; and 1994 PoW, p. 126 n. 1.

²Call for Divine Justice and human justice. See the Messenger's teaching on Psalm 58, pp. 218-20, 221 of this Pearl.

We have seen individuals who have left this organization lose the sponsorship they had under the Ascended Masters. And in their pride and in their folly, they assumed that because they knew the Teachings and the Path and the Law, they were exempt from the LORD's judgment. And though they may never know it, some of these have left behind them their final opportunity to have their victory.

Because of these souls' heavy accumulation of karma, the Lords of Karma said to them upon their incarnation: "You have had tens of thousands of years to make an about-face and serve the living God. We will give you a final opportunity to embrace the Light, to shun criticism, condemnation, judgment and gossip and to extol life in all its glory, paying your dues by invoking the violet flame for the transmutation of all negative past records."

Beloved, lost opportunity is always a tragedy, yet it is a self-made tragedy. Especially is it self-made when individuals have known the Path and the Law. But every true religion under God is a religion of love, and all must know that the practice of love made perfect - perfected in truth, perfected in righteousness - is the way to go. Therefore love, love alone, might have been the healing of the whole Law for these souls.

The Messenger recalls having pleaded countless times with souls who had gone out of the way of opportunity. Yes, she has pleaded with souls to repent of their deeds and to atone for their sins and to thereby regain their standing in the Great White Brotherhood and subsequently earn the right to have the threefold flame reignited.

The greatest burden upon the heart of the Messenger in the role of Mother this day³ is to see that those who might have made it have turned their backs on the Community and on the Messengers and on the Ascended Masters. It is indeed a divine pity, a divine pity, beloved. Yet, free will reigns supreme unto the soul's last breath.

Does not the Mother on Mother's Day think of those who have forsaken her? For all those who have not forsaken her are already a part of the rings of her Causal Body.

So, blessed ones, it is true that all have free will. All must choose to be victorious. All must choose not to be moved in the face of the opposition to their mission.

I ask you to pray for those who are discouraged, as you well know that discouragement is the devil's best tool. Pray for all in the earth who are discouraged; and pray for the protection of those mighty angels who have taken embodiment and moved among the people and laid down their lives to save others again and again.

When angels who have taken on human form come before me and the Lords of Karma for an audience at the conclusion of a lifetime, many of them plead to be allowed to reincarnate immediately so that they might resume their efforts to defend the mankind of earth against the wiles of the wicked. I say to you, beloved, there are many angels in embodiment, untold millions, who live only to serve and to help others. They are on the front lines, caring for others who are dying on the battlefields. And they themselves are often lost in the battle, for there is no end to their courage.

So, precious ones, look through the eyes of the Lord of the World this day. Look at samsara and the planes of illusion as well as at the brightness of the glory of the octaves of heaven. Then look at planet earth and see how so many souls are burdened and in dire need of your help.

The Mother of the Flame knows the deep registering upon her being of world pain. So too, you must know this pain; for you cannot be sensitive to God and have ultimate communion with the

³The Messenger, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, bears the mantle of the office of Mother of the Flame. This mantle was transferred to her on April 9, 1966, from Clara Louise Kieninger. Saint Germain had anointed Clara Louise Kieninger as the first Mother of the Flame in 1961, when the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity was founded. Clara Louise Kieninger became Regent Mother of the Flame, an office which she still holds as the Ascended Lady Master Clara Louise.

Ascended Masters without being sensitive to the pain in the hearts and minds of the billions of people upon earth. Know this, beloved.

We the Ascended Masters do not walk in the fullness of joy ourselves, for while we work with earth's evolutions we also carry the burden of world pain. The sorrow of the Blessed Mary's heart is the sorrow of many souls in pain for want of shepherds, for want of teachers, for want of ministering servants who will give their lives for the consolation of many.

It is Wesak, beloved. I ask you to celebrate my day by taking upon yourself the portion of world pain that is meet for you, the portion you can bear. And I ask you again to pray for those whom God has sent to assist mankind who have no support or reinforcements for their mission.

In the name of our holy Lord Sanat Kumara, I remind you of your journey from Venus and other systems of worlds. I remind you of the days when you built Shamballa and prepared for his coming.⁴ Shamballa is now prepared for you, beloved.

Let this path be a victorious one because you stoop to serve all life. Let this path be victorious. For I say to you, beloved, as the Lord Jesus Christ did take his ascension at the age of eighty-one at Shamballa approximately two thousand years ago,⁵ so you may also, by invitation from the Lord Sanat Kumara, take your ascension from Shamballa. Pray for this daily and then make yourself worthy of the invitation.

In the glory of God, I will be there manifesting my Causal Body throughout your summer conference and eight-week Summit University retreat.

I send forth the holy breath.

In silence receive it.

In silence now meditate.

Now receive my energy through the concluding music of this dictation. It will vibrate through your cells as you follow the strains of the music.

[finale from the fourth movement of Beethoven's Ninth Symphony]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

This dictation by Gautama Buddha was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Sunday, May 14, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. The service was a joint celebration of Wesak, Mother's Day and Saint Germain's Ascension Day (May 1, 1684). Before Gautama's dictation, at El Morya's request, the Messenger read and gave teaching on Psalms 2, 58 and 91 (see pp. 216-21). "Victory Symphony," part 2 of Wellington's Victory (Battle of Vitoria), opus 91, by Beethoven, was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Gautama Buddha's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

21.1 The Messenger's Teaching on Psalms 2, 58 and 91

Vol. 38 No. 21 - The Messenger's Teaching on Psalms 2, 58 and 91

⁴Preparation of Shamballa for the coming of Sanat Kumara. See Sanat Kumara, "The Dispensation Granted," in 1979 PoW, pp. 82-86; and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, May 20, 1989, "The Message of the Inner Buddha," in 1989 PoW, pp. 419-20.

⁵Jesus' ascension from Shamballa. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, 1984 PoW, Book I, Introduction, p. 11; and Gautama Buddha, December 31, 1989, in 1990 PoW, p. 22.

The Messenger's Teaching on Psalms 2, 58 and 91

The Fervor of Our Hearts Must Be Kindled

For We Have a Message to Deliver to a World

El Morya has asked me to read several Psalms to you today. The first is Psalm 2, entitled "Christ's Victorious Kingdom."

Why do the heathen rage and the people imagine a vain thing?

We have all heard these words. They pertain to our time and all times - times when we have been in the maya of illusion and when the fallen angels, as the heathen, have put a coating of rage over the entire planet.

The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD ⁶ and against his anointed. . . .

The folly of taking up arms against God, of raging against God, of setting oneself against the LORD is truly the undoing of all who so engage their energies. We must pause and think whether in any way in our lives we have followed in their footsteps.

Such as these have also set themselves against the LORD's anointed - the Lord Jesus Christ and your own Holy Christ Self. And they have said:

Let us break their bands asunder and cast away their cords from us.

The bands and the cords are the laws of God that keep us centered under our Mighty I AM Presence. Those who have ultimate power in the earth often become drunk with that power and chafe at God's laws. By their rebellion against his laws, they lose life, opportunity and the right to sit in the councils of heaven.

He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

Does the Lord enlighten them? Does the Lord point out their wickedness and say, "Depart from your wickedness and I will save you"? No, he does not. He has them in derision.

Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath and vex them in his sore displeasure.

The Lord hardens the soul and the conscience of evildoers. They are spiritually blind, but he does not deliver them of their madness. God will not lift from the seed of the wicked the karma of their evildoings. He will vex them in his sore displeasure.

"Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion."

I will declare the decree: the LORD, the Mighty I AM Presence, hath said unto me, "Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee."

This day God is begetting us anew as babes born of the Spirit, freshly returned to the course that God has set for us throughout all ages.

"Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee." Each day, each twenty-four hours, we are newly begotten of the LORD.

Isn't this the great mystery of life? Isn't this what El Morya teaches us in his "Transfiguration" mantra? "I AM changing all my garments, old ones for the bright new day . . ." Yes, we are newly begotten of the LORD every day as he cleanses us and makes us whole.

"Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession."

The rule is "Ask and ye shall receive." Jesus said, "Whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my

⁶When the o-r-d in Lord is capitalized in the Old Testament, it refers to the I AM Presence.

name, he will give it you.”⁷ So we must ask. And we must know that the heathen, the fallen angels, are given to us to do with what we will. We have communed with God at our altars around the world and we have daily called for their judgment and for the binding of their dwellers-on-the-threshold, as Archangel Uriel told us we must do.⁸

And so the fallen angels are, so to speak, our inheritance. We have inherited the problem of evil and embodied evil on planet earth. What will we do with the seed of the Wicked One?

We will do exactly what God has done. We will hold them in derision. We will vex them. We will see that they are brought to judgment, for the

Almighty has decreed their judgment. Accordingly, they are without further opportunity to confess the Christ or to realize Divine Sonship.

“Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter’s vessel.”

When you give your blue-lightning mantras, you are fulfilling this command of God written in Psalm 2.

Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

Kiss the Son, lest he be angry and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

God instructs the kings and the judges of the earth to serve the LORD with fear and to kiss the Son; and he blesses all who put their trust in him. Will the kings and the judges receive his admonishments? Or will they continue to take counsel together against the LORD?

In Psalm 58, David describes the nature of the wicked:

Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? Do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear, which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD, Mighty I AM Presence.

Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

So that a man shall say, “Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.”

There is a reward for the righteous: God is a God that judgeth in the earth. He has not left us

⁷John 16:23, 24.

⁸See Archangel Uriel and Aurora, July 5, 1992, “The Hour of Justice Is Come,” in 1992 PoW, 648-50; and Archangel Uriel, April 13, 1995, “The Ax Does Fall: We Deliver the Judgments of the Lord Christ,” pp. 155-58, this volume.

helpless before the fallen angels. In fact, he has told us that we would judge angels.⁹ He makes us the instrument of his judgment. And his judgment is also in the earth through his impersonal law of karma, known as divine retribution. As we sow, so we reap.

We embrace God's righteousness, for we understand the right use of his justice and his laws. When we serve the path of righteousness, we are honored of God. Thus, we have good reason to walk the Path as God has taught it.

In this Psalm you can feel the kindling wrath of God that is spoken through David (who, in his final incarnation, was Jesus Christ). You can feel David's righteous indignation that the people of God who had no defenses were being trampled upon by the seed of the wicked.

The fervor of the heart of David is the fervor of the heart of your Holy Christ Self. And that fervor reached the altar of God. And God sent forth his judgments because David cried out for Divine Justice on behalf of all who were and are the servants of God.

I offer a prayer today that we might receive the gift of David's fervor in the Holy Spirit, the zeal of the LORD whereby we are seized with a righteous indignation that everywhere on earth servants of God are being crucified and yet the captains and the kings do not take a stand for them against their oppressors.

No United States comes to their aid, no European nations come. This is the tragedy that is in the earth. We must pray to the Holy Spirit that we might be given the zeal of the LORD so that when we offer our fiats to God, he can use us as his instruments to destroy the seed of the Wicked One who dare to persecute the children of God. There is no other way to meet the challenge that faces us in these times: the fervor of our hearts must be kindled.

Whatever it takes for you to kindle the fire of your heart, go for it. Come to the altar of God. Kneel. Implore the Holy Spirit to infill you with his sacred fire so that when your prayers rise to the Great Central Sun, they will not be a thin line of smoke but a fire of intensity that will be felt both in the heart of the Central Sun and on earth, and therefore the cries of the people for Divine Justice and human justice will be answered.

Let this day be the day of a rallying cry from our hearts. Let us set aside the insignificant, the nonessential. And let us remember that we are on this mountain of the LORD because God sent us to this place. Let us not be so insulated that we think only about our little private selves and our little private matters and our psychology and what we will do when we get out of our worship service and where we will go and how we will have a good time.

I must call to your attention daily that millions of people are suffering who have no defender. Let us rise up and know that while we have life and breath and a few short decades on this planet, we must invoke the zeal of the LORD and send that zeal for the consuming of the atrocities committed against the people of God.

I ask you to rise up now in your hearts and join me in saying, "I have every tool I need from Almighty God to defend the helpless, the innocent, the poor, the sick, the widowed and orphaned who are naked and hungry!"

We must remember that God has not given us this Teaching, this Church, this wondrous Path exclusively for ourselves. We must not be so filled with self-concerns that we miss the point: that we have a message to deliver to the world. And the world must have it now. We must have a world consciousness and be aware of what is happening all over the globe!

I speak to you out of the depths of my heart. You must recognize that you and God, as one, are the majority for the entire planet. You in God can change the earth! And when we multiply ourselves many times over through the science of the spoken Word and Maitreya's dispensation of

⁹I Cor. 6:3.

the power of the ten thousand times ten thousand, the union of our souls with our I AM Presence - and our oneness with the Great White Brotherhood through our I AM Presence - gives us a power untold, a power we never had before Saint Germain founded this nation and endowed it with the Spirit of Freedom.

All of us have been in some form of bondage for tens of thousands of years, bowed down by the seed of the Wicked One, with no recourse. Think of what few short decades we have had of guaranteed freedoms vouchsafed to us by Saint Germain and the Goddess of Liberty.

Realize this! We have waited thousands of years to be free to give all of the sacred fire of our hearts and of our God Presence and our Holy Christ Self to Saint Germain's cause of universal peace, freedom and enlightenment.

Please do not miss your turn to send the fire of God into the earth for the saving of millions of souls every day. Please be conscientious, grateful and responsible with the gifts that our El Morya has vouchsafed to us.

Finally, Psalm 91. This is the happy state of the godly:

He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High [the heart of the I AM Presence and the Holy Christ Self] shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

I will say of the LORD, "He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust."

Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler and from the noisome pestilence.

He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

Because thou hast made the LORD - the Mighty I AM Presence - which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation, there shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him and honour him.

With long life will I satisfy him and shew him my salvation.

This is a Psalm of Archangel Michael. The scriptures don't say that, but I am saying that. It is a wonderful Psalm of protection - protection for those who stay close to God, who trust in the LORD and trust in his mighty Archangel. It gives us consolation that we shall come through everything victoriously - that earth and her people will be healed and that we will have played our parts.

Let us remember all of the little people who cry out for Divine Justice and human justice today. Let us be the instruments of God's answer to their cries.

21.2 I AM the Witness - May 14, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 21 - I AM the Witness - May 14, 1995

I AM the Witness

Gratitude for Conferences at the Ranch

Beloved Mother,

I wanted to witness to what a profound gift of God it is to attend a conference at the ranch. I am truly a witness to the light, joy and innumerable blessings released. The recharge of light I have received each time I have attended a conference has literally propelled me to go forward and come up higher on my spiritual path.

At a conference at the ranch, it is easy to feel the Ascended Masters' presence through the daily dictations and the love you impart to all of us in your delivery of the Word.

I also want to witness to the power of decreeing together in such numbers. It is an awesome experience and can make such a big difference in the future of the planet.

Truly, there is no place I would rather be in the whole world than at the Royal Teton Ranch when conferences are being held. I really don't have enough words to describe how much they have given me and so many others. I pray millions may have the same opportunity to come and experience it for themselves.

At this moment I can only say: Thank you so very much, O God! Thank you so very much, beloved Mother and staff, for making it possible. God bless you all.

Gratefully, I AM

Chapter 22

Beloved Elohim Arcturus - May 21, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 22 - Beloved Elohim Arcturus - May 21, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

7

I AM the Sponsor

Be Ye Therefore Intercessors on Behalf of All People!

Hail, sons and daughters of Light throughout this cosmos!

We are come! And we manifest bodily within you our action of the violet flame. Inasmuch as the seat-of-the-soul chakra is the receptacle for the violet flame, I ask you now to visualize that chakra as a vessel unlimited into which we might pour in this hour, through the dispensation of Jesus Christ, a violet flame oil from ampules of sacred fire.

Be seated, then, as our attendants minister unto you throughout this dictation.

This is the day when we are authorized to extend the violet flame to many servants of God serving on other planets and systems of worlds. From the Great Central Sun we descend. We fill all Matter space.

You may readily comprehend the Godhead by understanding the Father-Mother principle in Elohim: One God indivisible yet divisible as the yang and yin of the creation. One God as Elohim indivisible yet visibly manifesting a multiplicity of aspects of the Godhead.

Thus, precious ones of Light, our coming is to intensify an action of violet flame. And when the violet flame touches the darkness of Death and Hell itself, there is a warfare between matter particles and spirit particles. So you see, the violet flame consciousness of Elohim and all who serve that flame - including the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood - must intensify, fill all space and ultimately utterly consume all that is unreal.

There is only one limitation in our delivery of the violet flame to you, beloved. And that limitation has to do with your ability to internalize the flame. For its concentration is intense and may become too intense as it rapidly detoxifies all that is anti-Light, anti-Freedom, anti-Victory.

I, then, summon hosts of the LORD as step-down transformers. For we intensify the action, the quality, the richness, if you will, of the violet flame; yet the very energy we release must be stepped down for your absorption.

Thus, beloved, clear the vessels of the body. Clear the cells, the molecules, the organs, the aura, the four lower bodies and know that you can be walking violet flame angels if you choose to be. Blessed ones, you have an unprecedented opportunity to saturate a cosmos with violet flame.

You are well aware of the going forth and the return of energies as the cycles of manvantaras¹ and pralayas² unfold. You are aware of the cyclic nature of creation, wherein a universe is born, expands to its farthest reaches and is then withdrawn into the Great Central Sun with the great harvest of souls who have survived that particular cosmic cycle (kalpa).

Beloved, it is because of the intercession of Ascended Masters such as Saint Germain and others of the Darjeeling Council and of many embodied chelas who deliver unto us their calls to the violet flame daily that we are able to intervene in this cycle. And the way we intervene, beloved, is to inject enormous quantities of violet flame into the earth.

Your decrees to the violet flame can arrest spirals of darkness and the abuses of freedom and can make the difference in the harvest of souls. Yes, your decrees can make the difference in how many conquer, how many ascend and how many internalize the flame of freedom.

Thus you see the importance of the intercession of avatars such as Jesus Christ and great Bodhisattvas and Buddhas. Where there are none who are willing to take embodiment in lower spheres of decay and darkness such as those that exist on this planet, the Law operates without mercy.

Moses interceded on behalf of the people, the Lord Christ continues to intercede on behalf of all evolutions of these systems of worlds, and God does lend an ear to those who, as the Bodhisattva Kuan Yin, will give their lives to alleviate humanity's suffering. The Bodhisattvas understand that as long as they remain in the earth as intercessors, Christed ones, there will be spokesmen on behalf of disenfranchised souls. Such souls do not have a wedding garment³ and cannot defend themselves against evildoers. They have made heavy karma and therefore must have an intercessor before they may reunite with the Holy Christ Self.

Be ye therefore intercessors on behalf of all people! And do not denounce anyone until the Lords of Karma and the Four and Twenty Elders should pronounce judgment and say: "Enough! This concludes this one's opportunity." Until you know that a soul has been thus judged after having had aeons of opportunity to repent, defend that soul.

Defend all souls. Go after them! Pursue them as if you were the hound of heaven! And realize that you are in embodiment for one reason: to be the defender of souls who cannot at this point in time defend themselves before the Lords of Karma. They have not had the Path and the Teaching. They do not know that the name of their Higher Self is the Holy Christ Self. They have not been introduced to their Mighty I AM Presence. They have nowhere to go for answers, and their karma hangs heavy from both shoulders.

See, then, beloved, the mercy of God and appreciate the Bodhisattvas and Buddhas in embodiment. Certain Buddhas have remained in embodiment yet secluded themselves while others have disguised themselves as beggars or appeared in various guises so that they might wander through the streets of the cities of the world, the mountains and the Himalayas and yet anchor in their physical bodies that possibility, the immense possibility, beloved, for the rescue of souls who, if they do not have a champion, will be eclipsed and pass into nothingness at the conclusion of this cosmic age.

Thus we, as Elohim, come as the champions. We enlist you as champions. You have the knowledge. You have the tools. You have the voice! You have empowerment, and that empowerment shall increase as you maintain God-control of your being.

¹manvantara [Sanskrit]: in Hinduism, one of the fourteen intervals that constitute a kalpa (the duration of time from the origination to the destruction of a world system; a cosmic cycle).

²pralaya [Sanskrit, literally, "dissolution"]: According to Hindu cosmology, the universe is continually evolving through periodic cycles of creation and dissolution. The periods of destruction, or involution, are called pralayas. During a pralaya, all matter in the universe is absorbed into the Universal Spirit.

³The wedding garment (referred to in Matt. 22:1-14) is the Deathless Solar Body that the soul must wear if she is to enter in to (1) the alchemical marriage (the soul's permanent bonding to the Holy Christ Self) and (2) the ritual of the ascension (the Christed one's permanent fusing to the I AM Presence). See "The Great Deathless Solar Body" in Dossier on the Ascension, pp. 154-59 and 1989 PoW, p. 516 n. 15.

This is my message to you this night, beloved. Understand what it means to have someone be your champion. Understand what it has meant to you for a Saint Germain, an El Morya, a Kuthumi, a Djwal Kul to be at your side and to say, "I will help you bear your burden until you are able," even as the Maha Chohan has said, "I will keep the flame of Life until ye are able."

You have recourse to the heart of the Maha Chohan. In profound gratitude, remember that you have been sponsored, else you would not be seated in this hall this night. You have been sponsored! Do not take this for granted.

I say to you, become sponsors of souls who do not merit the sponsorship of an Ascended Master. Sponsor souls! Bring them along on the Path until they come to that level where an Ascended Master may apply a portion of his Causal Body in sponsorship. Sponsorship is the key, beloved.

Some of you have applied for jobs or for acceptance in colleges or universities and been turned down. Or you have not had a sponsor to lend you the money necessary for you to move on in your career. You know what it feels like to have a door closed before you.

Now understand. You have known that pain. Therefore, turn around and sponsor others. And if they exceed your levels, rejoice! For the true teacher always rejoices when his pupil outdoes him.

Remember that I have spoken. Remember that through prayer you can sponsor souls all over the world. You can ask to sponsor a million souls or ten million souls through the power of your I AM Presence. You will lose nothing because the I AM Presence is infinite and has infinite glory and power and dominion. Therefore, beloved, it soon becomes clear that, empowered by God, you can be bodhisattvas on behalf of those of the human race who are in a state of ignorance.

I plead on behalf of those who do not have sponsors. And I plead with you to rise up in a certain dominion, a certain selflessness, a certain sense that you must, you must be there for the Divine Mother. You must be there for the angels of God.

You in embodiment can make the difference as to whether a single soul - and millions of souls - shall have everlasting life or go through the second death. I ask you to deliberate profoundly.

I AM the sponsor. I AM the sponsor. I AM the sponsor.

Take that mantra to your heart when you see the naked souls who have not the wherewithal to enter into a relationship with the Ascended Masters, much less their Holy Christ Self, unless you take their hand and lead them.

I bow to the momentum of violet flame growing in your temple. Now let me see it increase by the thunder and the lightning of the Easter victory of your Lord, your sponsor, Jesus Christ.

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Elohim Arcturus was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Holy Saturday, April 15, 1995. Before the dictation, the Messenger led a decree service for the rescue of souls. Bach's Toccata and Fugue in D Minor was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Elohim Arcturus' direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 23

Beloved Elohim Victoria - May 28, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 23 - Beloved Elohim Victoria - May 28, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

8

All Is God

Come into the Magnitude of the Consciousness of God!

I AM Victoria. I have come as the Mother Flame of the violet flame and I embrace in my being all Buddhas, Bodhisattvas and Ascended Masters.

Come, then, into the magnitude of the Consciousness of Elohim! Enter into the very heart of hearts of your Father-Mother God. Know us as creators and builders of form, builders of systems of worlds. Know us as an infinite presence, ever present, even as the ever-present God.

You would know if you lived in a vacuum, beloved. The very breezes that blow, the trees that move in the wind, the birds aloft, the seas in their undulations and turbulence - all of nature imparts an essence whereby you know that you exist not in a vacuum but in a place prepared.

Prepared by whom? By Elohim. All of the Elohim, including the Elohim of the Five Secret Rays and the Seven,¹ consorted in the Beginning to bring forth the majestic presence of what you know as your material universe.

Know, then, beloved, that you continuously walk within the cells and the bodies of Elohim. Elohim ensoul the Matter cosmos as well as the Spirit cosmos. Think of how you are cradled in the arms of Elohim and comforted. Think of how you have a certain security and a surety of understanding that life is God and that you live within this God and that God is everywhere present in every molecule and atom of being.

All is God. Know this. All is God. And you may dip into the sea of infinite light. There are places where the light is greater, and you gravitate to those places; and then there are places where the light is lesser because people abuse what light is there. No matter, for all is God. All is God everywhere!

¹Elohim. As there is only one God, there is really only one Elohim. In order for us as finite beings to understand Elohim, we conceptualize the Godhead in various roles. Rather than imputing all the virtues and attributes of God to one Father-Mother Elohim, we identify the properties and qualities of Elohim by the seven rays and the five secret rays. But at the same time, we need to remember that there is only one God. God breaks the bread of his Body so that we can understand the various facets of that Body. Hence, we conceptualize seven pairs of Elohim serving on the seven rays and five pairs of Elohim serving on the five secret rays. By so conceptualizing the Elohim, we can internalize the powers and virtues and dispensations that come under them, which we know as the qualities of the seven rays and the five secret rays.

Thus, you are not alone. Thus, you have courage. Thus, you thrust forward. Thus, you reach to the farthest reaches and pluck the fruit of the Tree of Life. Thus, you divide it and divide it again and give it to the needy and those who have not that fruit yet are longing to eat of that fruit of the Tree of Life.

Yes, beloved, I am a mother in the profoundest sense of the word. I live within you; you live within me. This is the nature of Elohim. All manifestations of God are one, yet each within itself can bring out a simple but spectacular aspect of the Mind of God, such as a virtue or an attainment - that which you must have to draw the sheep of the Lord's far-flung pastures back to the heart of the Central Sun.

As the sheep require their shepherd, so souls also require a shepherd. You are souls becoming shepherds, yet every shepherd does also have a hierarch of light above him. And thus we behold the great chain of hierarchy that dances across the stars and drapes them with the filigree veils of the Divine Mother.

You are indeed everywhere in the Consciousness of God. And the Consciousness of God can be everywhere in you, if you allow it. Begin to have the sense that you are transcending your human self. Sense the grandeur of the Christ, who is the commander of your ship of life. That captain, your Holy Christ Self, guards the equilibrium of the heart and the mind.

Feel how you are loved through the violet flame, how you are loved through all the rays of Elohim. Consider how the various parts of the body need the various rays of Elohim. Consider how wondrously you are made in the image and likeness of God and how you can restore that image day by day with the violet flame.

We come this night to emphasize how your walk with God can be complete and how you can manifest the Power and the Love and the Wisdom of God. Think of yourself, each one, as a majestic one, not a lowly one. Do not condemn yourself, for your True Self is Elohim. If you condemn yourself, then you condemn Elohim. And Elohim is God. So you see, beloved, it is a most dangerous thing to entertain even for a moment some form of self-deprecation.

The Self is God. The Atman is God within you. You have a mortal body only for reasons that have to do with your descent from the etheric octave, not planned by God but entered into by you. The only thing that is mortal about you is the body you wear. All else is immortal. Think of that, beloved! More of you is immortal than that which is mortal.

This should be for you a tremendously powerful realization. It should lead you to summon new strength in the quest for your immortality. It should lead you to give the utmost devotion to your I AM Presence daily whereby you capture its shower of violet light that descends as a waterfall interspersed with beams of violet rays.

Feel yourself larger than life now. Feel yourself expanding in the body of your Mother Elohim of the Seventh Ray. Feel yourself expanding in outer space, looking down now at the earth, which appears almost as a tiny speck. We impart to you the sense of the grandeur of your I AM Presence and your own grandeur when you are in the radiance of your Holy Christ Self, even as you are just now.

Who has put you down? Who has cursed you? Who has denied your Christhood, your Bodhisattvahood, your Buddhahood? Who has denied you the glories of God?

Is it not the Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom, the Consciousness, of God?² Will he give you but a crumb of that kingdom?

Nay, he will give you the entire Consciousness of God! You can live in that Consciousness. You can accelerate in that Consciousness. You can become God! Do not wait until the appointed hour

²Luke 12:32.

of your ascension, beloved, for if you do, your soul may not ascend to God in that hour. You must be on the path of becoming God right now.

Come into the arms of Elohim this night and see how your soul has been denied Christhood even by your own dweller-on-the-threshold. The fallen angels know their time is up. Be wary of them! They come to trip you and they look for the least little chink in your armour whereby they may undo you. They would have you. They tremble now in my presence! Let them tremble in your presence also.

Do not fear to wield Archangel Michael's sword and to give fiats unto God spontaneously - at your personal altar, in your home, in your room, in your car. Blessed ones, your fiats unto God send the devils running! You must be on your toes. You must understand that the fallen ones are in a battle to the finish. You must be the victors in all cases. Stay close to the altar of God and to heaven's champions who, in the order of their hierarchical offices, champion your cause.

I seal you now in the tremendous potential you have for the victory of your ascension. It is up to you, beloved. At times we can come and hold you in the embrace of our Presence and draw you up and up and up into the highest levels of light that you are able to bear. But the Great Law does not allow us to sustain this for you day by day.

You must understand that the optimum time for the hierarchies of God to give you an impetus of light is at the quarterly conferences. And when the conferences are concluded and you go back to your home, that is the optimum time for you to give your light and energy back to God. It is then, according to the law of cycles, that another increment of your karma descends; and thus you must give your fiats and invoke the violet flame. For life is a sine wave.

We bring you to the upper limits of your sine wave so that at the conclusion of this acceleration you can descend to the lowest levels where you have made karma. If you have made karma at the level of the astral plane, you must descend to that level until you have balanced that karma and cleaned it up, cause, effect, record and memory. (The same is true for karma made at the level of the mental or physical plane.)

Call to Elohim and all beings of the Seventh Ray! Call to Omri-Tas and remember that until you have rolled up the scroll of your four lower bodies and their involvement in the astral plane in all past ages, you have one foot in hell itself. You must withdraw that foot and you must not feel secure until you have sealed the place where evil dwells and you no longer allow your soul to descend to those lower levels, save for the rescue of souls.

When you reach that point, you can concentrate your decree work on raising yourself to a higher level of the mental plane and finally to the etheric plane. Yes, your consciousness can abide on all levels, and specifically on the etheric plane, while you are yet in embodiment. The securest place to be, beloved, is always the heaven-world, the etheric octave, which (like the mental and the astral planes) is congruent with the physical plane of earth.

Do not enter the astral levels, whether through motion pictures or any other form of entertainment. Remove yourself from that darkness, for without realizing it, you can be swallowed up sooner than you think. And unless you have a strong momentum of overcoming the forces of Death and Hell, you might very well be looking for a sponsor again, should you tumble down the descending stairs of the astral plane.

Thus, we bring to you an awareness of cosmic portents.

And we seal you in the Light of Elohim.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Elohim Victoria was delivered by the Messenger of the

Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Holy Saturday, April 15, 1995.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Elohim Victoria's direction.]

Chapter 24

Beloved Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst - June 4, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 24 - Beloved Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst - June 4, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

9

A Colossal Dispensation

The Hour of the Victory of Planet Earth Is at Hand

The People of Earth Must Have the Violet Flame!

Hail, legions of the violet flame!

Enter this place! Occupy earth!

I summon you to cover every square mile of planet earth this night and to inject violet flame from Omri-Tas into the very core of this planet.

Hail, legions of the Seventh Ray! Come forth now! Let freedom blaze its mighty flame through thee!

[24-second standing ovation]

Holy Amethyst is with me and we speak as one mighty voice on behalf of Saint Germain in defense of his Keepers of the Flame. And we go forth specifically to cut free those lifestreams who have known Saint Germain, who have known of the violet flame and who are seeking and seeking and seeking to find once again their oneness with that body of lightbearers who are pledged to deliver the violet flame for the transmutation of this world.

Beloved ones, we come in great earnestness in this hour. We are determined. We see your determination. Do not let a day go by that you do not offer to someone the cup of the elixir of violet flame. Let that one say no, but do not, do not, I say, withhold the gift. Do not consider that this one or that one is not worthy. For in order to have Saint Germain's victory, the people of earth must have the violet flame.

Out of the heart of Omri-Tas, I ask you to be seated.

As you may know, the violet flame was always available in the secret chambers of the temples of Lemuria and Atlantis. And the Lord Christ did have the violet flame and did impart it to some of his disciples two thousand years ago. In this age Saint Germain has chosen to sponsor that flame and to bear the burden when it is misused. This in itself is a colossal dispensation!

Therefore you must understand why the Master Saint Germain does not lightly take on chelas

directly under his mantle. For he is already bearing the burdens of those who have misused the violet flame by not having the right vibration when they did invoke it or send it forth.

Nevertheless, beloved, there are at least a million souls on earth, whether on inner or outer levels, who are fully aware of the violet flame or who in their service to life and in their service under the Maha Chohan have the equivalent of the violet flame even though they do not have a name for it. Some call it the violet light. They see that light, they are attracted to it, and they attract it to their auras.

We have come to ask you to keep a violet flame vigil as intensely and as continuously as possible to the hour of Saint Germain's Ascension Day on May 1 and throughout the July conference. We desire to see the action of the violet flame deliver you from all shackles put upon you by enemies who "know not what they do." May the Father-Mother God forgive them. And may they receive enlightenment, and may they receive it quickly that they might not pass from the screen of life having so abused others without atoning through the law of forgiveness.

Blessed ones, we behold the coming of the New Age and the New Day. Yet the success of the New Age, as Arcturus and Victoria and all who are of the Seventh Ray would tell you, is absolutely dependent upon your invocation of the violet flame.

When circumstances do not permit you to decree, it is perfectly all right to play the violet flame decrees continuously on your tape recorders (even at a very low level if necessary) in your homes, offices and vehicles. By this system, the action of the calls to the violet flame that have gone forth from this altar will constantly purify and modify the human consciousness of the planet, wearing it down to the place where it once again has malleability and can receive the molding influences of the violet flame.

Wonders have already been accomplished. Certain elements of cataclysm that would have descended have not descended. Certain wars that would have erupted in the past year have not erupted. You have forestalled some of the dire events that we have seen projected on the screen of life.

Therefore I must commend you and all Keepers of the Flame around the world for your tireless service. And I remind you, as the Elohim have said, that in your Causal Bodies you are larger than life, for when you are centered there you are in your true spiritual selfhood. Never, never, never think that a single call you offer to the violet flame is not worth a million prayers of others who do not invoke the violet flame. The multiplication factor of your work is tremendous!¹ You must believe me. And you must know in your hearts that this is true.

You must hold fast to your perception of the reality of Omri-Tas and of the reality of his coming. Yes, beloved. And Melchizedek and the priests and priestesses of the sacred fire of all time are also a part of the stupendous violet flame action that we see happening on earth. Some of these priests and priestesses have graduated from earth's schoolroom and some have remained on earth as bodhisattvas and may be making their way to this retreat.

There is a momentum gathering. It has been gathering throughout this century because of the work of many who have followed the path of Saint Germain and his violet flame. It is building. It is building every day, beloved. And you are moving toward that ultimate confrontation wherein the

¹Multiplication factor. In a dictation given July 1, 1961, in Washington, D.C., Lord Maitreya announced: "From this day henceforward, every decree that you utter shall be increased by the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand!" Ten thousand times ten thousand equals one hundred million. The Messengers have explained: "Every time a student of the Ascended Masters utters a decree of light released through the spoken Word by the power of the sacred fire and God's name, I AM, he may benefit one hundred million people." Additionally, the power of a decree session is proportional to the square of the number of people present. For instance, if nine people are decreeing, the power of the light released is equal to nine squared, or eighty-one times the power if only one person were decreeing. Eighty-one multiplied by the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand (one hundred million) equals 8.1 billion. (See Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Science of the Spoken Word*, pp. 78-82.)

wave of darkness that could inundate a planet and cause great cataclysm does meet the wall of light that is infinite in height, the wall of violet flame. You can see this wall of violet flame as a giant tidal wave that swells to its peak and then inundates and covers the entire earth.

As returning karma mounts in a wave of darkness, so let your fiats and decrees and our answer to your calls build that wall of the violet flame sea that shall be greater, higher, more intense and more powerful than all of the world's karma rolled up in one in that hour when there must be an ultimate accounting before Almighty God.

You are building, and you are building constantly, beloved. And soon the whole world will know of the Teachings of the Ascended Masters, for many have determined to sponsor the release of these Teachings on satellite and through other means of communication.

We are gratified and we desire that you take your steps carefully. For once the world becomes aware of the gift of the violet flame and the Teachings of the Ascended Masters, you will surely be flooded with many, many letters and phone calls from souls who desire to be God-taught and therefore must be God-taught.

Anything is possible in this hour. Realize this! It is 1995. Think what you can accomplish in a five-year period, in a seven-year period. Think how you can transform the planet! Come together in your groups and in your Teaching Centers and decide what is the most effective means at your disposal for reaching the most people with the very simple mantras to the violet flame that you have been given.

People are desperate! They know the answer is out there; and yet, beloved, they cannot find it. They do not have a link to anyone who has a link to someone who has a link to someone else who knows of this activity.

This is the time to give your calls. Use the remainder of this conference to give your fiats and decrees for the knowledge of the glory of God, in and as the violet flame, to cover the earth as the waters cover the sea.²

This is our love. This is our adoration of the Seventh Ray. This is our reason for being!

O beloved, will you respond to our call and coat the earth with violet flame? [Congregation responds: "Yes!"]

Let us see to it, then, that this Saturday-night vigil is a continuing vigil of the violet flame unto the morrow, when you celebrate the mighty resurrection of the Lord and Saviour. Let it be your resurrection, beloved! Let it be the transformation of your life!

We are one with you.

We are in the indomitable heart of Elohim.

O blessed ones, there are numberless numbers of legions of light simply waiting to respond to your calls. Remember to call to the Seven Archangels and the Seven Holy Kumaras.³ Once an hour send them forth on their missions of rescue, rescue, rescue!

In the infinite fire of the Great Central Sun, we are come. We move with Uriel! We move with Gabriel and all the Archangels! We move, beloved, and we are moving mountains of darkness and casting them into the lake of sacred fire in answer to your call.

Come with us! Come with us this night as we take you on a tour of the retreats of the Archangels, and you will see a splendor that you have not known for centuries. For the inner sanctum of these temples will be opened unto you.

²Hab. 2:14; Isa. 11:9.

³Calls to Sanat Kumara, the Holy Kumaras and the Seven Archangels. See 1992 PoW, pp. 619-24, 625, 731-32; 1993 PoW, p. 440; and 1994 PoW, pp. 282, 427.

Therefore I say, take your leave, go forth. For the hour of the victory of planet earth is at hand. And we desire you to know directly just what is the power of Elohim and Archangels and all of the bright souls who make up the Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood.

Now come Seventh Ray angels - they are majestic, beloved - angels of ritual, the sacred ritual of life. They come dressed in the beauty of the violet flame. They attend you and they bring now an ampule of concentrated elixir of violet flame. At the etheric level you receive it now and your souls rejoice, rejoice for the gift of this purifying energy, strengthening energy, balancing energy. See that you internalize it.

This, then, is our gift of love to you. This, then, is our vision. Surely, surely, surely our God and his people shall have their day and their victory.

One and all, we bow to you and to the Light of God within you. And we now connect you through your heart chakras to souls of light all over the world who are waiting for you to make contact with them.

Is not Saint Germain's expertise in the science of communications the answer to the swift spreading abroad of this message? I think so.

You are sealed and blessed by these angels, who yet hover over you. They are very friendly angels and they have asked permission of us to tarry with you as you go to your places of rest that they might then escort you to the temples of the Archangels.

In the holy flame of the resurrection lily, I seal your heart flames in the pattern of the Father-Mother God, in the pattern of the Trinity.

Freedom be unto you, beloved.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Holy Saturday, April 15, 1995. The second movement of Beethoven's Ninth Symphony was played as the meditation music before the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

24.1 I AM the Witness - June 4, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 24 - I AM the Witness - June 4, 1995

I AM the Witness

Let's Balance Our Ledgers

Dear Mother,

Recently I remembered an experience I thought would be helpful to share with Pearls readers.

Ten years ago I worked for Keepers who owned a restaurant. The work was extremely difficult for me. I did not enjoy it and everything seemed to go wrong. I had intense back pain and a bad relationship with the hostess. I tried to make it work but finally realized I had to quit. My boss said I couldn't quit! I was exasperated but I stayed on.

One night as I was working, the “Ode to Joy” from Beethoven's Ninth Symphony was playing on the speakers. I paused and looked up, elated by the music. I felt Saint Germain's presence as tears

welled up in my eyes. Saint Germain intimately told me at that moment that I had balanced an old karma from when I had deserted an army in the midst of the battle! I felt so happy, and the reason for the previous months of seeming toil and unexplainable problems became clear. It was a time of the joy of the violet flame and work.

Sometimes things do not appear to make sense to us in our outer understanding - why we are where we are or why we are with who we are with. But, being blessed with the violet flame in this life, we have such a great opportunity to “balance our ledgers.” I just wanted to encourage others to “keep on keeping on” and to give the violet flame, knowing in childlike faith that the Law works, sometimes in strange ways.

In eternal gratitude for your presence and Saint Germain’s beautiful violet flame,

I AM

Chapter 25

Beloved Jesus Christ - June 11, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 25 - Beloved Jesus Christ - June 11, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

10

The Office of Bride of Christ

The Sanctification of Holy Matrimony and the Conception of Children

Welcome, my beloved, to the marriage supper of the Lamb. Ye are, one and all, called to be my brides. Yet I have chosen one on the occasion of this Easter to receive as my bride this day.

Therefore, rejoice! For each time a soul receives the initiation that qualifies her to be my consort in heaven and on earth, there is a strengthening of the tie of twin flames and a strengthening of the tie of your souls to my Heart as brides-to-be for the next round. Thus, beloved, when this initiation takes place, there is a major shift in the earth.

Therefore, I have elevated my own in this hour. And you shall know the blessings of this union, and you shall also strive to attain it. This initiation involves not only the bonding of the soul to my Sacred Heart, but my receiving of the soul who is worthy, who may bear the burden of my Heart and my Office and my Mission. Thus, for the mission to be fulfilled, the bride of Christ must be equal to Christ.

I have given you to understand that which Saint Germain would also give you to understand in the coming lessons of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity - that the office of Bride of Christ is one to be sought after, to be yearned for. The soul must feel that until she has attained to this state, she is not whole, nor has she fulfilled her reason for being.

The requirements of this holy office have to do with (1) sacrifice, (2) surrender, (3) selflessness and (4) service. These virtues are the foundation of the ruby-ray pyramid. Yes, beloved, the giving of oneself in the daily practice of the four virtues of the ruby-ray cross is essential. For you see, becoming my bride involves a self-emptying. It is a self-emptying process whereby you may be filled with my glory in the four quadrants of your four lower bodies. Not only is my bride filled with my glory but she in fact becomes myself, fully adorned, even sharing in the mantle of the Faithful and True, who leads the armies of heaven.

Understand, therefore, the sacredness of this walk with God and qualify yourselves as candidates to be my waiting brides. I offer you the understanding of your souls' path leading to your marriage to the Lamb, beloved, for it has deep meaning for planet earth in crisis. For wherever there are those who love me enough to mirror me, to be self-emptied that I might occupy their temples, there is a tremendous strengthening of the Christ consciousness in the earth.

A number of saints who ascended in past ages have been accorded the mantle of bride of Christ.

The bride of Christ is always one with the Holy Spirit, for there is no separation between her and that Spirit. Moreover, the bride of Christ internalizes the Father, the Mother and the Son, as well as the Holy Spirit.

As I, then, take one among you to be the bride of my Heart this day, I show you, beloved, that unto those who are chosen to be my brides there is immense opportunity to receive all of me - all of my Light and all of the momentum of my Causal Body. For, as an husband, I gladly transfer to my wife the fullness of all that I AM.

Thus you see, in the office of Bride of Christ you have the opportunity to qualify for a new empowerment and a new calling through your walk with me. I desire to know you in our inner walk with God, wherever you may be - in the crowded streets of the cities or when you take refuge in a cathedral and pray your innermost prayers and pour out the longings of your hearts to me at the altar of God.

You are coming closer and closer to me. And as you desire to become one with my fiery Heart, you shall know also the immense pain of separation until the hour of rejoicing when the wedding bells peal and the fusion of our hearts takes place.

There are magnificent souls on earth in this day. They need teachers. They need to be told that the goal of becoming my bride is fundamental to their ascent to God and that through becoming one with my Heart they will become one with the Heart of every Ascended Master and Cosmic Being.

It is a cause for great rejoicing, both for me and for the brides whom I have anointed, that my brides can move in the earth with me and send forth the action of Omega, as I send forth the action of Alpha, for the healing of cities and millions of souls.

Understand, beloved, that there is a great church in heaven - the church that John saw.¹ In actuality, it is a mighty cathedral. And at the altar of that cathedral, the wedding vows are pronounced. And it is the Lord God himself who does conduct the service.

Preparing to be my bride can and shall be another step for you who hear my teaching today and understand the profound holiness of this sacred ritual. Any soul on earth, whether in a male or female body, may aspire to become my bride.

We have many brides in heaven. We seek those who will attain to the necessary levels of the Christ consciousness to balance their karma and enter into the ritual of becoming my bride, whereby they may receive the empowerment of the Holy Spirit and also be known as brides of the Holy Spirit. Magda and I desire to see you walk this path with us, for your oneness with me as your Lord and Saviour will be the means whereby you shall indeed turn this world around.

Therefore, I ask you to pray in profound humility that your souls might be purified and washed clean and that you might wear robes radiant and white. Apropos this, we would also be so pleased if you had special robes for your decree services so that you might have a greater sense of holiness and of consecrating your lifestreams to the everlasting glory of God.

Now the angels, the Archeiai come. They come with the strains of the wedding march. They come with the seven rays of my anointing, for I have called for the anointing of my bride.

Thus the angels appear, the Archeiai. How you are all so blessed to receive them! How you are all so blessed to know that the portals of heaven may open for each of you at any hour, at any hour.

Will you remember that when I come to the door and knock,² you must rise from your sleep and open the door and receive me?

And the virgins cry, "Behold, the Bridegroom cometh!"³

¹Rev. 11:19; 15:5-8; 16:1, 17.

²Rev. 3:20.

³Matt. 25:1-13.

Yes, I come at any hour of the day or the night.

Understand, then, that the celebration of resurrection's fires this day is a celebration of my claiming of those souls who were lost and are now found as well as a celebration of my bringing to my very Heart all those who are worthy.

Beloved, the inner temple rituals that you will participate in when you enter the Retreat of the Divine Mother, which is located over this wilderness land, are conducted for the reuniting of my Heart to the hearts of those who have sought me and found me and learned the way of self-transcendence and of letting go - those who have cried out to me in the night and then have seen their sorrows dissipate with the breaking of the day.

Yes, beloved, it is a truth that those who have suffered the most are those who now love the most. For they are grateful for my healing breath and that the long Dark Night of the Spirit is past. Their union with my Heart comes as a moment of rejoicing - yet not without the memory of the pain endured along the way and of the misunderstandings of others who have criticized and condemned them for their deeds of valor. And then, of course, there are the fallen angels and the demons who speak in low grunts and snarls and who are furious to see that another bride of Christ has arisen far, far, far above the depths of Death and Hell.

The ritual of the soul becoming my bride is one of the most sacred mysteries of life. And I have waited for many years that I might speak to you of this and that you might know, all of you who are my brides-to-be, that there is a path of holiness and when you walk it daily you can surely make yourselves ready. You can adorn yourselves for me and be clothed with that fine linen, clean and white, which is the righteousness of the saints.⁴

Thus, on this glorious Easter Day, I look upon the burdens of humanity and I think of the story of Eden and the curse of sin and the test failed by those who heeded the voice of the serpent. Ever since Augustine, the churches have preached that "ye are conceived in sin and born in sin," et cetera, et cetera.

Consider, too, the words of David: "In sin did my mother conceive me."⁵ Even he was the victim of planetary condemnation. This condemnation is subtle and most of you are completely unaware of how it is directed against you and others who have descended into mortality to be on earth but for a little while only to enter again into the realms of glory.

As you pray for your families and your children, I ask you to recognize that the root cause of discontent in each soul and lifestream (which is shared by families and communities and nations) is the belief sealed in the unconscious that the soul is stained according to the doctrine of original sin. It is the belief that the soul has sinned and that that sin is somehow linked to procreation; and thus the most wondrous act of creation, the giving of life on earth to naked souls who require physical bodies for the journey, becomes compromised by the so-called "stain of sin."

The blessing of holy matrimony, the blessing of father and mother and child in the glory of the angels must be your first order of business as you serve God on earth. For you do not realize what condemnation of Death and Hell is upon you in this matter.

That condemnation is imprinted in the darkest recesses of the unconscious. It is difficult to unleash. For, beloved ones, all have a sense of profound pain, irreparable pain, that they have compromised the sacred fire and the fruit of the Tree of Life. And it is as though nothing could possibly blot out that stain of sin.

Blessed ones, Mother Mary came to your Messenger many years ago and told her that her assignment was to remove the stain of sin imprinted in people's minds by fallen angels and to impart to their consciousness through the Holy Spirit a sense of the sacredness of the union of man and woman

⁴Rev. 19:7-9.

⁵Ps. 51:5.

in holy matrimony and in the conception of children. I ask you to take up this cause and to include it in your calls, especially in your calls to Astrea. For Elohim have created you in the Beginning, and Elohim will bring you back to the level of their being in the Ending.

Therefore, let Elohim and the fire of Astrea encircle all the lewd places in the earth where sin and the sense of sin lower the self-esteem of man and woman. Then you will see children coming forth in tremendous joy and happiness, fully conscious that they are God in manifestation and that they have no stain of sin, past, present or future, related to the mere fact of their having been born through the normal means of procreation.

Let us be free on this Easter Sunday. Let us understand the beauty that is before us. Let us know the Truth that shall make all free. And that Truth is this: There is a way that is right unto God. It is the way of the geometry of being and of the All-Seeing Eye. It is the one-pointedness, the single-eyed vision, of the Godhead within you. It is the purification of your four lower bodies, your cells, your atoms.

I, then, speak to you as you embrace the whole world and take the whole world into your families and your communities. I ask that you give of yourselves, bringing love to others through the mighty power of selflessness, and that you surrender yourself to the task at hand when your service is needed.

Do not suffer, beloved. For I have suffered and I have been taken down from the cross. Therefore I would take you down from your own man-made crosses of self-condemnation. I would bring you in this hour of the resurrection to the glory of the levels of ascension's flame.

Remember to daily give your "Heart, Head and Hand Decrees" in entirety, from the first to the last, for thereby you step from one chakra to the next, harmonizing each one as you go. And the conclusion of the eight mantras is always the celebration of the victory of your ascension here and now.

Walk, then, my beloved. Walk, then, in seamless garments purified and made white. Wear these garments and identify yourselves as my waiting brides.

Until that day when your soul is wedded to my Heart, follow the example of those who have already become my brides. And understand that your place is waiting. Your day is waiting. And the Archeiai and the hosts of Light are assembled and waiting for you in the mighty cathedral of the Retreat of the Divine Mother.

Know that you may attain union with my Sacred Heart before your ascension, and this is my preference, beloved. For I desire to see many brides walking the earth, anchoring my flame in the Alpha-to-Omega figure-eight flow in and through my Heart. I desire you to be in the earth so that purification may take place at all levels and so that the Higher Consciousness of father and mother and children and Holy Spirit may be exalted everywhere.

This is the meaning of a new age and a golden age. It is a transformation of consciousness. Therefore we must deal with the beast known as the dweller-on-the-threshold as well as with the fallen angels and the cunning serpents who would place upon holy matrimony, which is sanctified by God, an aura of shame.

I bless you in that holy matrimony and I welcome you to my Sacred Heart. I AM championing the nobility of your souls and the infiring of your souls. Receive me, then, one and all, as your Bridegroom-to-be.

O ye waiting brides, I have waited for ye long, long time. Now, accelerate your pace and run to greet me in the way. There is very little in this world that has any meaning apart from your entering in to the marriage of the Lamb.

I seal you from the great white throne, from the Heart of Sanat Kumara. And I bless you with

infinite Love.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Easter Sunday, April 16, 1995. Before the dictation, the Messenger read Mark 16:1-8, John 20:11-18 and Mark 16:11-20 on the resurrection and ascension of Jesus. “Resurrexit!” from Christus by Liszt was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Jesus’ direction.]

25.1 I AM the Witness - June 11, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 25 - I AM the Witness - June 11, 1995

I AM the Witness

Simultaneous Prayer Produces Action

“Wherever Two or Three are Gathered . . .”

Dear Mother,

What I am about to tell you is an extraordinary event that happened to me many years ago, but it is still vivid in my memory as one of the greatest confirmations of prayer God has ever shown me.

I was driving home late one evening when I began having car trouble. I was on the freeway, approaching a big hill, with no exits nearby. The car started sputtering. I didn’t want to be stranded so I started making fervent calls to the Masters for help. As I climbed the hill, the car just choked until the engine cut out. I pulled over to the side and just sat there. It was after 11:00 p.m. on a weekday and not too many cars were on the road.

Not more than a minute passed when a car pulled over in front of mine. A young Mexican man jumped out and started walking towards me. I rolled down my window.

“I knew it was you that needed help,” he said with a strong Spanish accent.

“What exactly do you mean?” I replied.

Looking mystified he explained, “I was praying to Jesus and Mary just a while ago, like I always do before I go to bed, when suddenly I heard a voice speaking to me. But there was no one else in the room! It was a soft, beautiful female voice. She told me that there was someone I needed to help. She told me to get in my car and just drive and I’d find that person. In fact, she even told me to take my truck with the tow hitch. I thought I was just dreaming so I tried to ignore it. But the voice wouldn’t leave me alone. I went to tell my wife, but she thought I was crazy to hear such a voice - and then to obey it besides!

“I told my wife that I had to heed this voice. So I got in my car and just drove. I didn’t know what road to take or which direction to drive in. I was traveling for about five minutes when I saw you alongside the road. I couldn’t believe it! So you must be the one I am supposed to help!”

“Wow! That’s amazing!” I cried out.

“Were you praying for help?” he asked.

“Yes, I certainly was, as a matter of fact!” I replied.

“Wow! It really worked!” he said in astonishment.

He tried to help me start my car with no success and just decided to give me a ride home. When we arrived, he told me, "I will never forget this experience."

"Me neither," I smiled.

I thanked him and said good-bye.

This experience put me in a real high and was truly inspiring, to say the least. It proved again to me that our calls, great and small, are definitely being heard and answered! It also proved to me that there are many souls in the world with pure hearts that are God's instruments.

Thank you, Masters!

Chapter 26

Beloved El Morya - June 18, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 26 - Beloved El Morya - June 18, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

11

Clean House!

I AM the Champion of My Chelas

If You Make Your Bed in the Psychic

You Will Have to Lie in It!

Heighten consciousness!

Rise to the level of your God Presence!

Know the Lord as the infinite will of God!

Internalize that will:

in the mind, in the third eye - in the heart, the soul!

Let light abound! Raise consciousness!

I draw up the white fire from the base of the spine to the third eye. Feel it! For I have come with my magnet that you might know what it is to have the sacred fire rise on the altar of being. And in those who require more transmutation before that sacred fire may be raised, I will leave it sealed in the base-of-the-spine chakra for this encounter.

But I shall come! And each time I come and each time you see my name on a class program, you can expect me to accelerate the sacred fire within you so that you might feel the burning at the base of the brain, so that you might feel the burning in your heart, even as the disciples' hearts did burn within them as they walked with the Lord on the road to Emmaus yet did not recognize him.¹ So you see, they had not raised the sacred fire for the opening of the third eye; for had they done so, they would have recognized Jesus as the risen Christ.

Thus, beloved, it is well to give the bija mantras to the Divine Mother.² These are important, for they are life-quickenings.

¹Luke 24:13-35.

²Bija mantras to the Divine Mother. See "Bija Mantras to the Feminine Deities" and "Bija Mantras for Chakra Meditation," nos. 643 and 644 in Church Universal and Triumphant Book of Hymns and Songs (\$9.50 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, #106P); or nos. 46 and 47 in the Heart, Head and Hand Decrees booklet (\$3.50, including postage and handling, #2090P); or nos. 24 and 27 in the Angels booklet (\$3.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, #3600P).

The Mother Flame is for the “watering” of all of the chakras and the cleansing of the soul. And as the fire of the Mother does rise on the spinal altar, you ultimately experience communion with her in the secret chamber of the heart, where your Mother energies and your Father energies reunite. It is then that you sense your wholeness, your completeness, and the balance of your yin/yang energies. No longer are you incomplete, no longer do you crave this or that, for you have entered into the internalization of the white fire of God. This is possible unto you.

Let the bija mantras to the Divine Mother become a permanent part of your Friday-night ascension service. For not only is the ascension service an opportunity for you to clear the discarnates from the planet but it is also an opportunity for you to increase the rings of the white fire body around your four lower bodies and chakras. So visualize yourself in these rings, for we desire to see you put on greater and greater light from the very heart of Luxor in preparation for your ultimate victory.

Therefore, Serapis Bey does send a ray of light to me in this moment, asking that I might speak in his behalf. For he would tell you, beloved, that the two most empowering actions that you can achieve right within your own temple are the conservation of the sacred fire and then the raising up of that sacred fire as you are able and as you are comfortable in so doing.

At each level of self-mastery you attain to, the daily requirement for personal and planetary transmutation by the violet flame is increased. For some, an additional prerequisite to progress is the sorting out of this and that in the unconscious and the subconscious.

This is also very important, beloved. For unless you clear the many levels of being, and specifically the issues of your psychology, you will find that the rising sacred fire will give a certain permanence to the knotty problems you desire to cast into the violet flame.

Therefore, consciously direct a ray of violet flame to each of your chakras, from the base of the spine to the crown. The large violet flame poster that illustrates the chakras superimposed on Michelangelo’s statue of David³ provides a strong visualization for clearing the chakras and raising the Kundalini.

Visualize yourself systematically transmuting records of the ancient and near past until you have a fully cleansed temple that the Lord Christ might occupy. Yes, see yourself encircled in pulsating ovoids of violet flame, as shown on the poster. For what you see and internalize you shall become.

Your goal is to have the Lord Christ of you, your Holy Christ Self, occupy your four lower bodies. If those bodies are full of debris that has been stored in the attic of the brain for centuries, there is no room whatsoever for the Christ to enter in.

Clean house! But in the very same hour, fill the house with light. Sweep it clean, fill it with light and repeat the ritual day after day.

Why, you wash your dishes daily, you clean your houses, you take care of your clothing, you take care of your person. Why not take care of these compartments of consciousness that you have so neglected?

Clean out the realm of the mental body and all the records of episodes that have been impressed upon it for thousands of years. When you self-empty and then call to God to fill you, giving the prayer “Come, occupy! occupy! occupy! my beloved Christ Self,” day by day by day you will have that clearing. And you may live to rejoice in these very bodies over the complete clearing of all past records. You may live to accomplish the balancing of 100 percent of your karma so that you may fill your vessels with light! light! light! qualifying that light with whatever is the need of the hour in vibration, in speech, in energy, in consciousness.

³Violet flame poster illustrating the chakras superimposed on Michelangelo’s statue of David. For a donation of \$33 or more to Church Universal and Triumphant, we will send you this beautiful 19” x 25” full-color lithograph of the Seven Sacred Centers of Man. Please indicate with your donation that you would like to receive this poster. (Note that the tax deduction is limited to the amount of your donation over \$9.95.)

Understand that your physical body is the temple of the living God.⁴ And therefore, be solicitous of that temple in every way. Every cell is a chalice, every atom and all energy in motion that holds the balance of Alpha and Omega.

Thus, from the white fire core of your innermost being centered in the base-of-the-spine chakra, call to your I AM Presence to raise the sacred fire to your crown chakra and the third eye and let light! light! light! intensify! Let your aura be magnified! Let rings upon rings of your Causal Body surround you here below because you shall have drawn from your Causal Body such intensity of light through your decrees.

You know that the only act that can take from you the victory of your decrees is the act of entering into discord. And it doesn't help matters when you are not regular in your decrees. When you are regular in your decrees and you judiciously hold your harmony - because you are concerned about holding your harmony - you may maintain and accelerate the momentum of your decree work and build upon it! and build upon it! and build upon it! And you may sense that you are receiving the great reward of your work because you are meeting the Buddha at least a quarter of the way by building the rings of your Causal Body around your four lower bodies.

This, of course, is an adjunct to your walking the path with your Holy Christ Self and submitting to the initiations you must undergo to become the Bride of your Lord, Jesus Christ. Certainly, if you have a temple that has been emptied and filled with light - which you can now adorn with the seamless garment you have woven, for all the rents have been healed and all aberrations of consciousness have been transmuted by the violet flame - this will bring you closer and closer to your soul's fusion with the heart of Jesus and to bearing the title and the mantle of Bride of Christ.

The ceremony wherein one is received as a Bride of Christ is awesome, beloved. And I deem it to be most awesome when the soul who is to become the Lord's Bride is still in incarnation.

The presence on earth of a Bride of Christ can be felt throughout the world. For all on earth are made aware of a very special presence, a very special relationship, a very special holiness between the Bride and her Lord. And until you yourself achieve oneness with Christ, you have the opportunity, if you are married, to reconsecrate at the altar of God the marriage you have entered into at the human level; thus, man and wife may celebrate their present oneness and their future union with Christ as his Brides.

Now then, beloved, the blessing and true beauty of marriage should be known to you. But there is another marriage I would speak of and that is your marriage to your Guru. For some time, of course, your Guru may necessarily be me, for I am the one appointed to this office by Saint Germain and the hierarchy of light. I am the one appointed to receive you on behalf of the Seven Chohans and the Maha Chohan as you enter the path of chelaship.

When I take to myself a chela and sponsor that chela, it is a very, very special event. Many people wait lifetimes for such an opportunity simply because it is not possible for me to carry the weight of those who have not yet transmuted a certain amount of karma and have not shown a certain steadiness - a steadfastness on the path of the will of God, veering neither to the right nor to the left.

Constancy is the key virtue that I must have in those who truly desire to be one with me. If I would train you personally, beloved, I must have from you an unflinching constancy whereby you maintain a steady level of absorption of the blue flame of the will of God and thus enter day by day into the sacred fire of the First Ray. You must be willing to take any rebuke, any correction, to take it swiftly and to then swiftly self-correct. You must have a momentum on giving the decrees to the Ascended Masters who serve principally on the First Ray. You may give any (or all) of the blue decrees, whether they be to me or to Surya or to Himalaya or to Vaivasvata or to Archangel Michael.

⁴I Cor. 3:16, 17; 6:19; II Cor. 6:16.

I tell you, beloved, when you keep yourself saturated in the blue ray and you are alert to every out-of-step state of mind that you might even consider entertaining, you will find that I shall become your champion. Once I become the champion of a chela, I will work with that chela to the end. Thus, beloved, do not think that I take lightly the taking on of a chela.

Many of you are chelas in the becoming. But I must test and try you for many years, sometimes for lifetimes, before I receive the signal from Almighty God himself that I might burden myself by taking on another student.

Realize this, beloved. It is well to make yourself a devotee of the will of God. For as a devotee, you will increase! and increase! and increase! many shades of blue rings around your four lower bodies and the circumference of your life. And when you have proven yourself under fire and in many situations - untenable situations, devastating situations - and have come out right side up, we will know that we have a chela of the first order and we will receive you that you might be anointed before the council in Darjeeling.

Yes, this is a very special opportunity and all can make themselves worthy. I speak of it, beloved, because I have surveyed the earth and I have listened to the dictations that have been given at this class and I understand that there are many, many people in the world who would seek and find this Teaching if they knew it existed somewhere.

Since I am about to sponsor millions of souls for this activity and this Path, I must be certain that you who are here and who form the foundations of this Community throughout the earth are true to me. You must be true to the souls who are entering in. You must care for them and raise them up. You must be done with your criticism, condemnation, judgment and gossip. And you must laud the power of God that gives to us the opportunity to truly turn the world around in the next seven years.

Thus, beloved, at the same time that I speak about receiving many among you as chelas, for many of you are worthy, I also must speak about those who have not been chelas, who have never been chelas, but who have hung on to this activity like moths flitting around a lamp light. At times they have gathered around the flame in such numbers that the flame could no longer be seen.

Therefore, I am seeing to it that these individuals will no longer be a part of this Community. Some have already left. Some have been removed because they refused to surrender certain psychic activities that cannot in any way be tolerated in an organization sponsored by the Ascended Masters. It is a matter of black and white: you either forsake the psychic or you may not be a part of this organization.

It is often true that individuals who are psychic do not know that they are psychic, for they have tumbled into the world of illusion, the world of baubles and trinkets and smoke and mirrors. They have descended in a downward spiral into the astral plane and, lo and behold, they believe they have found Shangri-la!

Well, beloved ones, I wish to discuss with you the matter of placing yourselves before teachers other than the Ascended Masters and before teachings other than the Teachings of the Ascended Masters. If you are determined to take courses from this or that instructor because he or she professes to teach something you think you ought to know and yet you are aware that that instructor is psychic or has been identified as psychic by the Messenger, this is what will happen:

When you place yourself before a teacher who is not tied to the Great White Brotherhood, who does not have God-control of his four lower bodies or of anger (or the Martian A's the Messenger has listed⁵) and who is in some kind of a valley of indecision, choosing to live neither in Light nor in Darkness but in a gray area, you open yourself up to receive from that teacher whatever untransmuted substance is lodged in his electronic belt. (For the pupil is always the one who receives and the teacher

⁵Martian A's. See p. 38 n. 4, this volume.

is always the one who gives.) And you will not be able to screen out the psychic from the nonpsychic; for the psychic vibration pollutes the entire stream of consciousness of the one who lets himself flow with it.

Thus, you take in not only what the psychic consciously dishes out but the entire subconscious momentum of his psychicism, including his impure vessel, which in most cases has not been dedicated as a chalice for violet flame transmutation. (In the world of the psychic there are many who have no determination to transmute past karma and there are others who do use the violet flame but are nevertheless unwilling to give up their involvement in the psychic.)

And the conclusion will be that I will have nothing further to do with you because you will have made your bed in the psychic and you will have to lie in it until you decide to “clean up your act,” as the saying goes. If you go the way of the psychic when you know the Law, I cannot help you and I can no longer have any ties to your lifestream. Nor can any other Ascended Master maintain ties to you, for the Great Law will not allow it.

You must understand that through your tie to the Great White Brotherhood through Padma Sambhava and the lineage of hierarchy that sponsors this Messenger,⁶ you have the greatest opportunity in the entire Matter universe to take your ascension in this life. The hierarchies of light who are involved with this earth are also involved with this universe. And therefore, their sponsorship of this organization is not something merely of this earth.

So I have spoken and this is my statement. Hear it well. I have set a full table before you. The Lord Christ has broken the bread of life and given you of his Body and his Blood. It is not necessary for you to know everything about everything, including the things of the psychic. It is not necessary for you to look for shortcuts. There are no shortcuts!

You can fool yourself in many ways, whether by muscle testing or by this or that something or other that someone has come up with. But in the end, beloved, you will find that you have made no forward progress whatsoever and that you have forsaken your spiritual path and your spiritual trust with the Ascended Masters, who are your Teachers and Gurus. And I say, you will find yourself with a bellyful of psychic energy and you will have only yourself to rid yourself of it.

Psychic energy is like quicksand. Souls can be sucked into it and actually defend their right to be doing what they are doing because they are so enmeshed in the psychic plane and its psychic inhabitants that they can no longer tell the difference between the spiritual path and the psychic path. This is a tragedy of the age!

There are millions of souls on earth who are following psychic teachers and, as a result, they are falling by the wayside. Because they are tied to these teachers, they are unaware that their auric sheath (the light that is closest to the body) is being “bled” from them. Unknowingly, they are losing their soul essence. It is being taken from them not necessarily by spiritualists or crystal-ball gazers but by everyday people who live in the psychic plane. Therefore know that when you keep company with such people, you make yourself vulnerable to all levels of the astral plane. When you place yourself opposite them as a student, you are even more vulnerable.

A typical example of psychism on television that draws millions into the astral plane every day, hence into the surreal world of the psychic, is the so-called soap opera. There is absolutely no redeeming value in the “soaps.” They are a cesspool of the psychic and those who put their attention on that cesspool day in and day out will find themselves still in that cesspool after they pass from the screen of life in the change called death.

⁶Lineage of Hierarchy. The order of Gurus in a lineal descent from Sanat Kumara is: Sanat Kumara, Gautama Buddha, Lord Maitreya, Jesus Christ, Padma Sambhava. On July 2, 1977, Padma Sambhava bestowed the mantle of Guru upon the Messenger, Elizabeth Clare Prophet. He said: “The Ascended Masters come as a living witness to proclaim in this hour that the Guru-chela relationship can now be sustained in this octave through the flame of the heart of the Mother.” (See 1991 PoW, pp. 2-3; and 1984 PoW, Book I, Introduction, pp. 66-73.)

Another example of psychism is the violence in the Saturday-morning cartoons. This violence is a horrendous desecration of the soul of the child. The makers of these cartoons have sown the wind and they shall - I say, they shall - reap the whirlwind of their karma for the abuse of the minds and emotional bodies of children.

We are your teachers. We are your initiators. We give you your initiations on the Path. As your parents, we coddle you. You cannot imagine how we root for you and go to battle for you. But we expect one thing: allegiance to the one God and the one God in the person of the Ascended Masters.

The Ascended Masters are the sponsors and teachers of this organization. If there is a subject of study that you are interested in, ask the Messenger if she will teach on that subject. Ask her if she will invite qualified instructors who are not psychic to come and teach such subjects as you deem necessary for the furtherance of the educational goals of this organization.

Over the years the Messenger has invited many experts in the fields of health, education, psychology and self-help. And we are certainly open to having our chelas excel in advanced learning techniques as long as these do not involve autosuggestion or autohypnosis. The call to your I AM Presence and Holy Christ Self can take you to any plane or octave that is necessary for you to enter to tap the resources of the brain and the higher intelligence of the Mind of God. Keepers of the Flame must never allow themselves to be hypnotized nor should they hypnotize others. For the hypnotist displaces the role of the Holy Christ Self and deposits his own untransmuted energy in the unprotected subconscious or unconscious.

The bottom line is this: I will have nothing further to do with anyone who goes after the world of the psychic and its followers. If you pursue the psychic, you will have to clean up your world on your own. You will have to once again make your soul and your four lower bodies an acceptable chalice for your Holy Christ Self if you desire to be a part of this organization.

I trust I have made myself clear. I want you to understand that I am in some measure concerned and equally burdened that Saint Germain should have to deal with such goings-on in this organization as students professing to take dictations from the Maha Chohan and other Ascended Masters when they have no mantle and no office in the Great White Brotherhood that would authorize them to take dictations. And I am chagrined that the Maha Chohan himself should be subjected to individuals who would take dictations that are supposedly from him but are not and who claim to have the Holy Spirit but do not.

The initiations of the Holy Spirit come to you day by day. And they come, beloved, when you are ready. Before you can become a direct disciple of the Holy Spirit under the Maha Chohan, you must submit yourself to the paths of the Seven Chohans and master at least three of those paths, one of which must be the path of the First Ray under me. The Chohans who preside over the other two paths of your choosing may accept you, whether as a preferred chela or a beginning student, or they may tell you to diligently follow the path taught by the Messengers until you may be invited to be directly under the tutelage of one or both of these Chohans. I exercise the same discretion.

Therefore it burdens me to see a certain setting aside or rejection, if you will, of the Masters, who have been with you for so long, in favor of those who come to town with their pots and pans and snake oil, seeking to tear from you your First Love.

Your first and true and only love should be your I AM Presence. Call to your I AM Presence to see to it that you have every bit of edification and learning that you require to make your ascension. But do not be greedy in indulging in this, that and the next course offered here and there and everywhere as conniving psychic entrepreneurs take advantage of silly people who will come into their shops and pay high prices to be taught, often by those who have not been cleansed by the Lord Christ and therefore in whom that Christ does not dwell.

I trust you understand my concern and my sternness. I do not, I will not compromise. I will not carry any chela's psychic baggage. If you have needlessly yet knowingly tied yourself to psychic

people or the psychic plane, then you will have to demagnetize your four lower bodies with the assistance of Archangel Michael and Elohim Astrea and use the violet flame assiduously until you are finally out of the astral plane - once and for all.

In this hour, then, I seal you for the victory and I say, we will have in this Community those who are fine examples of the Path. And we will let those who are glassy-eyed and already gone, gone into the psychic, even with the aid of psychedelic drugs, gravitate to lower levels, where they would just as soon be in any case. Let us part in peace with those who do not recognize their high calling in God and their stupendous opportunity to advance along the lines of the great dispensations of the Central Sun.

I bow to the Christ in each one and I bid you adieu. - [41-second standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by El Morya was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Easter Sunday, April 16, 1995. Pomp and Circumstance, opus 39, Military March no. 1 in D Major, by Edward Elgar, was played as the meditation music before the dictation. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under El Morya’s direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 27

Beloved Cuzco - June 25, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 27 - Beloved Cuzco - June 25, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

12

Make the Difference!

Everything Is Possible

Ladies and gentlemen, at my retreat at Viti Levu¹ I concern myself with every aspect of the earth body - the planes of the earth, the seas and the depths of the deep. I concern myself with the balance of forces in the earth, from its center to its upper atmosphere.

I AM Cuzco, Chela of God Surya. I greet you on behalf of all elemental life. And I bid you be seated.

The music you have heard² as well as other compositions by Mahler have to do with earth changes and the holding at bay of major planetary upheaval. You would do well to play tapes of this music continuously on autoreverse tape recorders. Music is what has saved the planet in the past. Yet music must be used judiciously.

There is deep turmoil in the earth. And elemental life is burdened by the weight of planetary effluvia, as you have been told on many an occasion. We look, then, at your efforts to mitigate world karma. We look at earth's timetable. We look at the judgments being handed down by Almighty God. And we acknowledge the labors of many in the earth who work night and day to further the upliftment of humanity - whether through saving the children, the youth, the schools, the nations, the governments and the economies, whether through healing all manner of diseases, whether through working to transmute the karma being delivered by the Four Horsemen in the form of the calamities that have been prophesied and that are coming to pass day by day.³

Many earnest souls have embodied on earth in recent times. Some were Christ children from their birth. You must pray for them. Pray for them profoundly! For many have not found this Path and they work against tremendous odds to achieve their goals.

All over the world there are dots of light, auras brilliant midst crowds of people who have little or no auras or who are entirely clothed in blackness. I say, it is essential that you reach these souls

¹The retreat of the Ascended Master Cuzco at Viti Levu in the Fiji Islands in the South Pacific is dedicated to the holding of the balance of forces in the earth, to the adjustment of the earth to the weight of karmic effluvia and to the guarding of the earth on its axis and in orbit. See 1988 PoW, Book I, p. 54 n. 1.

²The finale from Mahler's Eighth Symphony was played as the meditation music before the dictation.

³The Four Horsemen. See Rev. 6:1-8; and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "My Vision of the Four Horsemen," in *The Astrology of the Four Horsemen*, pp. 189-204.

- if not in person, then through a lifeline you extend from your heart.

I ask you to see ribbons of light streaming from your heart to the hearts of those who are the toilers in the earth and who follow the path of the Bodhisattva Kuan Yin. They are bodhisattvas though they may not be familiar with the term. They move against all odds. For as you know, those who would bring forth the teachings that humanity requires are heavily persecuted. I recommend, beloved, that you pray for all who are in embodiment who have been sent from the retreats of the Ascended Masters to minister to earth's evolutions in this hour of earth's history.

You know that the seven years that will ensue from April 23 will bring us to the conclusion of the Piscean age and to the conclusion of the descent of a great, great karma - 25,800 years' worth of karma, to be exact.⁴ However, if the karma of the last 25,800 years has not been balanced by April 23, 2002, it will spill over into the Aquarian age, marring its inception.

Yours is the challenge, as has been so stated, to see to it that that karma of planet earth is consumed, to see to it that you invoke the violet flame throughout the earth to build that wall of the violet flame sea that will be greater than, more powerful than, all the residual karma that must be consumed.⁵

You have made great strides. I ask you to consider, one by one or perhaps as a group in your centers, how many more nights (even if it is but a single night) in addition to Saturday night you can dedicate to sending forth the violet flame with such force and power and energy as to insure that all future generations shall be free of the pall of darkness that is now darkening in the earth.

The dynamic, enthusiastic and heartfelt violet flame decrees you give clear much, especially because you have been constant in giving 144 Astreas three times a week. Your decrees to Elohim Astrea clear the planet and allow the violet flame to penetrate deeper and deeper and deeper into the heart of the earth and into the psyches of the people at subconscious and unconscious levels.

When you give your Astreas 144 times three times a week, on Tuesdays, Fridays and Sundays, you find that a pinwheel is established. It begins to hum and spin, and pretty soon it is spinning faster than the speed of sound. Understand, beloved, that it is this action of Astrea's circle and sword of blue flame that is exorcising the earth of millions of foul and unclean spirits.

See to it that you make tremendously powerful calls, even stopping midpoint in the 144 to make calls again. See to it that you follow carefully what is happening in the weather and with the elementals of fire, air, water and earth, what is happening in the cities, in the governments, what is happening amongst the insane leaders who would destroy the nations and who have made it their business to gather insane people around them, whether in China or Japan or the United States or any other nation.

There is indeed an insanity in the mentality of many on earth. And that insanity comes not only from pride but also from deadly viruses infecting the brains and the minds of the people. Some who control governments and peoples are simply raving maniacs. And therefore there is war and starvation. And there is the exoneration of those who ought to have long ago been put behind bars or put to death - those who have perpetrated or allowed the slaughter of the helpless in Bosnia, in Rwanda, in Chechnya and in the labor camps of China.

Therefore, the future of the planet is dependent not only upon the weather, the elementals, the violet flame or the action of Astrea, but upon whether or not you can create at least an equilibrium between the forces of Light and Darkness and then gain the upper hand and push through to the victory.

⁴April 23, 2002, marks the end of the return of mankind's karma from the last 25,800 years. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "Meeting the Challenge of World Karma on the Cusp of the Twenty-First Century," in 1993 PoW, pp. 585-86.

⁵Wall of the violet flame sea. See Zadkiel and Amethyst, p. 238, this volume.

The healing effect of the music that has come forth from the Elohim Cyclopea through the messenger of music and your choir has been amplified as you have played it around the world. This music can also have a powerful effect in bringing in the New Age. We must not wait. We must not delay but see to it that the world receives this new music on audiocassette and CD as quickly as possible.⁶

I am one who is as an all-seeing eye for Surya. And I am constantly moving up and down the earth with my legions. The legions who serve under me include salamanders, gnomes, sylphs and undines. They also include mighty angels who have a great capacity to hold the balance of Light. Many of them have come from other systems of worlds. Yes, legions of angels and elementals are converging on planet earth this day to turn around what in many areas seems to be a hopeless situation.

Well, it is not hopeless, beloved. It is absolutely not hopeless!

Therefore we call to you to give the “Count-to-Nine Decree” on behalf of yourselves, your loved ones and the entire human race. For that “Count-to-Nine Decree,” which I dictated to your Messenger Mark Prophet, enables you to maintain your harmony and govern your energies according to the rhythm of the three-times-three, the power of the nine. I repeat: You can call forth this action not only for yourselves and your families but for all peoples on the face of the earth.

If you have observed the very proud in the earth who have risen to positions of leadership, you know that once they have made a statement, most of the time they do not go back on it even if they recognize that it is wrong. For they would rather save face than admit they were wrong. You see this everywhere in the governments of the nations. But if the leaders had the “Count-to-Nine Decree” and if they used it, they would not have to save face because they would be on guard against speaking idle words to begin with.

I tell you, when you give the “Count-to-Nine Decree” before your Astreas, you will be able to better deal with what you must wrestle with when you are in the midst of your calls to Astrea. The more Astreas you give, the more we can send down the chute (i.e., spiral, or tunnel) of your Astrea patterns all types of demons, of viruses and other microorganisms that cause disease or plague. We can encircle the mass consciousness of the people and see to it that well-meaning people are stripped of error by the circle and sword of blue flame. We can see to it that life has opportunity again.

I ask you to use your ingenuity. I ask you to look at past Pearls of Wisdom and the annual volumes of dictations that are in print so that you might study and know what we have said and what your opportunities are.

At this time in the earth, with the conclusion of this conference, there commences a mighty action of change. This action of change, beloved, may be experienced as upheaval, as earthquake, as storm, as fire. But this change must come. And if for the next forty days⁷ you will diligently give your Astrea decrees and your violet flame decrees and especially your rituals of exorcism for the binding of the dweller-on-the-threshold of the worst of the evildoers in the earth so that they may be powerless to move against the Light or the lightbearers, you will see that this change can come without major cataclysm.

⁶The new music. Selected original works written by the messenger of music and performed by the Church Universal and Triumphant Choir are now available on three audiocassettes: Song Cassette 1 includes “El Morya’s Excalibur,” “Beloved Lanto, Lead Us to Shamballa Again,” “Let Love Be the Dividing of the Way,” “Seraphic Meditations I,” “Hilarion’s Call to His Legions of Truth,” and “Nada, Rose of My Heart” (total 70 min., \$9.95, B95007P). Song Cassette 2 includes “Come, Holy Dove! Mystical Union through the Names of God,” “All-Seeing Eye of God: A Meditation,” “Violet Fire, I Love Thee!” and “The Angels’ Song at Twilight” (total 70 min., \$9.95, B95008P). The third cassette, Hymns to the Risen Christ, includes “Jesus Christ Is Risen!” “Alleluia! He Is Risen” and “Lanello’s Excelsior” (total 44 min., \$6.95, B95047P). For orders up to \$19.99, add \$2.50 postage and handling; for orders up to \$39.99, add \$3.50 postage and handling.

⁷If you care to keep the forty-day vigil outlined by the Ascended Master Cuzco, you are invited to begin when you receive this Pearl.

Cataclysm is due. It is due now! Do not think it is postponed. You have already seen it in this very year.⁸

So understand, beloved, that cataclysm can come. And because you know this, you can determine to hold your violet flame vigils. You can determine to hold your vigils to Astrea for the judgment of the fallen angels whose time is up, for the binding of the personal and planetary dweller-on-the-threshold, and for the ruby-ray exorcism of all malevolent spirits invading the minds and hearts of the people. Do this for a period of forty days from today. If you do your work well, the earth shall know a glory unprecedented. If you do not, the earth will go through more upheaval, more cataclysm.

These are difficult times, but they are not too difficult for the Keepers of the Flame of Saint Germain! All elemental life have respect for you, beloved. And they bow to the heart flame of each and every one of you, unto the littlest child. All of the angels of God defer to you because you are mighty warriors and conquerors. They honor your decrees because they see that God honors your decrees.

Therefore, we are bonded together in a sacred trust. We trust you, our Keepers of the Flame. Angels and elementals trust you. And you trust us, the Ascended Masters.

Understand the meaning of the forty-day vigil and observe it, beloved. And see how the transmutation that you achieve will give some sign to the Lords of Karma and the Four and Twenty Elders as to how much of earth's karma you will be able to balance in each succeeding forty-day period. Your commitment will allow us to anticipate what may be the outcome when the period of the descending karma of the Piscean age comes to a conclusion.

Understand me well, beloved. We must have from you some sign, some confirmation that you realize that what you do will make the difference in what will happen on earth in the ensuing years and beyond.

Do not think the economies of the nations will not be further affected. They shall be affected. And thus, beloved, it is well to call for balance in the economy and for the protection of the supply of the lightbearers.

I AM the glorious victory of Almighty God within you! I AM Cuzco, and I have many, many scientists working with me on various planes. And I am overshadowing physical scientists in the earth who are attempting to determine what are the next burdens that shall come upon this planet in the form of earth changes.

I have brought with me today twenty-four Ascended Masters who are masters of the earth sciences. They know everything there is to know regarding earth changes - whether it be of pole shifts, volcanoes, floods, or the rising and sinking of land masses or islands. All of this is under their control. At my retreat at Viti Levu, these Masters head the department of the earth sciences. The members of this department keep watch over the slightest changes in the energies of the earth.

You may call to these twenty-four scientists who oversee this work at my retreat, and they may directly transfer to your hearts and minds information that you might not otherwise have had. I have not previously made these scientists accessible to the members of this organization, though they have overshadowed the greatest scientists on earth who are aware of earth changes and measure them.

⁸Cataclysmic activity from January through mid-April 1995 included: torrential rain and floods in California that killed at least 23, left thousands homeless and caused an estimated \$3.3 billion in damage (January and March); flood of the century in northwestern Europe that killed 27, left hundreds of thousands homeless, prompted the evacuation of over 250,000 and caused hundreds of millions of dollars in damage (January and February); 7.2 earthquake in Kobe, Japan, that killed more than 5,000, injured 25,000, left 310,000 homeless and caused an estimated \$100 billion in damage (January 17); high winds in eastern France that killed 6 (January); tornado in north central Florida that killed 1, destroyed 100 homes and caused \$5.8 million in damage (January); flood in Avery County, North Carolina, that killed 3 and caused more than 50 to be evacuated (January); avalanche in the Himalayan foothills of northern India that killed at least 125 and may have buried another several hundred under snow (January).

Now you, the devotees of Saint Germain, are given the opportunity to call to them in your decrees, giving them your energy and your cooperation to assist them as they attempt to hold the balance for earth changes.

This, then, is my message to you this day, beloved: You have made a great difference. Continue to make that difference! One day you may find that because you held the fort a golden age was born. This is the matrix that I hold and the vision that I cherish.

All is in flux. Therefore, everything is possible!

To the realm of the possible I commend you!

Count-to-Nine Decree

by Cuzco

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, beloved Archangel Michael, Prince Oromasis, Mighty Astrea, Goddess of Light, beloved Ascended Master Cuzco, beloved Lanello, the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the World Mother, elemental life - fire, air, water and earth! I decree:

Come now by Love divine, (Visualize the white light filling
Guard thou this soul of mine, the ovoid of the aura)

Make now my world all thine,
God's Light around me shine.

I count one, (Visualize a band of white fire
around the solar plexus)

It is done.

O feeling world, Be still!

Two and three,

I AM free,

Peace, it is God's Will.

I count four, (Visualize a band of white fire
I do adore around the neck and throat chakra)
My Presence all divine.

Five and six,

O God, affix

My gaze on Thee sublime!

I count seven, (Visualize a band of white fire
Come, O Heaven, around the head and third eye)
My energies take hold!

Eight and nine,

Completely thine,

My mental world enfold!

The white-fire Light now encircles me, (Visualize the white
All riptides are rejected! light encircling all
With God's own might around me bright of the chakras and
I AM by Love protected! the four lower bodies)

I accept this done right now with full Power! I AM this done right now with full Power! I AM, I AM, I AM God-Life expressing Perfection all ways at all times. This which I call forth for myself I call forth for every man, woman and child on this planet!

Decree 0.10 in Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, Section I.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by the Ascended Master Cuzco was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Easter Sunday, April 16, 1995.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under the Ascended Master Cuzco’s direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

27.1 I AM the Witness - June 25, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 27 - I AM the Witness - June 25, 1995

I AM the Witness

The New Music

Dear Mother,

The recent New Year’s class was so uplifting to me that I felt remiss in not thanking you and the Brotherhood. I can’t remember when I have felt such an acceleration, renewed vision and intensification of purpose. You might say that a sense of hope and of the possible was part of what the dictations and releases of light conveyed to me. However it happened, I have found it easier to get past obstacles at my jobs as well as obstacles to decrees, devotion and prayer.

Part of the alchemy seems to be the new music - it’s transcendent! I can feel it lift me up every time I hear it, and when I am not hearing it audibly, I find I am often hearing it in my head. Each and every song is very special, but the meditation to the Maha Chohan, Come, Holy Dove! is so magnificent I can’t hear and sing it enough.

The first time I heard it at the conference I had just rushed to Kuan Yin’s Chapel from my conference work assignment. Even though I had not prepared myself with decrees, I felt a tremendous release of light and expansion upon hearing the music. It stirred my soul as it seemed to touch a familiar chord, yet new to me in this life. Truly it brought tears of joy to my eyes. I can’t think of a more motivating reason to get up at 5:00 a.m. than to have the blessing of meditating upon this piece.

The Angels’ Song at Twilight has also been a great comfort to me. Its beautiful melody and words describing the true test of love and its enduring nature have additional personal meaning for me since I lost my husband of two weeks and two days to a sudden fatal illness. I have cried almost every time I have heard this song, as it has been so deeply moving and comforting to my soul. I could go on and on about how much I love all of the other songs, but I think you would most enjoy hearing how much our elementary children responded to El Morya’s Excalibur.

One of my fellow teachers told me that she played this song for the first grade at lunch and that they were excited about it and bobbed in their seats. I decided to sing it during my next morning decree session with the fourth grade. They loved it, insisting that we sing it again before lunch. Here and there afterward as we went to lunch I would hear one of them spontaneously break into part of the song and others would follow. Returning from lunch on the bus, they wanted to sing it again, and we did, amazingly well - a cappella and from memory to boot! They look forward to the next time, as do I. I can’t wait to hear what’s next.

In gratitude,

Chapter 28

Beloved Archangel Uriel - June 28, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 28 - Beloved Archangel Uriel - June 28, 1995

Easter Retreat 1995

13

The Victory Is Yours!

Run with the Ball of Planet Earth

I AM Uriel Archangel and I have returned!

[26-second standing ovation]

I come with a report; and I come, for Saint Germain has called me to seal your Easter Retreat.

I report to you tremendous victories. Our legions have gone forth from this altar and they have cleared from this planet untold numbers of evildoers whose time Almighty God has declared as up. Blessed ones, this is a great victory for the children of the Light! For some of these fallen angels have surely persecuted the little ones and those of every department of life.

I tell you, then, beloved, though the victory may seem small in a certain context, it is very great. Two hundred and fifty thousand arch fallen angels have been removed from this planet during this conference, thereby lightening the weight borne by planet earth and yourselves. [19-second standing ovation]

You do not need to have before you an official outline of a marathon decree labor in order to insert in your calls to Astrea a call for the binding and the judgment of the fallen angels on earth whose time is up. You may also call for the binding and the judgment of those who are in the pits of Death and Hell.

The earth is the LORD's and the fullness thereof.¹ This earth belongs to you. It was given to the sons and daughters of God and stolen from them by fallen angels. Reclaim the earth!

Since the sons and daughters of God are the rightful owners of the earth, beloved, you have the authority of your Mighty I AM Presence to call to the ruby-ray angels and to the Five Dhyani Buddhas for the ruby-ray exorcism of those who may no longer lawfully occupy time and space on this planet.

This is a call that you should have a tremendous zest for. I say, go after it! For you never know when a specific fallen angel has been the enemy of yourself, of your twin flame, of those close to you or of the greatest lightbearers who are totally unknown to you in your outer consciousness.

Blessed ones, let us get the cockroaches out of planet earth once and for all! [17-second standing

¹“The earth is the LORD's . . .” Ps. 24:1; I Cor. 10:26, 28; Exod. 9:29; Deut. 10:14.

ovation]

I seal you in the dazzling golden pink of the glow-ray of God, beloved. I seal you in that ray and I say, run with the ball of planet earth. The victory is yours! - [17-second standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day Easter Retreat 1995 was held April 12 through 16, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. The sealing of the conference by Archangel Uriel was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Easter Sunday, April 16, 1995. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Archangel Uriel’s direction.]

Chapter 29

Elizabeth Clare Prophet - July 2, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 29 - Elizabeth Clare Prophet - July 2, 1995

FREEDOM 1995

SOUL EVOLUTION

A Fusion of Mind and Spirit

1

On the Soul

Before I begin I would like to read to you from *Climb the Highest Mountain* a teaching the Ascended Master El Morya dictated to Mark L. Prophet in 1973. It is taken from chapter 1, the section entitled "The Soul: A Living Potential."

God is a Spirit and the soul is the living potential of God. The soul's demand for free will and its separation from God resulted in the descent of this potential into the lowly estate of the flesh.

Sown in dishonor, the soul is destined to be raised in honor to the fullness of that God-estate which is the one Spirit of all Life. The soul can be lost; Spirit can never die.

Never the Spirit was born;
the Spirit shall cease to be never;
Never was time it was not;
End and Beginning are dreams!
Birthless and deathless and changeless
remaineth the Spirit for ever;
Death hath not touched it at all,
dead though the house of it seems!¹

The soul, then, remains a fallen potential that must be imbued with the Reality of Spirit, purified through prayer and supplication, and returned to the glory from which it descended and to the unity of the Whole.

This rejoining of soul to Spirit is the alchemical marriage which determines the destiny of the self and makes it one with immortal Truth.

When this ritual is fulfilled, the highest Self is enthroned as the Lord of Life and the potential of God, realized in man, is found to be the All-in-all.²

¹Sir Edwin Arnold, trans., *The Song Celestial or Bhagavad- Gita* (London: Routledge and Kegan Paul, 1948), p. 9, quoted in Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain*, 2d ed. (Livingston, Mont.: Summit University Press, 1986), p. 8.

²*Climb the Highest Mountain*, pp. 8-9.

Today I want to talk to you about soul evolution and the fusion of mind and spirit. After all, that's the theme of this conference and, among other things, that's what we came to hear about, isn't it?

How does one define the soul? Have you ever thought about defining your own soul, drawing a profile and saying, "This outline represents my soul"?

We have all kinds of concepts about the soul. We know that we have an affinity with some souls and are repelled by others. The moment we meet someone, we take a reading of the person's soul. We shake hands and get into a conversation, and all the while at the subconscious level we are assessing that soul.

Usually our first impressions are correct. Sometimes we have an immediate negative reaction. But more often than not we allow ourselves to switch off the negative reading and switch on the positive reading because we don't really want to believe that a soul can be evil or have evil traits. So we say, "Oh, well, he's not such a bad guy. He means well. He's OK."

And in our naïveté we are not ready to believe that the "bad guys" master the technique of putting a patine, a sugar coating, over what is really an evil soul, causing her to appear sweet as honey. Under such circumstances it takes an astute and objective bystander - one who has no vested interest in the outcome - to read what is actually under the patine.

The Soul of Mark L. Prophet

As I was thinking about the concept of the evolution of the soul, I said to myself, "Whom have I known in this life or in past lives who I could say represents to me the soul of humanity, the soul I would like to see all souls emulate in a succession of virtues?" And without hesitation, I singled out the living soul I knew to be the soul of Mark L. Prophet. And I realized that because I had known his soul on earth, I could also know his soul in heaven.

I knew Mark for twelve years that seemed like twelve thousand years and forever - or one endless day. Ours was a mutual soul knowing. We communed at the soul level and we still do. I remember his soul in many roles - as a little child, as a wise man, as father, mother, spouse and comforter. As Guru, Teacher, Messenger and Friend.

Mark didn't seal his soul in an impregnable fortress so that none could have access to him. On the contrary, he allowed all souls of God to enter the precincts of his mind, which was one with the Mind of God, that they might commune with God through the open channel he had to God even while he was on earth.

We sometimes have misconceptions about our souls even if we have been in therapy under a qualified professional and think we know our souls. Often we are too analytical. We start analyzing, "Well, what is my soul?" We draw a circle and we say, "This circle represents my soul." Then we cut it up into large and small sections of a pie and we say, "Well, this piece of my soul is dysfunctional and this piece of my soul is intelligent and well-respected. But this piece of my soul suffers because as a child I was at times neglected and at times indulged."

I think we glimpse fragments of our souls. But only once in a lifetime do we come across a whole-souled person. And by that I mean a person whose soul is whole and intact. Until we meet such a person and study the profile of his soul, we have only a vague sense of who and what the soul really is.

The song "Lanello's Excelsior,"³ brought forth by our messenger of music, encapsulates the soul of Mark L. Prophet. (Mark used the pen name Lanello, which he later took as his Ascended Master name after he attained union with God through the ritual of the ascension on February 26, 1973.) It is a sweet and gentle melody set to words from a dictation. The haunting minor key of "Greensleeves,"

³"Lanello's Excelsior," song 513A in Church Universal and Triumphant Book of Hymns and Songs, is recorded on audiocassette B95047P (total 44 min., \$6.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling).

Lanello's keynote, is woven through the second half of the piece and leaves us with the call from Lanello's heart to "Come to the Home of the Mother, the One." The words and music, enhanced by the orchestration and by the performance of the Church Universal and Triumphant Choir, take us to the soul level of Lanello, allowing him to step through the veil and touch our hearts as no one else can.

In this piece we greet Lanello with the angelic salutation "Hail!" It is a greeting you will often hear exchanged between angels on the heavenly highways. And so we sing, "Hail, Lanello!" and then, "The world awaits thy coming," followed by the well-known and oft-repeated fiat of Archangel Michael, "Charge, charge, charge and let Victory be proclaimed!" Because Lanello stands next to us as we sing, we internalize something new and special each time we sing to him. We gain a sense of co-measurement with him and, through him, with our Mighty I AM Presence.

So whenever you sing this song, whisper sweet calls to Lanello during the interludes. For example: "Lanello, reveal my soul to me and show me how I can bring my soul to wholeness and maturity in preparation for my becoming the Bride of Christ."

If we cannot see the Masters, if we cannot hear the Masters, if we cannot converse with the Masters, if we do not know how to consciously walk and talk with the Masters on the path of life, there is one thing we can do: We can go to the heart of the music inspired by the hosts of the LORD and many qualified musicians on earth who serve on the Fifth Ray of Truth, Science, Healing and Music and follow that music back to the heart of the Masters.

Yes, we can follow it back to the heart of the Elohim Cyclopea and Virginia, the Archangel Raphael and the Blessed Mother Mary, the angels of music and the All-Seeing Eye of God, and the Ascended Masters serving on the Fifth Ray with Hilarion. We can go to the heart of the music and follow it back to our own souls, to our Holy Christ Self and to our beloved I AM Presence.

What Is the Soul?

The soul is a popular topic today. People talk about and write about the soul. They know that the soul is important, but they don't know why. Our souls have been evolving as long as we have been sojourning in the material universe. Yet few people really know what the soul is. Many give it no thought at all. You could say that they are "soul illiterate." If you took a random poll and asked people if they knew how to care for their souls, most people would say they didn't have the slightest idea.

What, then, is the soul, how does one care for the soul, and what is soul evolution all about? We must ask ourselves this question because our knowledge of the condition of our souls is the key to our success on the spiritual path.

For starts, we can think of the soul as a glisteningly transparent sphere that is constantly evolving - or devolving. The soul is the mortal part of ourselves that can become immortal - that must become immortal if she is to survive. To achieve immortality, the soul must be fused, or bonded, to her Higher Self, who is her Holy Christ Self. Yes, until this bonding takes place, the soul is impermanent and therefore can be lost.

This is why souls who are not tethered to their Higher Self are in jeopardy on planet earth. Any one of us can lose our soul and become a castaway⁴ by blaspheming God or tormenting our soul (or another's soul) until the soul welcomes death as a surcease from physical and spiritual abuse. The Blessed Mother Mary has implored us to pray to God daily to send his angels to rescue souls who will be lost if we do not call for divine intercession in their behalf. Let us respond to her plea with soul fervor.

Have you ever thought about the fact that in this life and past lives you might have neglected the development of your soul, choosing instead to develop your human ego? Or that you might not

⁴I Cor. 9:27.

have nurtured your soul - this essential “life-essence” that mirrors both your personality and the Personality of God? What you have drawn from these two personalities, how you have integrated the two and incorporated them into your unique soul awareness, actually defines your soul identity.

If you have walled off your soul from the rest of yourself and disconnected your soul from your personality and the Personality of God, you are at a standstill in your spiritual evolution. And if you don't know it, you're even worse off: you're in a minus position.

Our souls are wise. Our souls know the past and its application to the present and the future. And they see the immediacy of the moment. The soul is highly sensitive and at the same time she is innocent and defenseless. She is vulnerable to astral forces. She is impressionable and easily led astray. She is often colored by her surroundings. She suffers when subjected to violence of any kind. She is wounded by mental and emotional toxins and by physical or verbal abuse. Our souls urgently need our comfort and consolation, our soothing words. They need to know that we will protect them from all harm.

We Are the Parents and Teachers of Our Souls

The Ascended Masters have referred to the soul as the child who lives inside of us. Psychologists have dubbed the soul “the inner child.” The soul by any other name is still the soul. And we are her parents and teachers, even as we are her students.

It is our responsibility to daily impress upon the soul (1) what is right - what is real and of enduring worth and therefore must be kept - and (2) what is wrong - what is not real and not of enduring worth and therefore must not be kept but cast into the sacred fire.

As parents, we can lovingly care for our souls as we would care for our children or we can neglect our souls and become creatures of our own self-neglect, i.e., soul-neglect. Proverbs says, “Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.”⁵ These words refer to one's soul as well as to one's offspring.

The Ascended Masters do not intend that we should be led around by every whim of our souls even as they do not intend that we should be led around by every whim of our children. Since the soul is our child until she comes of age, we must love and protect, instruct and discipline her on the spiritual path.

El Morya says that we should not place our emphasis on being obedient to the soul as the inner child, but rather that we should place our emphasis on teaching the soul to be obedient to God and to her Holy Christ Self. You would not allow your children to dictate the terms of your household or your comings and goings, so why would you allow your soul, your inner child, to dominate you and tell you, “Go here. Go there. Do this. Do that”?

The soul is the little child who is destined to become the Christ Child. Let us lead our souls even as we are led by our Holy Christ Self. Moreover, let us remember that as parents and teachers we are responsible for the protection and education not only of our children but also of our souls, that we might mold both the souls of our children and our own souls after the heavenly patterns.

Why Have We Come to Soul Evolution?

So why have we come to Soul Evolution: A Fusion of Mind and Spirit? And how do we achieve that fusion of mind and spirit?

First and foremost, we have come to enlighten, strengthen and protect our souls. Secondly, we want our minds and our spirits to be as one through the integrating principle of the I AM THAT I AM. We shall achieve this oneness, beginning right here in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at Maitreya's Mystery School and continuing for the rest of our lives. For the unity of mind (the masculine/feminine polarity) and spirit (the feminine/masculine polarity) is essential to the soul's

⁵Prov. 22:6.

release from the planes of earth in the hour of her ascension to the heart of God.

The Darjeeling Council directed me to convene this conference for a number of reasons:

(1) To accelerate our soul awareness.

(2) To conduct the ritual of soul retrieval⁶ for the purpose of gathering the lost fragments of our souls and magnetizing those fragments to our Holy Christ Self for safekeeping. (You see, when the soul is empowered by the Son of God to magnetize her soul fragments back to her threefold flame, she is able to restore herself to wholeness; and, by the magnet of the heart, the soul is held intact.)

(3) To integrate our souls with our Holy Christ Self in anticipation of our souls' ultimate bonding to that Holy Christ Self.

FREEDOM 1995: Soul Evolution initiates a twelve-month cycle and future cycles under the sponsorship of Lanello, the Ascended Masters of the First Ray and the Manus of the Four Root Races.⁷ They have come because our souls are in jeopardy. At the midpoint of the decade earth is at a turning point: As a people and a planet we will either accelerate or decelerate, we will either go up or down. And God help us if we settle into mediocrity! For, surrounded by the putridity of mediocrity, we will no longer perceive that we desperately need the standards of excellence that the Ascended Masters of the First Ray set for us.

Under their banner of protection, reinforced by the armies of heaven, we do not sense, as they clearly do, the urgency of the hour. Yet they would make this urgency known to us step by step in their dictations. Yes, we have come to the Heart of the Inner Retreat to learn the steps we need to take to rescue our souls and the souls of millions who are in need of physical, mental, emotional and spiritual wholeness.

You have made the trek to attend FREEDOM 1995 because you know that you can strengthen your soul by coming apart from the world once a year to this pristine valley that truly is the Place of Great Encounters. For ten days you have no other responsibility but to gather the forces of the universe unto your soul - to observe and then experience for yourself the sacred fire of God infolding itself within your heart, to drink the nectar of the Teachings delivered through the dictations and feel it invigorating every cell even as it quickens your mind and being. Truly, you are on your way to an inner retreat in the heart of God.

At this conference you can strengthen your soul through prayer and meditation and by communing with the ascended adepts who, in answer to your simple heartfelt request, will draw you up into the rarefied atmosphere of their Causal Bodies and teach your soul to ponder the deep things of God.

They will show you the mysteries of life and death and take you beyond time and space, cause and effect, to the realm of pure being. Yes, these are the things of the Holy Spirit that your soul hungers and thirsts for.

And if you would pray yet know not what to pray for, remember that the apostle Paul tells us that "the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God."⁸

The Empowerment of the Soul

Throughout this conference the Ascended Masters will be speaking about empowerment - the empowerment of the soul according to her progress on the Path. Only God or the Ascended Mas-

⁶The Messenger conducted the ritual "Soul Retrieval: Fusing the Fragmented Parts of the Soul" on June 27, 1995. See also El Morya, January 1, 1995, "Take a Stand for Truth: Fusing the Fragmented Parts of the Soul," pp. 81-82, 85-87, this volume; and Gautama Buddha, May 14, 1995, "A Rescue Mission," p. 208, this volume.

⁷The sponsorship of Lanello, the First-Ray Masters and the Manus. See Lanello, February 26, 1995, p. 95, this volume.

⁸Rom. 8:26, 27.

ters - or a true and living Guru whom they have anointed - has the authority to bestow spiritual empowerment to souls evolving on earth.

(Of course there are fallen angels and aliens of the left-handed path who empower their underlings and tempt the children of God, even as they did Jesus Christ, to bow down to them and serve them in exchange for power and dominion over the kingdoms of this world.⁹ Beware of them! For they do not convey the power of God but the vainglory of the world and the power of Death and Hell that ultimately destroys both the body and the soul.)

When it comes to the empowerment of the soul, the Ascended Masters work with those who have been and continue to be steadfast in their service to God under the Chohans of the Seven Rays and the Maha Chohan. If you would conquer the forces of Death and Hell that have empowered your human ego and your dweller-on-the-threshold, you must first apply for sponsorship and empowerment under El Morya, the Chohan of the First Ray.

In his Easter 1995 dictation, El Morya spoke of the initiations of the Holy Spirit and mastering the paths of the Seven Chohans:

The initiations of the Holy Spirit come to you day by day. And they come, beloved, when you are ready.

Before you can become a direct disciple of the Holy Spirit under the Maha Chohan, you must submit yourself to the paths of the Seven Chohans and master at least three of those paths, one of which must be the path of the First Ray under me.

The Chohans who preside over the other two paths of your choosing may accept you, whether as a preferred chela or a beginning student, or they may tell you to diligently follow the path taught by the Messengers until you may be invited to be directly under the tutelage of one or both of these Chohans. I exercise the same discretion.¹⁰

Make no mistake, unless you have the sponsorship of an Ascended Master when you confront the Not Self, you may be tossed and tumbled by sinister forces of the astral plane bent on your soul's destruction. And believe me, you will also need that sponsorship when one day your soul is called upon by her God to cross the "great abyss." If she accepts the challenge and conquers the Not Self, she will earn her right of passage to come and go in the heaven-world even while she tarries in the earth plane to tie up loose ends prior to her ascension.

In light of all this, the Ascended Masters have come to empower you who have earned levels of merit in your steadfastness on the spiritual path. Thus, you will note on the conference program that the beings of the Second Ray will tutor your soul in preparation for her empowerment on that ray. Likewise, the beings of the Third Ray will tutor your soul in preparation for her empowerment on that ray. During the conference you may also choose to apprentice yourself to the Masters who deliver empowerment on the Fourth Ray, the First Ray, the Five Secret Rays and the Flame of Freedom on the Seventh Ray - and to the Masters who deliver the empowerment of the White Light Sheathed in the Emerald Ray and Matrix (i.e., Ray-O-Light's Fearlessness Flame) and the empowerment of the Incarnation of God.

Four Quarterly Conferences:

An Opportunity for the Soul to Step Up Her Spiritual Evolution

The soul evolves through the cycles of the seasons, each cycle a turn in an ascending spiral. That's why the Ascended Masters directed Mark Prophet to hold four quarterly conferences annually, one at the turn of each season.

The conferences are an opportunity for the soul to step up her spiritual evolution through direct

⁹Matt. 4:1-11; Mark 1:12, 13; Luke 4:1-13.

¹⁰El Morya, April 16, 1995, p. 263, this volume.

contact with the Ascended Masters and her I AM Presence. This step-up is facilitated by the soul's Holy Christ Self and the Messenger's pivotal contact with the students as well as with the hierarchy of light. The release of light through the Ascended Masters' dictations and the students' dynamic decrees gives the world a spiritual spin and accelerates the evolution of every soul on earth.

If you make contact not only with the Mind of God and the Spirit of God but also with your own point of soul awareness and you maintain that contact between conferences, your soul may one day, when she has gained a certain God-mastery, enjoy an unbroken communion with God.

Once she has accomplished this, her Holy Christ Self will extend to her his right hand and assist her in rising over a spiritual coil of light from the seat-of-the-soul chakra to the solar plexus to the heart chakra, thence to her original and lawful abode in the secret chamber of the heart. Ultimately this coil will become the ascension coil over which your soul rises to enter into her permanent union with God.

The Moods and Energies of the Soul Correlate to Specific Meridians and Organs

Esoterically speaking, the word soul comes from the word solar. Every day our souls rise with the sun and set with the sun. Yes, the soul is a creature of ritual. She moves with the Son - the Son of God that shines in her heart - as well as with the sun of this solar system and the Great Central Sun.

The soul experiences moods and energies, which correlate to specific meridians and organs. According to the principles of Oriental medicine, the chi (life force) flows through each meridian and organ at a specific time of day, as shown in this chart from the text *Fundamentals of Chinese Acupuncture* by Andrew Ellis, Nigel Wiseman and Ken Boss:

Flow of Chi in the Channels	
Channel	Time
Lung	3:00 am to 5:00 am
Large Intestine	5:00 am to 7:00 am
Stomach	7:00 am to 9:00 am
Spleen	9:00 am to 11:00 am
Heart	11:00 am to 1:00 pm
Small Intestine	1:00 pm to 3:00 pm
Bladder	3:00 pm to 5:00 pm
Kidney	5:00 pm to 7:00 pm
Pericardium	7:00 pm to 9:00 pm
Triple Burner <small>(nonphysical organ system encompassing all the organs)</small>	9:00 pm to 11:00 pm
Gallbladder	11:00 pm to 1:00 am
Liver	1:00 am to 3:00 am

The text explains:

As day turns to night and one season follows another the rhythms of the body follow the rhythms of the natural world. Chi flows through the body in a daily cycle that begins in the lung channel [meridian] and ends at the last point on the liver channel. It then proceeds to the lung to begin once again. . . . The time listed opposite to each channel [in the chart] represents the time of maximum chi and blood in the given channel. This information is useful in both diagnosis and treatment. A symptom that occurs regularly at 4:00 a.m., for example, may be indicative of a lung disorder and may best (though inconveniently) be treated at that time.¹¹

William Tara, in his book *Macrobiotics and Human Behavior*, gives the following table, listing

¹¹Andrew Ellis, Nigel Wiseman, Ken Boss, *Fundamentals of Chinese Acupuncture* (Brookline, Mass.: Paradigm Publications, 1988), pp. 37-38.

specific organs and the corresponding behavioral characteristics that reflect either balance or imbalance:¹²

Organs	Positive Attributes	Negative Attributes	Extreme Imbalance
Heart Small Intestine	Peaceful Calm Adaptable	Hyperactive Boisterous Superficial Erratic	Excessively passionate
Spleen Pancreas Stomach	Understanding Compassionate Resourceful Steadfast	Cynical Jealous Over- dependent	Suspicion Distrust Self-pity
Lungs Large Intestine	Positive Practical Stable	Disinterested Melancholy Low self- esteem	Extreme depression
Kidneys Bladder Sexual Organs	Adventurous Curious Courageous	Timid Indecisive Protective	Fear Paranoia
Liver Gallbladder	Patient Thoughtful Orderly	Domineering Irritable Insensitive	Anger Rage Violence

One can see from this table that if one does not maintain balance in his physical body, his emotional well-being will suffer. What the table does not show is that the soul will also suffer as a result of the condition of the body. This is a spiritual suffering and it carries over into the mental health and the psychology of the lifestream.

The soul recedes as you recede, the soul is happy as you are happy, and the soul ascends as you ascend. But her fortunes sit squarely on the base of your pyramid of life. This pyramid contains (1) the four lower bodies, (2) the systems and organs that make up the body, and (3) the corresponding chakras that rise from the base of the pyramid to the All-Seeing Eye in the capstone.

The strength of the soul is dependent upon the health of the individual organs, their harmonious interaction, and whether or not the soul chooses to embody a perpetual joie de vivre. The soul's karma and her past incarnations, as well as the balance of light or darkness in her chakras, are also factors that affect her physical health and determine in part where she is on the path of becoming an integrated being in God.

The Soul Mirrors Whatever She Puts Her Attention On

The soul is in touch with all life. And for this very reason she requires daily immersion in the sacred fire of God through deep and one-pointed meditation, an active devotion to God and a loving solicitude for her enemies as well as for her friends.

From the heart of the Elohim of Peace flow the words of the apostle Paul for the tutoring of our souls in the way of sustaining a positive mental attitude:

Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of Peace shall be with you.¹³

The soul mirrors whatever she puts her attention on. So we must use the mirror of mind and spirit to reflect back upon the soul the values and virtues we want her to first internalize and then externalize.

The soul's visualization of the physical sun and the Sun-behind-the-sun, i.e., the spiritual sun, is a key to the soul's becoming a permanent part of the Sun of her Mighty I AM Presence. If in her

¹²William Tara, *Macrobiotics and Human Behavior* (New York: Japan Publications, 1984), p. 72.

¹³Phil. 4:8, 9.

meditations the soul fixes her gaze on Alpha and Omega in the Great Central Sun and on Helios and Vesta in the sun of our system, she will absorb the infinitesimal patterns of the many suns in our galaxy and beyond - the whole and the part, the atoms and the molecules, the worlds within worlds. This will give her an intimate connection with physical infinity, which will bring her, through her dynamic decrees, to that spiritual infinity to which the ascended adepts have attained.

The Soul Is Trapped in the Seat-of-the-Soul Chakra

Through ritual the soul evolves. And the soul who is right with her God is eager to evolve to that level of attainment whereby she, after long centuries of exile, may once again take up her abode in the secret chamber of the heart. But there are serious, sobering reasons why it is not so easy for the soul to rise from the seat-of-the-soul chakra to the heart chakra. You see, when the soul fell from grace, she fell from the secret chamber of the heart and thereafter was confined to the seat-of-the-soul chakra.

El Morya tells me that most souls who fell are still trapped in the seat-of-the-soul chakra by their karma and that they cannot rise above that station until they balance the percentage of karma which the Lords of Karma require of them - usually 51 percent, plus or minus. (The percentage is different for every soul because each soul's karma is unique.)

It is from this chakra that Saint Germain would rescue souls by the Seventh Ray action of the Holy Spirit and the violet flame. Coincidentally, or not, the seat-of-the-soul chakra is the Seventh Ray (the violet ray) chakra, the very best environment for the soul in her yet imperfect state.

Alas, the soul is literally a self-made prisoner. Furthermore, she is the prisoner of the human ego and the dweller-on-the-threshold. Both are stern taskmasters and avowed enemies of the soul. They have occupied the temples of man and woman since the fall of twin flames in the Garden of Eden.

Since Eden We Have Created the Ego and the Dweller

The Garden of Eden was the original Mystery School founded by Lord Maitreya to train Sons and Daughters of God to become spiritual adepts, initiates of the highest order, that they might go forth from the Mystery School to raise the consciousness of the children of God and to make the teachings of the spiritual path available to them and eventually to all mankind.

The paradise described in Genesis was in the etheric octave somewhere between heaven and earth. Adam and Eve, the archetypal twin flames, and numerous other sets of twin flames studied there under Lord Maitreya, who is named in Genesis as the LORD God.

When tempted of the Serpent¹⁴ to eat of the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, many of Maitreya's students disobeyed him. Even though the LORD had told them that "in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die," these students of the Mystery School believed the Serpent's equivocation, "Ye shall not surely die," and partook of the forbidden fruit.¹⁵

All who entered into this act of disobedience paid the ultimate price: the flame of their immortality was snuffed out. Thus, they knew that their souls had become naked and that they were now mortal.

¹⁴The Serpents were an order of angels on the Second Ray under Archangel Jophiel's command. They fell from grace when they tempted twin flames in paradise to depart from the covenants of the LORD God. As their punishment, they were cast out of heaven into the earth, henceforth to wear the bodies of mortals. "And the LORD God said unto the Serpent, 'Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel'" (Gen. 3:14, 15). They were called Serpent because they were masters of the Kundalini, or life force. The Kundalini is serpentine in appearance as it is coiled at the base-of-the-spine chakra and raised at will by adepts to the third eye. When the Kundalini is awakened, it begins to ascend the spinal column. We see this represented in the caduceus, a symbol of the medical profession. The caduceus is illustrated as a staff with two entwined snakes rising to a pair of wings at the top. As the sacred fire rises on the spinal altar through the two snakes (i.e., the male and female energies), it heals mankind's diseases.

¹⁵Gen. 2:15-17; 3:1-6.

Grief-stricken, they went forth from Eden, literally driven out by the LORD God, “lest Adam put forth his hand and take also of the tree of life and eat and live forever”¹⁶ in his fallen state.

And so, Adam and Eve and many sets of twin flames were consigned to the earth plane and to earthly bodies. To them the LORD God declared: “In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.”¹⁷

No greater indictment has ever been handed down by the LORD God upon his people.

While we were in Eden we were innocent. We developed neither ego nor dweller. However, our souls were susceptible and we fell. Over the long centuries of our souls’ incarceration on planet earth since the Fall, we have created the ego and the dweller and allowed them to mushroom until they have displaced the “hidden man of the heart,” the Holy Christ Self.

We have allowed the ego and the dweller to intimidate our souls. Only the soul who has garnered the sacred fire of God can counteract the telling blows of the Not Self. She who has Wisdom’s fire consciously recognizes and confronts the ego. She is up to the task of slaying it. Furthermore, she knows that she alone must undo the threads she has sewn in dishonor and must now sew in honor.

We can all become conscious of the antics of our egos if we want to be - that is, if we are not in a state of denial, denying the destructive words and deeds that come through our egos and dominate not only our own souls but, sadly, the souls of others. The dweller-on-the-threshold, on the other hand, is not so easy to detect. It inhabits the subconscious and the unconscious minds even as it inhibits the soul’s evolution. And while the soul is terrified of the dweller, the ego is in cahoots with the dweller, ever plotting the soul’s demise.

When a soul has committed herself to Darkness and the Dark Ones, she is completely taken over by the human ego and the dweller-on-the-threshold. There is no longer a distinction between the ego and the dweller. They are merged as one. The soul has for all intents and purposes ceased to exist.

What was once a pristine creation of God is now bonded to the Not Self instead of to the Holy Christ Self. Only Darkness and the Dark Ones inhabit what was formerly a temple of God. Jude called the fallen angels in this state “wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever.”¹⁸

David’s Feat Must Become Our Own:

We Must Each Slay Our Own Goliath

The soul who has allowed the ego to grow lifetime after lifetime has created a monster, literally a Goliath. In the Biblical account of David and Goliath, Goliath represents David’s dweller-on-the-threshold. Before David could be crowned king of Israel, the Great Law required that he slay Goliath, the champion of the Philistines. This was a spiritual initiation. God initiated the soul of David that he might prove himself before Goliath and the Philistines and before King Saul and his people.¹⁹

So David, the naked soul, took his staff in hand and chose five smooth stones (symbolic of the five secret rays?) out of the brook and put them in a shepherd’s bag. With his sling in hand, he drew near to Goliath. And Goliath mocked him and “cursed him by his gods,” for David was “but a youth and ruddy and of a fair countenance.”²⁰

But David demonstrated his confidence in himself and in his God. He said to Goliath, “I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied. This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand.” His courage was unparalleled. He told Goliath

¹⁶Gen. 3:7-13, 22-24.

¹⁷Gen. 3:14-21.

¹⁸Jude 4, 6-13.

¹⁹I Sam. 17:1-37.

²⁰I Sam. 17:38-44.

exactly what he was going to do and he did it, affirming again, “The battle is the LORD’s and he will give you into our hands.”²¹ Not for one moment did David even consider that the battle was his alone: he knew it was his and God’s.

So when Goliath arose, David ran toward him and “put his hand in his bag and took thence a stone and slang it and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead and he fell upon his face to the earth.”²² David’s feat must become our feat. And our soul must mature, pressing her soles into his footprints. For one day we, too, will be called upon by God to slay our dweller-on-the-threshold in defense of our soul’s ongoing tenure in the Community of the Holy Spirit.

David’s initiation was all about empowerment and communion with God. The confidence David exuded was based not only on his faith in himself and in his God but on his direct communion with God. God told David that he would empower him and give him the victory over the Philistine and his hosts, and he did.

When the soul is empowered by God and she knows it, because all the forces of her being are poised for the victory that she knows is hers, she is fearless not only before the ragings of her own ego and her own dweller but also before the ragings of the entire false hierarchy of fallen angels.

“Behold, Now Is the Accepted Time . . .”

Lifetime after lifetime we have either glorified God in our souls and in our members, challenging the ego and the dweller each step of the way, or we have damned our souls and our God and chosen to plight our troth to the ego, the dweller and the fallen angels, accepting their offers of power and glory and dominion.

“Behold, now is the accepted time, now is the day of salvation,” wrote the apostle Paul.²³ We must choose this day whether we will attain union with God in this life or whether we will damn our souls and our God and forfeit that union. If we espouse the former path and our souls pass their tests, we will attain union with God. If we espouse the latter path and our souls fail their tests, we have nothing to look forward to except “fiery indignation.”

As the author of Hebrews wrote: “If we sin willfully after we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, but a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation.”²⁴

The truth is that most people have neither the spiritual attainment nor the empowerment from God to gain the upper hand over either their egos or their dwellers, much less the fallen angels. Thus they do not hold a tight rein on their souls or their souls’ evolution. It is sad but true that without divine intercession all but a small percentage of the population are unable to deal with and overcome the forces of Evil on a day-to-day basis. They are not equal to the challenge of defeating the forces of Evil lodged within their own psyches, much less the forces of Evil lodged within the psyche of the planet.

And so, ultimately, until the soul is once again bonded to her Holy Christ Self, the human ego and the dweller-on-the-threshold are more powerful than the soul. And this is one reason why it is not so easy for the soul to rise from the seat-of-the-soul chakra to the heart chakra.

In order to rise, the soul must overcome her tendency to repeatedly fail her tests at key points of vulnerability. She must recognize these key points and seek daily to transcend them. And with the help of her Holy Christ Self and Archangel Michael, if she applies herself, she will learn step by step how to challenge and defeat her human ego and her dweller-on-the-threshold.

The day will come when, after studious application of the laws of God, the soul will have balanced

²¹I Sam. 17:45-47.

²²I Sam. 17:48-51.

²³II Cor. 6:2.

²⁴Heb. 10:26, 27.

51 percent of her karma. Having achieved this level, she will at last ascend the spiral staircase from the seat of the soul to her lawful abode in the secret chamber of the heart, there to commune with her Lord, her beloved Holy Christ Self.

Once the Soul Is Awakened, She Must Learn to Deal with the Four Types of Animal Magnetism and the Martian A's

When Gautama Buddha came on the scene, his disciples recognized him to be such an extraordinary human being that they didn't ask him, "Who are you?" but they asked him, "What are you? Are you a god? Are you a man? Are you human or divine?" And he simply said, "I AM awake."

It is startling to think that billions of souls on planet earth are not awake but asleep. Yes, they are asleep to spiritual realities, dead to the realms of eternal Truth. When we think about waking them up, we had better first wake up our own souls! And when we do and our souls first rub their eyes and yawn and look around and say, "Where am I? Who am I?" and then drift off again into the sleep of oblivion, we must shake them awake! Yes, shake them awake!

Once fully awakened, the soul must learn what is Good and what is Evil. We as parents and teachers must teach the child who lives inside of us to deal with both forces and to see them for what they are. We must teach the soul that Good is all powerful and that in reality Evil has no power of its own but only the power that we give to it.

We must teach the soul to defend herself and to take up the sword of truth to defeat the lie, no matter who mouths it. We must teach the soul that there are four classifications of animal magnetism that can cause her to stumble if she does not clear her four lower bodies daily of their vibration. We must warn her that animal magnetism can entrap her in the lower chakras and the lower animalistic nature.

The four types of animal magnetism correlate with the four lower bodies and the four quadrants of the Cosmic Clock. Malicious animal magnetism manifests in the memory body and the memory quadrant, ignorant animal magnetism in the mental body and the mental quadrant, sympathetic animal magnetism in the desire body and the desire quadrant, and delicious animal magnetism in the physical body and the physical quadrant.

Your defense against these negative momentums is to call daily in the name of your Mighty I AM Presence and Holy Christ Self to the Elohim Astrea to lock her cosmic circle and sword of blue flame in, through and around all animal magnetism and family mesmerism²⁵ and to command that they be consumed by the violet flame.

We all have to deal with these momentums. They're part and parcel of the nature of the beast. They come with the territory, as they say. So what do we do? We teach our souls to rise above them and to stay centered in the heart chakra and in the balance of the threefold flame.

One of the most deadly traps the fallen angels have laid to catch the soul off guard is the collection of offenses that I refer to as the "Martian A's." These offenses, each in its own turn, are a blasphemy against God the Father, Alpha. They all begin with the letter A, and they are a perversion of everything that our Father Alpha stands for. By venting them through any of your four lower bodies or your chakras, you can be the unwitting tool through which they enter and poison the planetary stream of consciousness - to the degradation of every living soul.

The Martian A's, by name, are aggression, anger, arrogance, argumentation, accusation, agitation, apathy, atheism, annihilation, aggravation, annoyance and aggressive mental suggestion.

An aggressive mental suggestion is a strong suggestion, projected either from within or without the psyche, that comes into your head and will not leave you alone. It does not originate in the Mind of God nor is it native to the soul but it can strongly influence the soul to take the left-handed path

²⁵Jesus said: "Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? . . . Whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother." See Matt. 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21.

and to be pressured into making one wrong turn after the other on the highway of life.

An aggressive mental suggestion will pound the brain and pound the brain and pound the brain! until the brain is exhausted and it acquiesces to the erroneous suggestion projected by the sinister force. Because it is so powerful, you may think that it must be of God, when it is really of the Devil.

Aggressive mental suggestion is subtle. Its root is in the Serpent mind. You must never let aggressive mental suggestion sit on you. Deal with it immediately! Call to Archangel Michael to plunge his sword of blue flame into its cause and core. Then give unrelenting decrees to God and his hosts to deliver you, and stick with those decrees until you are delivered of the wiles of Serpent!

Through the Psalms, We Identify with the Soul of David

Through the Psalms, we identify with the soul of David, who deftly delivered himself and all of Israel of the ragings of Goliath - the giant who was the incarnation of the four types of animal magnetism and all of the Martian A's. (Although scholars debate whether David wrote any of the psalms ascribed to him, let's assume for the moment that he did since the tradition goes back centuries and we are all steeped in that tradition. Whether or not he actually wrote them, they bear his imprint.)

In the Psalms, David speaks of the travail of his soul. In Psalm 6 he says, "Return, O LORD, deliver my soul. Oh, save me for thy mercies' sake." "Deliver my soul! Save me!" David's message for us, which he articulates again and again, is that we must call upon God to protect and deliver our souls from evil - and the evil of animal magnetism and the Martian A's - day after day.

In the Twenty-third Psalm not only does David seek refuge in the LORD but he also prophesies his soul's immortality. Consider who is speaking in this psalm. Consider that it is the soul of David, who, having slain the dweller, is becoming one with his Higher Self, his Holy Christ Self, the fullness of whose glory was to shine in his final incarnation as Jesus Christ. He says:

The LORD - the Mighty I AM Presence - is my shepherd; I shall not want.

Notice the simple acceptance: "He is my shepherd. He will care for me. Therefore I shall not want." Through thousands of years of his soul's journeyings on earth, the soul of David has learned that there is only one who can shepherd his soul and that that one is the LORD, the Mighty I AM Presence. He has learned that he cannot commit his soul into the keeping of another.

He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

He restoreth my soul.

Day after day the LORD restored David's soul. Why? Because the soul on earth requires daily restoration through the Holy Christ Self and the I AM Presence. Daily the soul must deal with the weight of the world as well as the weight of her karma. Before David's soul could take on the morrow and the next day and the next, David would seek solace from his God and his soul would be restored. He knew that he must care for his soul all the days of his life.

He leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. [He teaches me the right use of God's laws, he guides me each step of the way.]

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Does the valley of the shadow of death consist of the remnants of David's lower self that must be passed through the sacred fire to be consumed? Does it represent the subconscious or the unconscious world of David - the enemies within as well as the enemies without, including Death and Hell, that he must slay ere he receive the mantle of his Christhood in his final incarnation?

Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

Recite this psalm to your soul. Do not neglect to do so. Your soul needs to hear you read her this psalm. She needs to feel your comforting flame and to have your assurance that when she gives her all to God she will also be able to slay her Goliath. And furthermore, you must teach her to believe in herself and in her God. Tell her that she can rise to levels of leadership and be an example of the victory that is possible to the saints.

The Deathless Solar Body and the Parable of the Marriage Feast and the Wedding Garment

We know that the goal of the soul is to attain union with God and that to achieve this she must rise to the heart chakra and be bonded to her Holy Christ Self through the Sacred Heart of Jesus. But before this bonding can take place, the soul must accomplish many tasks, one of which is the daily weaving of her wedding garment. The Ascended Masters call the wedding garment the deathless solar body.

Let us go back to Eden for a moment. As I mentioned earlier, once we allowed our souls to be compromised by the order of fallen angels called Serpent, our souls became mortal, i.e., naked. Before we partook of the forbidden fruit, we were immortal. So, the before represents the immortality of the soul in Eden and her allegiance to Lord Maitreya. The after represents her loss of that immortality when she transferred her allegiance to the Serpent.

Harkening to the Serpent was not only a matter of disobedience; it was a breach of trust. A sacred trust. Trust is the foundation of every relationship and most especially the Guru-chela relationship. In sum, we disobeyed our Guru, Maitreya. We lost our immortality. We became mortal. And we have had to face the consequences ever since.

The LORD God told Ezekiel, “The soul that sinneth, it shall die.”²⁶ In the context of the Edenic dispensation, this meant: “The soul that sinneth, it shall become mortal.” It meant that the soul that sinned against the Manu and the Guru of that 2,150-year period²⁷ would not have the opportunity in that round to regain her immortality. She would have to reembody on earth in the next 2,150-year dispensation and trace the footprints of her Manu and her Guru until she found them. She would have to apply to enter her Guru’s Mystery School and submit to the rigors of initiation that he would require of her ere she returned to the paradise of a golden age.

As we discussed, the Garden of Eden was Maitreya’s original Mystery School. Had we not compromised our souls - had we remained in the Mystery School, submitting to our initiations in divine order, passing our daily tests - we would have graduated from the Mystery School and gone forth to bring Maitreya’s teachings to the world. Furthermore, we would have walked the earth alive with the flame of our immortality and clothed with the deathless solar body.

Today, as mortals, we must weave our deathless solar body by spiritualization of consciousness, by sacrifice, surrender, selflessness and service. We require the assistance of our Holy Christ Self in this monumental task. We need to match the light God gives us daily over the crystal cord with our own sewings of light, for thereby we can say: “My Holy Christ Self worketh hitherto and I work.” We can multiply that light by meditation, mantra and the science of the spoken Word.

Day by day we weave our wedding garment, the deathless solar body. When we have perfected that garment, our souls will be ready to return as Brides of Christ to the heaven-world, never to go out again from Eden. Alas, as of this moment our wedding garment is not perfected. Our souls are not ready to rise on the spiral of ascension’s flame to be received in the arms of our Mighty I AM Presence, who alone can bestow upon us immortal life.

No, our souls are yet in the valley of decision. We have many choices to make as we are confronted

²⁶Ezek. 18:4, 20.

²⁷2,150-year dispensation. See 1990 PoW, p. 64, and 1993 PoW, pp. 585-86.

daily with the initiations Lord Maitreya gives to us. Yes, he, the LORD God who once walked and talked with us in Eden, whose sacred trust we broke, has forgiven us seventy times seven - and perhaps seven hundred thousand times seven hundred - during the intervening centuries of our souls' banishment from paradise.

Once again, he walks and talks with us and patiently delivers to us the initiations we have so longed to be worthy of receiving. Indeed, how profoundly grateful we are, not only for his forgiveness but also for his compassion and utter kindness. For in a dictation given on May 31, 1984, in the Heart of the Inner Retreat, Jesus Christ announced that Lord Maitreya was dedicating the Royal Teton Ranch as the place prepared for the reestablishment of his Mystery School in this century.²⁸

And so, since we can't get out of this world until we have woven our wedding garment, Lord Maitreya meets us at our level - in the lowly estate of the flesh. He has come to save us from our wayward selves. He comes to test us and to test us again and again that he might finally receive us in our wedding garment and bestow upon us the living, pulsating flame of eternal life that shall never again be extinguished by man or by God.

Here is Jesus' parable of the marriage feast and the wedding garment. The scene of the marriage feast takes place on the third level of the etheric octave.

The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, "Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage."

But they made light of it and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

And the remnant took his servants and entreated them spitefully and slew them.

But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies and destroyed those murderers and burned up their city.

Then saith he to his servants, "The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

"Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage."

So those servants went out into the highways and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment.

And he saith unto him, "Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment?" And he was speechless.

Then said the king to the servants, "Bind him hand and foot and take him away and cast him into outer darkness [the physical octave]; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth."

For many are called, but few are chosen.

- Matt. 22:2-14

This so-called friend had not woven his wedding garment; therefore it was not lawful for him to enter the etheric octave. The king had his servants bind him hand and foot and take him away and cast him into outer darkness (the physical octave), where there would be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

The question that comes to mind is: How could the one whom the king called "friend" have gotten past him and his servants? It is clear that fallen angels have stolen their way into the retreats of the etheric octave, masquerading as angels of light. And did not our Lord say, "The kingdom of heaven

²⁸See Jesus Christ, May 31, 1984, "The Mystery School of Lord Maitreya," in 1984 PoW, Book I, pp. 316-17, 324.

suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force”?²⁹

One lesson we derive from this parable is that we must guard the citadel of our consciousness lest fallen angels intrude upon our minds, hearts, spirits and soul identity. The fallen angels don't pretend to have a wedding garment, yet they are pretenders to the throne of grace. As we see in this parable, if they are given the slightest entrée, they slither in to defile even the Holy of holies. Wherefore God has sent his holy angels to protect our souls from the wiles of the fallen angels.

The parable of the marriage feast and the wedding garment is the story of ourselves. We must prepare ourselves for this marriage feast, for one day the king will send his servants to bid us partake of the festivities and we must be ready. Our souls prepare for the marriage feast during many lifetimes of service, looking to and cleaving to the I AM Presence, eventually bonding to the Holy Christ Self and to the Sacred Heart of Jesus.

Healing the Soul Is a Top Priority

The soul must learn how to work through the burdens of her unresolved karma that are reflected in the burdens of her unresolved psychology. Your soul is attentive when your therapist brings you to the place where you can understand why you have repetitive negative patterns in your life that, try as you will, you cannot seem to correct. We have all experienced this.

Negative patterns do not go away just because you invoke the violet flame. They go away because you invoke the violet flame and you learn your lessons, often in the school of hard knocks because you are too stubborn to learn them from your Holy Christ Self.

And then one day you stop beating your head against the wall and you open your eyes and you see, you know, because the mist that blocked your seeing and your knowing is cleared. And what was a mystery is no longer a mystery.

So, every morning we put on the mantle of the good physician and we go forth to heal our souls. Healing the soul is a top priority. If you do all things well on your spiritual path but neglect the healing of your soul, you will surely come to the crossroads of your neglect. And you will have no other choice but to pick up the cross of your karma and carry it to the place of Golgotha, the place of the skull - in other words, the place where you have crucified your soul. Here you must take her down from the cross, anoint her body with myrrh and aloes, and call upon the Lord and Saviour to resurrect her from her deep sorrow over your neglect.

Mindful of your soul's need for healing, my beloved staff and I have prepared for you two audiotapes: Healing Meditations and Love Meditations.³⁰ The prayers are taken from the Healing decrees and the Love decrees; and the hymns of Healing and Love are taken from the Church hymnal.

The prayers were dictated to Mark L. Prophet by the Ascended Masters prior to his ascension. Into these worded chalices you can pour your unceasing adoration to God. They are recorded at a devotional pace so that you can offer your implorings to God and his hosts for the healing of your soul, the souls of loved ones and the souls of humanity.

These prayers, together with violet flame unguents applied to the body of the soul, are your means of healing your soul of the ravages of your neglect; for they afford you the opportunity to balance the karma you have made with your soul.

If despite your neglect of the child who lives within you, you are worthy of the ascension on all other counts, your first priority before or after your ascension will be to balance your karma with your soul, i.e., your inner child. Since in the final analysis you are your soul, your soul's wholeness will be the key to your ultimate victory.

²⁹Matt. 11:12.

³⁰Healing Meditations - Prayer, affirmation and music for physical and spiritual healing, B94118P, and Love Meditations - Prayer, affirmation and music for the healing of the heart, B95046P. Each audiocassette is 70 minutes (\$6.95 ea. plus \$2.50 postage and handling, whether ordering one or both cassettes; includes booklet).

When you do make your transition, you will be taken to the appropriate retreat in the heaven-world for a period of time to be determined by the Lords of Karma in consultation with your Holy Christ Self. Here you will remain until you have accomplished the healing of your soul under the guidance of masterful angel therapists. They, together with your Holy Christ Self, will tutor your soul until you achieve soul wholeness. And through the ritual of soul retrieval conducted by the ascended and unascended Messengers, you will learn to magnetize back to your soul the fragments that have been imprisoned in the earth and throughout the universe.

The Fusion of Mind and Spirit

In conclusion, I will briefly address the subject of the fusion of mind and spirit.

The fusion of mind and spirit can be likened to the merging of the right and the left brains. The mind expands knowledge, the spirit creatively applies it. When they are fused as one they carry the plus/minus polarity of Alpha and Omega and the soul soars in her Godward evolution.

The condition of your mind and spirit (lowercased) indicates the carrying capacity of your mental body and your feeling, or desire, body. You have to know your limits. You have to know what the lower mind and lower spirit can and cannot do because they are finite, and then arrange your life accordingly.

Because you also have a higher mind and a higher spirit, which are in fact the Mind and the Spirit of God, your limited lower mental body and your limited lower spiritual body, when accelerated by specific stimuli, may one day be able to access the Mind of God and the Spirit of God.

Many people, however, never get out of the cage of the lower mind, the mental body, the intellect - because they have no desire to get out of it. And unless their desire is fueled to attain union with God, they will be forever stuck. Other people have accessed the Mind of God for so many lifetimes that they cannot remember when they were not accessing the Mind of God.

God intends your lower mind to be fused with your Higher Mind when your consciousness has been sufficiently developed spiritually to contain it. God intends your lower spirit to be fused with your Higher Spirit, or Holy Spirit, when you have exalted that Spirit in your temple in preparation for your soul's ultimate union with God in the ritual of the ascension. On both counts your Holy Christ Self is the facilitator of the fusion: (1) of the lower mind with the Higher Mind and (2) of the lower spirit with the Higher Spirit.

Paul said, "Let this mind be in you that was also in Christ Jesus."³¹ And if he said it, then it must be possible. So all we have to do is let the Mind of God that was and is in Christ Jesus be in us, and everything else will follow - if we are true to ourselves and true to our God.

I wish you all Godspeed on your path of soul evolution that ultimately leads to the fusion of your mind and spirit with the Mind and Spirit of God.

Elizabeth Clare Prophet delivered this lecture, "On the Soul," at the eleven-day conference FREEDOM 1995: "Soul Evolution." The conference was held June 24 through July 4, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. The lecture has been edited for publication in the Pearls of Wisdom. Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

³¹Phil. 2:5.

Chapter 30

Beloved Archangel Jophiel with Christine - July 9, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 30 - Beloved Archangel Jophiel with Christine - July 9, 1995

FREEDOM 1995

SOUL EVOLUTION

A Fusion of Mind and Spirit

2

The Quickening of Your Crown Chakra

We Seek to Empower You on the Second Ray

Challenge the System: Education and Drugs

Ho, legions of Victory gathered in this place!

We, Jophiel and Christine, greet you with all the hosts of angels who come with us not only on the Second Ray but from the four quadrants of the earth and every point of the compass.

Therefore rejoice, sons and daughters of God, for the quickening of your crown chakras begins with this dictation! [37-second standing ovation]

Welcome to our hearts, beloved.

We salute all angels who have volunteered to embody on earth, taking on the mantle of sons and daughters of God to rescue the children of the Light. The percentage of embodied angels in this organization far exceeds their percentages in other New Age movements. Therefore, behold among you angels of God and children of the Light! Behold also sons and daughters of God who walk the earth in the Christ consciousness!

We are grateful for this Community of the Holy Spirit. We are grateful for the sponsorship of the God and Goddess Meru and the Lord Maitreya, for this is indeed Maitreya's Mystery School come again.

Again, we welcome you, beloved, for you have come to be God-taught. You have come to be stripped of erroneous concepts based on sheer ignorance or on scriptures that have been tampered with by those who would hold the people in bondage.

I say, let this be the day of your soul's liberation! Commemorate it and mark the date and the hour,¹ beloved. For each year on this date, we shall increase and intensify, increase and intensify

¹The dictation was delivered between 2:51 and 3:15 p.m. MDT.

Cosmic Christ illumination so that in our planetary uplift movement we might lift up the people of earth from base ignorance to the crown of glory, establishing their reunion with God.

O beloved, we the hosts of the LORD have come with great determination to pierce the veil of ignorance! And we are matching your fervor many times over to see to it that this world shall be covered with illumination's flame and that this flame shall pierce the darkness and the night. Indeed, the quickening shall come because you determine to pursue that quickening.

Beloved, won't you be seated.

This day beloved Alpha and Omega, our Father-Mother God, are sending a message to you via angelic representatives of the Great Central Sun. Listen well: Alpha and Omega are fed up with the state of ignorance among the masses-an ignorance that they say is due to an educational system that is bankrupt. Moreover, they deplore the overall decline of children's self-knowledge and their nonawareness of the world about them.

It is high time that you understood, beloved, that secular knowledge must be braided with spiritual understanding. Even so, secular knowledge must have a life and a buoyancy and a joy all its own. And the path of spiritual understanding through the yin and yang of the Great Tao must be complete unto itself. But the ultimate goal is to merge secular knowledge and spiritual understanding in the left and right brains. And when that merging takes place, educators shall internalize and teach a spherical self-knowledge in God.

Many would-be students of Higher Consciousness know that their souls are not being quickened because they are not on a spiritual path. And they regret, and some even resent, that they have not been offered a spiritual teaching and that the true religion of the Spirit is not a part of the curricula of the universities of the world.

Well, I tell you, beloved, those who hunger and thirst after divine wisdom have parched throats! For they have not found divine wisdom in their fields of specialization.

Thus we have had placed before you on the altar yellow chrysanthemums, gladiolus and roses in a saturation of the yellow flame so that you might gaze upon them throughout this conference as you meditate on your crown chakra. Be mindful that it is your unfolding of the crown chakra that will give you the golden aura of absolute God-peace.

Therefore, let the thousand-petaled lotus reign! Let it reign by the sacred fire that you raise up on the altar of being. And thus enter into the knowledge of the Buddhas, enter into the knowledge of the Bodhisattvas - the instantaneous spherical awareness of what is and what is not, of what ought to be and what ought not to be, beloved.

Inasmuch as beloved Alpha and Omega have expressed to you their ultimate frustration with the methods of education that are being foisted on innocent children, you must focus on restructuring and rebuilding every department of education.

You have established the Literacy Army,² and it is well. But it is not enough. This army must cover the earth! And your Father-Mother God are impatient. For many souls will be lost if you do not make it your business to master the written and spoken word and to teach it as it was taught by the great Mercurians of old.

The mastery of the spoken word leads to the mastery of many fields of knowledge, beloved. But those who teach have not been taught. And thus, ignorance begets ignorance.

It is time, then, that illumination's flame be amplified. For I tell you, it is most powerful and it goes hand in hand with the flame of peace - yes, peace in the solar plexus that eventuates in the reign of supreme wisdom in the crown chakra.

²The Literacy Army is El Morya's solution to the problem of illiteracy in America. See 1990 PoW, pp. 465-66, 467 n. 16; and 1992 PoW, pp. 768-69.

Know the peace of wisdom and the wisdom of being at peace always. Know the mastery of God within you.

The Seven Archangels who serve on the seven rays, the Five Dhyanis Buddhas who serve on the five secret rays, and the Masters of the Far East come to this conference to empower those who are ready to be empowered. And we of the three kingdoms - the Elohim, Archangels, and Sons and Daughters of God - come today seeking to empower you on the Second Ray.³ Blessed ones, you must pursue this empowerment if you would have it!

Let the violet flame blaze through the crown chakra! Let it purge the body! Let the sacred fire of your mind contact all parts of the known and unknown universes and beyond into the Spirit cosmos. Open your mind to God's Mind and see how the quickening of the crown chakra will come!

Where you have misused knowledge or wisdom in the past, using it to ends other than to the glory of God, you have a karma to pay. Pay the price of that karma if you would be empowered on the Second Ray. And when you give your violet flame decrees, call for the transmutation of all misuses of the Second Ray of God's wisdom, illumination and understanding.

In each one who attains the power of illumination's flame, that flame shall be as the beacon of a lighthouse flashing from the crown chakra and illumining people throughout the earth to the truth that there is a summit of being and there is a way to reach it. Yes, there is a way whereby the soul, through superior attainment, can rise to the level of the crown chakra. And when she does, she also makes contact with the God and Goddess Meru.

As the soul perfects herself, she is escorted by her Holy Christ Self from the seat-of-the-soul to the solar plexus to the heart and the throat chakras, thence to the third eye and the crown. But her place of beatitude is the secret chamber of the heart, where she communes with her Lord. The goal of the soul is to day by day become one with God, to day by day become more real, to day by day know herself as one with the allness of God and to know God as his allness in everyone.

We look at the state of education in every nation, and we say that even in those nations that have superior standards, education is found wanting. There will be no forward movement into a golden age of Aquarius if the twin paths of secular knowledge and spiritual knowledge are not braided together and if children are not taught in their mothers' wombs and at their mothers' breasts the meaning of universal life. They have come from the heavenly realms trailing clouds of glory. And so they are here. But what do they hear? They hear the rock music or the soap operas or just noise and more noise.

Blessed hearts, every child of light who descends to this planet, whom you bear in your arms, has been to the realms of glory. Even those with denser karma have been taken by angels to be given a peep at the heaven-world so that when they are born they might retain the memory of etheric cities and universities of the Spirit. For there their souls may attend "night school," augmenting courses they may take in the colleges and universities of the world.

You must infuse education with morality, fair play, an honor code and a spiritual path. You must set standards of excellence that parents, teachers and children can apply in all areas of their lives. For the state of education in America is so grave that if you do not turn it around, you will see that ere a century has passed, so much of the world's culture will have been lost, along with the foundations of community, that should your soul reincarnate on earth, you would scarcely recognize the culture and civilization you once knew.

Therefore, without fail you must reverse the downward spiral of education! And you must replace it with all that will afford the world's children the very best opportunity that heaven would bestow

³The Archangels, Elohim, and Chohan of the Second Ray - Archangel Jophiel and Christine, Elohim Apollo and Lumina, and Lord Lanto - gave the opening dictations of the conference, on June 25. For teaching on the three kingdoms in the order of hierarchy, see Saint Germain On Alchemy glossary, s.v. "Elohim"; and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Great White Brotherhood in the Culture, History and Religion of America*, pp. 83-89.

upon them.

That downward spiral, beloved, is threatening the entire civilization! For as children slip and slide down the spiral, they are losing the momentum of the higher intelligence of the Mind of God that they freely accessed in earlier centuries. Once upon a time children's crown chakras were stimulated by stimulating teachers whose auras glowed with the wisdom they imparted. Yes, those were the days when the five senses were not bombarded with lurid sights and sounds and violence that violates the sensitivities of the soul and the crown chakra.

The stimulation of the mind and spirit of the child begins well before conception. For souls meet their parents-to-be and their teachers at the retreats of the Ascended Masters in preparation for their life's calling. Above all, the soul must have laid out for her a spiritual path that she may embark upon before she enters her mother's womb. And if the fetus does not receive the proper stimuli to activate brain development, millions of brain cells will die. It has been said, and rightly so, that the more the parents stimulate the brain of the unborn child, the greater will be the child's potential for genius.

Thus, accelerated learning goes on at spiritual and mental levels, and the eager soul is never bereft of guardian angels who will tutor her for her next assignment on earth. You who are committed to the acceleration of the soul faculties and the mental acumen of the world's children must broadcast to the world the unlimited opportunities for the cultivation of prenatal and early childhood development. Yet you must keep in mind that accelerated learning techniques must be infused with the Holy Spirit. They must be infused with Divine Wisdom!

For then you will see the balance of the right brain and the left brain. Then you will truly understand that the right brain is the creative brain, the brain that contacts the Mind of God, while the left brain is the logical brain, the brain that is in command of the responsibilities of the concrete world.

Yes, beloved, a part of you is in heaven and a part of you is on earth. And if you think that the earth alone and all who have the consciousness of the earth, earthy, shall provide the answers to earth's problems, then you might as well go back to the Cain civilization, you might as well go back to the time when your soul descended out of the etheric octave to the place where you were no longer immortal but mortal.

Ask yourself this question: In all of your incarnations, what have you regained of your immortality as you have toiled by the sweat of your brow⁴ and engaged in endless karma-making adventures through the rise and fall of civilizations?

You have trod the neighborhoods of the planet for aeons. Why? Because you have not reconnected to or locked in to your spiritual reality.

Therefore meditate on the Chart of Your Divine Self and see in the color rings the replica of your Causal Body, the concentric spheres of light surrounding your Mighty I AM Presence. These spheres contain the momentums you have gained in your mastery of the seven rays and the five secret rays as you have pursued your calling from God on these paths of learning. Each of these spheres represents a cosmos all your own where you can accelerate and become an adept and eventually a master of the ray within that sphere of your Causal Body.

Think about how many incarnations it has taken you to come as far as you have come on the spiritual path. Up and down the centuries you have been making karma and balancing karma, like children playing hopscotch on the playground. Yes, round after round of your incarnations have come and gone. But today is the day of salvation. Today is the day in which you shall win.

And the key to salvation that the Ascended Masters and the angels of the Lord bring is the integration of God in man and man in God. Man must rise to God. And man must pull down the

⁴Gen. 3:19.

God-flame into his own being by becoming Godlike, by imitating the Christ, the Buddha and the avatars who have been sent to uplift the consciousness of the race.

There must be a meshing of heaven and earth right within your being if you are to have the victory over Death and Hell and if you are to rescue the souls of light who are worthy and who can follow your lead and take off in their accelerated paths of learning. Then one day they, too, will experience the fusion of the Spirit-Matter cosmos of their own beings. And finally both you and they will walk the earth once again as immortals.

The churches have preached of sin and condemnation. But we preach of glory and of elevation and of forgiveness and of the mercy of God that in the twinkling of an eye can erase all that has gone before in the valley of sorrows.

Nevertheless, if one would embody the flame of illumination, one must set and keep high standards on the path of the Second Ray. This requires a fervor, a determination and a willingness to wrestle with what you have called "ignorant animal magnetism." By definition, this is the ignorance and the sloth of the dense mind that wills not to learn and therefore cannot learn.

So all-pervading is this mentality that the Ascended Masters have categorized five poisons that infect the dense mind and that must be antidoted by the five wisdoms of the Five Dhyani Buddhas, plus a sixth poison, antidoted by the wisdom of Vajrasattva:

1. ignorance, antidoted by Vairochana's All-Pervading Wisdom of the Dharmakaya
2. anger, hate and hate creation, antidoted by Akshobhya's Mirrorlike Wisdom
3. spiritual, intellectual and human pride, antidoted by Ratnasambhava's Wisdom of Equality
4. the passions - all cravings, covetousness, greed and lust - antidoted by Amitabha's Discriminating Wisdom
5. envy and jealousy, antidoted by Amoghasiddhi's All-Accomplishing Wisdom, the Wisdom of Perfected Action
6. non-Will and non-Being - fear, doubt and nonbelief in God, the Great Guru - antidoted by Vajrasattva's Wisdom of the Diamond Will of God.

The density of a mind poisoned by the five poisons and the sixth, beloved ones, goes back to generations of unwholesome living. For how you live and what you eat will in part determine your fate. If you would make your body a vessel of the Christ-intelligence, then see to it that you understand the science of nutrition that is meet for those who would be adepts on the Path.

We would see you become adepts not only in human knowledge but in the pathways of the higher mind that lead the soul to the spiritual retreats of the heaven-world, the golden-age cities of light and the universities of the Spirit. Yes, we escort your souls there at night while your bodies sleep so that you may be shown the inventions that will be brought forth as soon as the educational standards are stepped up.

Beloved ones, when you take up our assignment to step up the educational standards of the nations, you must do so with profound compassion for those who have not been correctly taught the three Rs or their ABCs nor been given an understanding of what is the soul and what is the spiritual path. If three or four generations are deprived of both physical and spiritual knowledge, it will not take long before earth's evolutions lose their moorings in the Divine Logos and their cosmic purpose is blurred and then blown out.

I paint this picture because it is a true rendering of what is happening in the classrooms of the world. It can be reversed by certain steps you of your own free will can take. You can determine to enter into the cosmic consciousness of God and to convey through it, by your own auric emanation, blessings of illumination's flame upon children who are not being God-taught and for whom the foundations of life are not being laid.

Let the weight of planetary ignorance go into the violet flame!

Let the weight of ignorance that is upon each and every child of God go into the violet flame!

You, above all, know how to invoke the flames of God and to what purpose. Therefore I say, do it!

I address you now on the subject of nicotine, tobacco and the tobacco lobby. I would point out to you the great strides that have been made in the United States (1) to control cigarette smoking in public places, (2) to expose nicotine as a drug that ought to be regulated, despite the denial of this fact by the cigarette and tobacco industries, and (3) to authorize the Food and Drug Administration to regulate nicotine and to protect children by restricting the advertising and sale of cigarettes and tobacco products.⁵

You will recall that I am the Archangel who announced in a dictation through Mark L. Prophet on September 9, 1963, that the Lords of Karma would take action against the tycoons of these industries.⁶ It was a clarion call to all Americans as well as to the students of the Ascended Masters to awake to the lethal dangers of smoking, which not only clogs the brain with nicotine and other residues but also blocks one's spiritual attunement with one's Mighty I AM Presence.

Well, this nation has awakened, and it has awakened because my legions and I have not ceased to sound the alarm and the American people have rallied to my call. The Messenger's staff even came up with the mantra "America, Awake! I AM THAT I AM!" and set it to music and sang it often. (It's time to take it out and sing it some more!)

Most importantly, we have used your calls to Astrea since 1963 to bind the nicotine and tobacco entities. And the American people have seen the suffering of their loved ones and the tremendous numbers of deaths from lung cancer and heart disease,⁷ and they have determined to put an end to this suffering!

Beloved hearts, press on to the victory over Death and Hell itself! Spread that victory throughout the earth and the astral plane! For the tobacco entity is the counterpart on the astral plane of the tobacco worm on the physical plane.

This astral, silvery-colored beast invades every organ of the smoker's body and eventually kills him. Not only does it devour the body but it devours the soul. And it destroys the body before the soul has had the opportunity to enter the path of Higher Consciousness. It is insidious! It is vicious!

Blessed ones, conquer this beast! For it is a beast! Take out your Judgment Call and affirm that "They shall not pass!" Call for the judgment of the planetary momentum of the nicotine and tobacco entities. And call for the judgment of the cigarette and tobacco companies who are marketing their wares abroad,⁸ where people are not awakened to the dangers to their health from addictive smoking.

⁵Since this dictation, the news media have increased their focus on the tobacco and cigarette industries. Recommended viewing: ABC's This Week with David Brinkley, July 30 and August 13, 1995. The July 30 program examines the issues of health, money and politics as related to tobacco. The August 13 program addresses the implications of President Clinton's authorization to the Food and Drug Administration to impose sweeping regulations restricting the advertising and sale of cigarettes to minors.

⁶The judgment of the cigarette and tobacco industries. See Archangel Jophiel, September 9, 1963, in 1982 PoW, Book II, pp. 439, 444 n. 2; and February 20, 1993, in 1993 PoW, pp. 117-18. Also, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, February 20, 1993, "How Angels Help You to Contact Your Higher Self" (videocassette: 58 min., \$10.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, HL94004P).

⁷Deaths linked to smoking. According to the American Cancer Society, tobacco use is responsible for nearly one in five deaths in the United States. Approximately 419,000 deaths per year in the U.S. and 3 million deaths per year worldwide are linked to smoking. In addition, at least 38,000 deaths per year in the U.S. are linked to breathing environmental tobacco smoke.

⁸U.S. cigarette firms marketing their wares abroad. The American Cancer Society booklet "Cancer Facts and Figures - 1995" reports that from 1985 to 1993, U.S. cigarette exports increased approximately 275 percent. To Japan alone, exports increased almost 800 percent.

Let us bring this battle to its conclusion, beloved. I am well pleased that many Keepers of the Flame and other upright souls across America have determined to challenge the tobacco beast and the money beast that is behind it. For the deliverance of souls from this one substance - which many users say is more addictive than marijuana, cocaine or heroin - will restore their self-esteem and their freedom to be who they really are without the false identity superimposed on them by the nicotine habit.

As you know, children have been destroying their brains by substance abuse for decades now. We want to see to it that all of this is stopped! And therefore we call to the devout and God-fearing of this hemisphere and of the world and we say: If all you can do to fight drug abuse is to decree at your altar for the judgment of those who bring their drugs into every nation, then do it! And if you can take up the cause of those who are actively engaged in fighting the False Hierarchy of Drugs and the Drug Lords in your neighborhoods, towns and cities, then do it!

For the abuse of the body through drugs, which also affects the soul, is an act of self-destruction that denies the individual the full flowering of the God-flame within his temple. Worst of all, it cuts short one's life span and the extended opportunity most souls require to balance 51 percent of their karma, which is necessary for them to achieve their ascension in this life.

The alternative to life that people choose when they take up drugs, alcohol, nicotine and sugar is death in the fast lane. Having chosen death, not life, to die and not to live, the individual is weakened not only in the body but also in the heart, the spirit, the mind and the soul.

He may continue in the fast lane until he is no longer able to make a turnaround. At that point, he may look for someone to teach him how to call upon the LORD God and his Son Jesus Christ to send their Archangels and legions of angels to rescue him from a very real nightmare. It is the nightmare of his soul's willful descent into the astral plane and all of the horror that pursues him.

Like the millions who have perished in the grips of the drug, alcohol, nicotine and sugar entities, he discovers that these entities devour body and spirit and return to stalk him when (and if) his soul reincarnates! Yes, one's habits and one's addictions do follow one into succeeding lifetimes until the heart, the mind, the spirit and the soul galvanize to lick them and the planetary beast of death.

God have mercy on those souls who are thus snared in the astral plane! If you will call to Archangel Michael to allow you to join him and his legions of light, you can be an instrument of mercy by descending with them to sublevels of the astral plane to cut free the souls who have been victimized by the fallen angels.

Do not condemn these souls, beloved ones. For when one is severely addicted, the entities sap one's life force and exert a tremendous pull on the central nervous system and the brain. In fact, the entire body is under such stress that the addict cannot, except in rare cases, overcome his addiction without treatment or the intercession of angels.

Therefore, pray for the souls of light who have become the victims of substance abuse. And call for the judgment of the drug cartels, the drug lords and the fallen angels who are behind them. Call for the judgment of the drug suppliers, traffickers, distributors and pushers throughout the world who are purveying drugs to the children and youth as well as to adults. And call for the judgment of those in the United States who could have long ago stopped the drug traffic and seen to it that those responsible were off the streets and behind bars and the drugs seized and destroyed.

It could have been done, beloved, and it still can be done - and we have said so, many times. But with few exceptions, those in positions of authority, including the drug czars, have not waged the war that they should have waged against drugs. Therefore, they have left the children vulnerable to the drug demons that tempt them and then torment them once they have been hooked. What needs to be done is not being done, I say!

And again, what is the cause? It is ignorant animal magnetism. People are dense from the foods

they eat and from the low vibrations they feed the mind and are content to live with.

People live in their own sloth. They live in their own negativity. So it is written: "As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly."⁹ And that's why they are not out there on the front lines fighting the battle for the liberation of the youth of the world, beloved!

Think of how many people you know whose children have been compromised by taking in these lethal substances. It is an outrage! And all of heaven is outraged! Let all of earth be outraged, I say! And let us lock arms and do something about it now! [33-second standing ovation]

All legions of the Second Ray join me in thanking you for your standing ovation. We shall empower you as you empower yourselves. We shall go forth - Jophiel, Christine, Apollo and Lumina, Lord Lanto, Mighty Victory and Justina and all legions of the Second Ray who serve with the Buddhas and Bodhisattvas - to open the crown chakras of the lightbearers of the world.

Blessed ones, we are fierce in our determination. I say in the I AM THAT I AM: When you call to God for the judgment of those who have done despite to innocent children and adults, remember to address us by name. When you do this, angels of God of the Second Ray will respond in untold numbers to your calls, and you will be empowered so long as your heart is pure.

Whether or not you are empowered is up to you! You are empowered on the Second Ray by Almighty God each time you offer your prayers, fiats and dynamic decrees for the deliverance of souls and for the wiping out of Evil and the Evil Force that in this very moment are murdering the hearts, minds, souls and bodies of all who are enslaved to the False Hierarchy of Drugs and the Drug Lords.

Therefore, beloved, in the name of Almighty God, I, Jophiel with Christine, bow to the Light within you. And I welcome you to the ranks of the legions of light of the Second Ray! - [22-second standing ovation]

"The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom."

The eleven-day conference FREEDOM 1995: "Soul Evolution" was held June 24 through July 4, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Archangel Jophiel with Christine was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on June 25, 1995. A selection from the fourth movement of Beethoven's Seventh Symphony was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under the direction of Archangel Jophiel and Christine.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

30.1 I AM the Witness - July 9, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 30 - I AM the Witness - July 9, 1995

I AM the Witness

"A Soul Who Was Lost Has Been Found"

Dear Mother,

I write to tell you how grateful I am to you and the Ascended Masters, whose Teachings have guided me so much during the past two years.

I almost missed out on finding the Teachings. I only found them in January 1993, when I saw some Summit University Press publications displayed on two shelves in National Bookstore in Manila. I

⁹Prov. 26:11.

bought a copy of each of the books I saw, took them to where I live in Oceania, and tried to read as much as I could within a month. I knew then that an opportunity, a lifeline had been given to me by God in his mercy, and I quickly applied to become a Keeper of the Flame. I also subscribed to the Pearls of Wisdom. I felt that this Church was my spiritual home.

Finding out that there would be a conference in summer 1993, I made arrangements to be away from work for three weeks. I was not disappointed. In fact, it was such a great fulfillment to see you and hear you deliver the Teachings of the Ascended Masters.

The first dictation I heard was given by Lord Maha Chohan. I felt during the dictation as if the Maha Chohan were speaking directly to me as his message pierced my heart with its exactitude in relevance to my life. I was so moved that I cried throughout the dictation. The other dictations also moved me to tears. But they were tears of joy, as I was so happy to have found the Path and the Teachings of the Ascended Masters.

Two years have since transpired and many good things have occurred in my life. As I have followed the Teachings, so many blessings have been given to me. For instance, I am a businessman and financial blessings have been increasing rapidly since I pledged support to the cause of the Great White Brotherhood.

I do not know how I can ever thank you, the Ascended Masters and Almighty God for having given me this great opportunity to know the Path and walk on it. I also wish to thank your staff and Manila's Summit Lighthouse Study Group for their efforts in making the Summit University Press publications available in the Philippines.

Truly, in my case, a soul who has strayed and has been lost has been found. I love you, Mother. My eternal thanks to you, the Ascended Masters and Almighty God.

Your humble chela,

Chapter 31

Beloved Apollo and Lumina - July 16, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 31 - Beloved Apollo and Lumina - July 16, 1995

FREEDOM 1995

SOUL EVOLUTION

A Fusion of Mind and Spirit

3

Turn This Civilization Around!

By the Spirit of the Living God

We Have Called You to Reestablish the Golden Chain Mail Because It Is the Greatest Weapon You Have to Thwart the Agenda of the Reincarnated Atlanteans and the False Hierarchy of Fallen Angels Who Support Them

Hail, sons and daughters of Elohim!

Elohim - the "Divine Us," Father-Mother God.

Ye are begotten of Elohim.

Therefore, be seated in our love.

We have listened well to the Messenger's review of the dispensation of the golden chain mail, and we see that the assignment to reactivate and reinforce this dispensation must be accomplished.¹

We speak out of the heart of the God and Goddess Meru and we say to you each one: You may call for a personalized segment of the golden chain mail to be designed for you that you might wear it as an armour to seal your soul and your etheric body from the astral plane and the levels of Death and Hell.

Understand this, beloved. We have called you to reestablish the golden chain mail. And the etheric pattern of that mail is now being strengthened as the Light of God quivers the strands - quivers them, beloved. And you see the strands shimmering and yet becoming more concrete as that tightly woven golden chain mail is draped over a planet.

¹Golden chain mail. During the June 25 service, the Messenger read excerpts from the July 26, 1964 dictation by God Meru in which he announced the dispensation of the golden chain mail - a vast network of light to be draped around the planet to insulate mankind from the psychic (astral) realm. The Messenger also read excerpts from dictations by El Morya (December 28, 1969) and Serapis Bey (December 28, 1985) in which they augmented the original dispensation. The Messenger said: "It was shown to me by the Masters of the Second Ray that this is the moment and the hour to reactivate the golden chain mail and . . . for all of us to decree daily for its reinforcement."

The question arises: Why have we called you to reestablish the golden chain mail? It is because that evil which came to pass in the last days of Atlantis is come to pass again in your day. Just as there were black magicians in high places of Church and State and priests who used their powers to work evil thousands of years ago, so there are black magicians and priests in embodiment today who are using their powers to destroy civilization.

The very ones who were instrumental in causing the sinking of Atlantis have reincarnated in this century, and their focus is a staggering agenda of world destruction. Among them are the Atlantean scientists who experimented with recombinant DNA, breaking up and splicing together DNA from human and animal sources, thereby spawning creatures that were half man and half animal. Their evildoings ultimately brought forth the LORD's judgment.

As it is written in Genesis 6:

God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

And the LORD said, "I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth, both man and beast and the creeping thing and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them."

But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD ...²

And for forty days and forty nights God caused it to rain until the land was covered with water. And only Noah and his family and the animals in the ark were spared.³ For one hundred years Noah had warned the people to repent of their evil. Yes, for one hundred years they had had the opportunity to turn from evil and to do good. But they would not. Thus the day came when the judgment descended upon them and the rains fell.

So understand, beloved, that God may cause the earth to tremble, continents to sink and rise, but that which determines the fate of mankind and civilization itself is the heart quality of each individual member of the human race.

Thus, you see that entire civilizations have failed because there were not sufficient numbers in the earth who tended the threefold flame of the heart, who intensified it and expanded it. Yes, past civilizations have had scientific and technological advances far beyond what you have today, and yet they have fallen. Indeed, how have the mighty fallen!⁴

Man cannot even stand on his own two feet for very long unless he have the sacred fire rising upon the spinal altar. But if he choose to raise that sacred fire, he may bring to an entire evolution his momentum of God-awareness. By God-awareness I mean awareness of oneself in God, as a part of God and as God. Thus, know yourselves as God's children in the arms of Elohim.

We, then, come to you to emphasize the teachings our Messenger has presented to you on the golden chain mail. We wish to point out that the golden chain mail is the greatest weapon you have to thwart the agenda of the reincarnated Atlanteans and the false hierarchy of fallen angels who support them.

We desire to see you accomplish, as the Messenger has stated, the corking of the bottle of hell. In other words, we desire to see you drive back the antichrists who have wreaked havoc in their determination to destroy this civilization.

Let them be driven back and confined to the depths of Death and Hell, where they belong, until the hour of their judgment is come! And let it be accomplished by the powerful decrees of stalwart

²Gen. 6:5-8.

³Gen. 7.

⁴II Sam. 1:19, 25, 27.

Keepers of the Flame who read the signs of the times yes, who read and run with the message of salvation unto the righteous and the message of judgment unto the reprobate.

This dawning day of Aquarius is a wondrous time for the alchemy of the golden chain mail! It is a wondrous time for rethinking and remaking civilization!

Fallen Angels Abuse Saint Germain's Technology: This Is the Plot!

Beloved, the action of the sacred fire does consume the forces of Antichrist in answer to your call. This you well know. Therefore, apply this principle appropriately when you are summoned by your Holy Christ Self to engage in a warfare of the spirit against the forces of the astral plane and the burdens of the flesh and the flesh consciousness.

Know that there are soulless ones (soulless because they have lost their souls) serving time, as it were, in the lower world, or Hades. They have been removed from the earth by edict of the Lords of Karma, for they have not repented of their evil deeds before the LORD God. Because of the freewill choices they have made year in and year out for thousands of years, the LORD God has decreed that their opportunity for redemption has come to an end.

Thus they have been interned in camps set up for them by the Four and Twenty Elders. There they blaspheme God continually unto the hour appointed for them to stand trial at the Court of the Sacred Fire on the God Star, Sirius.

In their heyday, these rebels against God found ways and means to outsmart the children of the Light and even the sons and daughters of God. They used the technology of Saint Germain to spread abroad their wares - dark music designed to imprison the soul, to destroy the inner ear and the outer hearing, to destroy the brain and the central nervous system, thereby cutting off the soul's access to the Higher Mind and eventually destroying the very harmony of the cells of the body.

The result of this inharmony between the cells - caused mainly by dark music but also by drugs and even by heavy metals and toxins in the food chain - is that the physical body becomes prey to every disease known or unknown, and ultimately to the seven last plagues referred to in Revelation 15 and 16.

This is the plot, beloved ones! Yes, Saint Germain's technology, which is almost universally available on the planet, has been used by fallen angels to multiply evil instead of good.

We Come to Touch the Crown Chakras of the Sons and Daughters of God

In light of the degradation of the mental bodies of mankind caused by the abuses of the four lower bodies and especially of the brain and the central nervous system, we, the Elohim Apollo and Lumina, come once again to touch the crown chakras of the sons and daughters of God.⁵

This we do periodically, and it is our most important reason for being present at this conference. We are present throughout the Matter cosmos and the Spirit cosmos, yet we choose to personify ourselves through the Messenger that you might know us as Father-Mother God on the Second Ray of God's wisdom.

We have seen, as we have said before, that the evolutions of planet earth can have the victory, just as the evolutions of the Violet Planet had the victory.⁶ But it will require a major effort on the part of all who will to understand what is the alchemy of God's law of transmutation - of all who will to learn how ignorance can be dispelled by Wisdom's flame in the twinkling of the eye of God.

The laws of alchemy that can be mastered by the sons and daughters of God have been applied by Elohim from the Creation to the present. Whether they apply these laws in the framing of worlds

⁵Apollo and Lumina come again to touch the crown chakra. See Apollo and Lumina, May 13, 1984 (in 1989 PoW, p. 92); July 5, 1987 (in 1987 PoW, pp. 406-7); and June 27, 1993 (in 1993 PoW, pp. 535-36).

⁶The victory of the evolutions of the Violet Planet. See Omri-Tas, May 1, 1991, "A Violet Flame Sea of Light: 'An Unprecedented Dispensation' for the Saving of the Earth and the Saving of a Golden Age," in 1991 PoW, pp. 353-55.

or to heal a child who suffers from a brain tumor or spinal meningitis, all who commend their hearts to God can work his works of alchemy day by day.

Not only must you have an intellectual awareness of the alchemy of God's law of transmutation but you must rise in the living Spirit of God, having an innate spiritual awareness of what the Mind of God contains for a single soul or billions of souls who are working out their destiny on untold numbers of planetary homes.

Yes, beloved, to enter into the Spirit of the Mind of God is to know all things. To achieve this state requires that you master the technique of conserving the sacred fire in your chakras. When you allow the sacred fire to live in you - not only in your chakras but in every cell and organ - you will soon shed the snakeskin of your mortality and put on the garments of your immortality.

Ideally, you have had a loving father and mother who from your childhood have set for you a hierarchy of priorities that enable you to know what is and is not essential to your victory in this life. Such a father and mother would have taught you what is most essential: that you never lose your faith in God. But whether or not you had such parents, your absolute determination to succeed, based on your absolute trust that your Father-Mother God would never fail you, has seen many of you through hard times.

You who have had no religious upbringing in your childhood, you who have grown up in a civilization where religion was outlawed, where socialism and an atheistic Communism were the only gods - you have been the losers. Yes, beloved. But know that in the twinkling of the eye of Elohim you can regain that faith which you had in many previous lifetimes.

And the child of your heart, with all her joy and wonderment, shall take you by the hand and lead you all the way Home. For the soul who has descended from God and is destined to ascend back to God when she shall have accomplished her reason for being in this world never really loses her faith in God.

Suicide Breeds in a Godless Society

Jesus said, "Except ye be converted and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven."⁷ And it is true. To enter the kingdom of heaven requires childlike trust. When you have had parents, teachers, friends or even governments who have denounced God, you have had injected into your mind and heart doubt and fear and a deep sense of loneliness and loss. So, rather than trusting in God, you have believed that you had no recourse, nowhere to turn, because that is what the system drummed into your mind.

A godless home and a godless society lead the soul into existentialism. What, then, becomes of the soul who descends into existentialism? What becomes of her reason for being?

Like the fool described by the Psalmist,⁸ existentialists have said, "There is no God," and concluded that human life is meaningless. Many who embraced existentialism in the 1940s and 1950s, following Jean-Paul Sartre and Albert Camus, became suicidal because they had nothing left to live for.

Suicide is the death of the body, but it can also be the death of the soul. Those who commit suicide, depending on their karma and the circumstances of their death, are required by the Lords of Karma either to remain on various levels of the astral plane⁹ or to immediately reincarnate.

⁷Matt. 18:3.

⁸Pss. 14:1; 53:1.

⁹The astral plane includes what the Catholic Church has called purgatory and hell. It has 33 levels in descending order of density. Souls who make the transition and have remaining debts of karma are often required to spend some time on the astral plane in order to pay their debts to life by experiencing some portion of the pain they have caused. Following this, many reembody to take up the balancing of karma in the physical octave. Those at the lowest levels of the astral plane are waiting on "death row" for the time of their second death before the Four and Twenty Elders at the Court of the Sacred Fire (see Rev. 20:11-15). These, too, are required to experience some portion of the pain

This they must do to balance the karma they made by committing suicide, having thereby abandoned those lifestreams for whom they were responsible. Once and for all they must learn the lesson that suicide is not a way out of one's problems and that taking one's life will not take the soul to Elysian fields, as the suicide demons promise, but back to square one.¹⁰

Often suicides stay close to home and attempt in vain to speak to family members and close friends to express their regret and their profound sorrow that they have committed such a crime as to snuff out the flame of life God gave them at birth.

Yes, they now know that the crime of taking life is the ultimate crime and that death is final. But why didn't they know it before? Yes, why didn't they, when all of the world's scriptures tell us that life is sacred, that life is God and that life must be embraced in its fullest potential and defended?

Even Moses, on his deathbed, counseled the children of Israel to choose Life: "I have set before you Life and Death, blessing and judgment: therefore choose Life, that both thou and thy seed may live."¹¹

Those who contemplate suicide do not always carry it out, but they have a tendency to gravitate to the astral plane. There they are vulnerable to the pull of suicide entities who stalk the canyons of the astral plane and lie in wait for weak souls who are already overcome by their addictions to alcohol, sugar, nicotine, drugs and dark music.

Those who are most influenced by suicide entities descend lower and lower into the astral plane, and not until it is too late do they realize that they are not able to disentangle themselves from these entities. In other words, they cannot pull themselves up by their own bootstraps.

Therefore they must appeal to devout souls to offer dynamic decrees and prayers of intercession in their behalf. For according to cosmic law, the Archangels of God and their hosts, Elohim and Ascended Masters do not descend into the realms of Death and Hell to rescue those who are bound in the shackles of Hades unless they receive an appeal from devotees of God to do so.

Yes, the faithful must pray to God daily and fervently that imprisoned souls might be cut free from their demon oppressors and be given another opportunity to choose God and live. Such souls are often so burdened by their karma and so bowed down by the tauntings of hellions that they no longer have the strength or the will to resist their tormentors.

Some of these souls will be lost unless such as you, Keepers of the Flame in the role of angels of mercy, call to God to send his Archangels to escort you to the depths of hell. Under their protection, you may follow in the footsteps of your Lord, who descended into hell on Holy Saturday and preached to the rebellious spirits that they might accept their salvation through him.

Yes, you too may preach to tormented spirits to accept Jesus Christ as their Lord and Saviour. You too may rebuke the fallen angels who deny both the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit.

The Service of the Mother of the Flame

The Messenger assiduously pursues the service she, as the Mother of the Flame of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity, has been called upon by Saint Germain to render for souls who are passing through the transition called death and entering the next grade of life's schoolroom. On Friday nights, at the Ascension Service or wherever she is, she offers invocations on behalf of Keepers of the Flame and all souls on planet earth who have passed from the screen of life that week.

Each day she prays for the protection of all servants of God who may have to "do time" in the prisonhouse of the astral plane, that their spiritual senses may not become stupefied in the density

they have caused life before the end of opportunity come. For more teaching on the astral plane, see *Corona Class Lessons*, pp. 193-99; and *Lords of the Seven Rays, Book Two*, pp. 267-68, 273.

¹⁰Reach out for the LIFELINE TO THE PRESENCE. Let us pray with you! To all who are beset by depression, suicide, difficulties or insurmountable problems, we say MAKE THE CALL! (406) 848-7441.

¹¹Deut. 30:19.

of this lower world and that they may not forget the realms of glory from which they originally descended and to which they must one day ascend if they would have eternal life.

But most importantly, the Messenger offers invocations on behalf of souls who earned their ascension before the transition (having balanced 51 percent of their karma, as the Great Law requires) and who are waiting in the wings at Serapis Bey's Retreat at Luxor for the official ceremony of their souls' reunion with God.

You, as Sons and Daughters of the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity, are counted with the Messenger among those who serve the cause of Saint Germain. You are able to understand the spherical being of God and the spiritual presence of God.

Armoured with your faith, your childlike innocence and the sword Archangel Michael has placed in your hand, you can go forth confident in the protection of the Archangels and their hosts of angels sent to you from God. You need not fear, for the angels walk before you, behind you, to your right and to your left, above and beneath you, and in the very heart-center of your being. Yes, be fearless, for the love of God is with you and you can tangibly feel it.

We Would Restore to You the Mind of God

We are Elohim of the Second Ray. And we ask you now to contemplate just how much you can offer to your soul and every soul on earth by expanding your crown chakra, petal by petal.

We urge you to this!

For you seek the path of the Holy Spirit, you seek the path of the Bodhisattva, you seek the path of the Buddha. Now become the Holy Spirit, become the Bodhisattva, become the Buddha!

Become all things to all people! Accept your self-awareness in God and in his God-Reality and know that your centeredness in God's love, in God's wisdom and in his will is always your protection and your connection to kindred souls and the hierarchy of light.

As Elohim of the Second Ray, we now infuse you with golden yellow rays of sacred fire piercing through the organs of the four lower bodies, through the mind, the heart, the soul, and quickening the crown chakra.

Thus we would restore to you a greater quotient of the intelligence of the Mind of God, which many of you once had when you lived in ancient golden-age civilizations. For, millennia ago, many of you walked the earth in the person of your Holy Christ Self, having balanced 51 percent of your karma. Aspire to return to that level!

Remember that when the captains and kings of golden-age civilizations began to take for granted the blessings they received from the Sons of God (i.e., the Christed ones) in their midst and turned their backs on the Great Central Sun and on Alpha and Omega, they degraded not only their own souls but also the souls of others. For many looked to them as their exemplars and made the fatal mistake of idolizing them, following them to their own perdition.

Some of you who are here today are counted among those who followed their leaders instead of their God. You must study the first commandment - "I AM the LORD thy God: thou shalt have no other gods before me" - and the other nine commandments¹² and keep them as you walk the straight and narrow path to your eternal victory.

The Mind of God, Oh the Mind of God!

Accept the Challenge and Be Free

What, then, do we ask of you?

We ask you to accept the challenge we hurl to you to turn this civilization around by the Spirit of the living God! Begin with diligent study and planning. Then create a game plan and follow it. Gather together stalwart souls who are one-pointed and who will accept the challenge and vow to

see it through to the victory.

Turn this civilization around, beloved, else you will see mankind continue on their downward course, sometimes subtly and slowly and sometimes blatantly and defiantly. I ask you to make a vow that as long as you live you will offer fervent prayer to God and the Blessed Mother that not a single soul who is a servant of the Light will be lost.

Again, I challenge you: Out of the golden yellow flame of illumination, seize the torch of your victory and turn this civilization around!

Now feel the gentle touch of our angels as they touch you, each one. Feel the light expanding in your cells and chakras and know that from this day on you must claim the Mind of God as your own, for you are indeed capable of containing that Mind. In reality, the Mind of God, the Mind of God is your mind!

Ask yourself: Does your brain truly have the power to do what it is purported to do? Or is it the Mind of God that interpenetrates that brain - that consciousness that is beyond the physical form - that gives the brain its power?

The Mind of God, oh the Mind of God, beloved!

Out of it you shall know all things.

At all times be reverent in your speech. Do not degrade or shame others and do not cross the threshold of the obscene. Do not misuse the light of the mind. It is a sacred gift. Teach your children the sacredness of knowledge and of the lamp of knowledge.

I send you now a coil of liberating fire.

It is gentle, penetrating and empowering.

And so, empowering is as empowering does.

Out of the heart of Elohim: Peace, be still!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The eleven-day conference FREEDOM 1995: “Soul Evolution” was held June 24 through July 4, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Elohim Apollo and Lumina was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on June 25, 1995. A selection from the first movement of Beethoven’s Ninth Symphony was played as the meditation music before the dictation. The June 25 dictations - Archangel Jophiel with Christine, Elohim Apollo and Lumina, and Lord Lanto - are available on both video- and audiocassette (includes the preceding service). Videocassette: 1 cassette, total 1 hr. 48 min., \$14.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, HP95102P. Audiocassette: 2 cassettes, total 2 hr. 55 min., \$14.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, A95061P.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Apollo and Lumina’s direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 32

Beloved Lord Lanto - July 23, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 32 - Beloved Lord Lanto - July 23, 1995

FREEDOM 1995

SOUL EVOLUTION

A Fusion of Mind and Spirit

4

Earth Is an Angry Planet:

Wise Self-Dominion Is the Answer

Keepers of the Flame: Decree to Ban All Violence on TV and in Motion Pictures

Infuse Education with the Holy Spirit

Have you thought about the Holy Spirit being chalice'd in each of your chakras?

Have you thought about how the Holy Spirit can quicken in you, in response to your fervor, the ultimate vibration that is the balanced vibration of each chakra?

Wisdom glows by the Holy Spirit. For the Holy Spirit enhances and then breaks the bread of life that nourishes the petals of the chakras.

Now I come to give you the oil of gladness from my heart, the gladness and the rejoicing that because the Universal Mind is so in you, with you, a part of you and all around you, there is hope for self-transcendence. You do not have to be stuck in the mud of mediocrity: you can transcend the self moment by moment, day by day.

Our God has not limited you. And the Holy Spirit's fervor for your victory can be seen as you yourself are alive with the excitement of your next assignment. And that assignment is to bring the Path and the Teachings to all who yearn to drink of the Holy Spirit's golden elixir, which effectively nourishes the cells of the mind and prepares it to be fused with God's Mind. As Apollo and Lumina said: In reality, the Mind of God is your mind, and there is no other mind but God's Mind.

Now visualize infinite needlelike rays going forth from your crown chakra, piercing the density and darkness of the earth, especially in those places in all nations where children are deprived of excellence in education.

True education begins with the education of the heart. For out of the heart are the issues of life.¹ And out of the heart flow Compassion and Wisdom, embodied by Lord Maitreya and Lord Manjushri. The twin pillars of Compassion and Wisdom frame the temple of being.

¹Prov. 4:23.

I, Lanto, am in accord with the messages given by the Elohim and Archangels of the Second Ray. Know, beloved, that we are united in our determination to scour the earth of all materials that are unfit for the minds and hearts of children. We take issue with all who promote violence on television and in motion pictures, pornography and cyberporn, Satanism, Satanic rites, rap and rock music, and publications that destroy the spirit.

Think of it, beloved! Every waking moment the spirit of the little child is happy - every waking moment the little child is eager to learn! To desire to know is the instinct of the soul. The soul of the little child is unhampered and uncontaminated. Look at the little child and say to yourself, "I was once that little child and I would be that little child again!"

Keepers of the Flame must accomplish much if the earth is to be saved and cataclysm forestalled. Under the direction of the God and Goddess Meru, you have made high-quality education a priority for children of members of this Community throughout the world. You have invited guests to speak on the subject at your annual conferences. You see the revolution in education happening before your very eyes, and you are an essential part of the process.

I draw you back to the Source of all being and I say: Let all that you do to advance the human race be coated with the light of eternity! Yes, break the bread of eternity so that those who have the ultimate secular knowledge may also have the ultimate spiritual knowledge through the gifts of the Holy Spirit, specifically the gift of wisdom.

And what are the gifts, beloved, without the Spirit?²

And of what use is the Spirit if you do not introduce him to your own soul and to your own children? Of what use is the Spirit if you do not make him a part of your life?

You realize that though the Spirit of the LORD is everywhere, God has appointed one of his ascended sons to embody and represent that Spirit to earth's evolutions. You call that one the Great Lord, the Maha Chohan. As you walk here and there, do your errands and think of God, I ask you to receive the Maha Chohan as your personal friend, counsellor and companion. For he is the one who keeps you on course and locked in to your own very special divine plan.

Do not think of the Maha Chohan merely as a spirit that permeates the cosmos but as a teacher and as the representative of the Holy Spirit for all evolutions of this planet, regardless of their religious affiliation. The Maha Chohan will enlighten you and steer you to the source of all right knowledge that begets all right action. As you go about your daily affairs, give his mantra "Come, Holy Spirit, enlighten me!" - and take note of your increased enlightenment.

You might have already gathered that our message to you today is that you must infuse all educational innovations and accelerated learning techniques with the Holy Spirit and the light of your own Mighty I AM Presence. As you hear speakers at this conference address the subject of the deplorable state of education in America, keep in mind that the I AM THAT I AM in you is the all-Power of God, the all-Wisdom of God, the all-Love of God by which you can turn things around. That I AM Presence is dearest friend and Father-Mother. Know, then, that to walk and talk with God shall be for you the kingdom, and it shall be for you the victory.

Violence targeted at children saturates the media. Let Keepers of the Flame do their own targeting! Let them offer decrees for the removal of all violence on TV and in motion pictures.

To have this victory will require dedicated decree work at your Saturday night services and an ongoing labor you may request from Hercules. Let there not be a soul who calls himself a Keeper of the Flame of Life who does not take the time to understand - and then take action on - what children are dealing with from a greedy and godless media.

²The nine gifts of the Holy Spirit are 1) the word of wisdom, 2) the word of knowledge, 3) faith, 4) healing, 5) the working of miracles, 6) prophecy, 7) the discerning of spirits, 8) divers kinds of tongues, 9) the interpretation of tongues (I Cor. 12:1, 4-11).

Having viewed thousands of hours of violence on TV, children have internalized the vibration of anger. For many, anger has become the overriding vibration that governs their behavior.

This anger has circled the world but it is centered in advanced societies where mothers work full-time and are not there for their children. In such cases the TV becomes a substitute parent. You see the outcome and you say, "What will earth be like in fifty years when these angry children are no longer children and they hold the reins of power?"

You have already seen what it will be like. For angry ones in positions of power have already started two World Wars, the Korean War and the Vietnam War, resulting in an estimated 60 million deaths. You have sent your troops into the Persian Gulf and now into Bosnia, where "ethnic cleansing" has left more than 250,000 dead and one million homeless.

All of this warring has taken place because the angry ones have decreed it from their citadels of power. And what of the massacres of more than one million people in Rwanda and the migrations of those who escaped on foot from their homeland in fear of death, only to die on the way for want of clean water and food? Yes, earth is an angry planet - an angry planet, indeed.

What is the answer for those who were not suckled by their mothers and did not know the bonding to a mother's heart?

The answer must be, beloved, a profound love. For at any age the child of the heart responds to love.

Yes, we see the hardened ones, but they can be softened. It will take more than human knowledge: it will take the Holy Spirit and the violet flame and a deep understanding of the soul and the inner child and a sensitivity to their unspeakable pain.

There is indeed a sadness in the heart of the Blessed Mother. It is the sadness that comes with the knowledge that so many souls will be deprived of oneness with Christ, with Buddha - oneness with God. For their anger prevents it.

You can see the handwriting on the wall of the age of Aquarius. On the one hand you see those who have walked a path of light and can pass on to generations unborn the meaning of love and family and compassion and togetherness. And on the other hand you see the angry ones tumbling down the centuries, becoming more and more angry as they go.

The antidote for the seemingly insurmountable problems facing earth's evolutions is for each member of the human race to take wise dominion over himself, to take control of his being, and to liberally give of his heart to those who need his love. When you are in command of your forces, nothing can deter you from tackling any problem, personal or planetary.³

Many of the world's leaders have given up when it comes to solving the world's problems. They simply do not know what to do. States and nations are being bankrupted, the value of currencies is dropping and there is threat of economic collapse here and there.

The challenges facing this nation involving terrorist bombings such as those perpetrated at the World Trade Center and the Federal Building in Oklahoma City almost defy solution - almost. And what shall come upon a nation whose people are subject to death at the hand of agents of their own Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms and their own Federal Bureau of Investigation, as in Waco,

³The following AP article, which appeared in the San Diego Union Tribune September 20, 1995, illustrates Lord Lanto's statement that earth is an angry planet and that wise self-dominion is the answer. The Mother of the Flame asks that you pray daily for the children and youth of the world that they be cut free from anger and the forces of Death and Hell that assail them. The article is titled "Girl, 6, Stabs Friend, 7, over Barbie Doll": "MODESTO (AP) - A 6-year-old girl stabbed a 7-year-old playmate in the back with a steak knife in a fight over Barbie dolls, police said yesterday. The older girl was hospitalized in serious condition Monday with a 2 1/2-inch-deep wound. 'The girls got into a hair-pulling, name-calling fight over the dolls,' Lt. Tim Ashley said. 'The 6-year-old told her friend she was going to kill her, went home and returned to her friend's apartment with a knife,' he said. Police questioned the younger girl and released her to her parents. Ashley said there is little that can be done because of the girl's age."

Texas, and at Ruby Ridge, Idaho?

Yes, you watch in wonder as you see your leaders incapable of dealing effectively with the critical issues of the times.

Wise self-dominion is the answer. And it begins in the heart. From there it extends to the larger circle of humanity. It will take much to restore the clarity of mind and the purity of heart that the people of earlier centuries had - when drugs were unknown, when mothers kept the home fires burning and children were so eager to learn their ABCs that, like Abe Lincoln, they even studied by candlelight into the wee hours of the morning.

And so a president was born out of humble circumstances, proving that anyone in this nation or any nation can rise to the top. Yes, anyone can rise to the top - either with the help of the LORD God or with the help of the god of this world, depending on whether or not he has kept the code of the cosmic honor flame in his heart.

You have seen both kinds of leaders. Some of you prefer not to even read about or look at the president of this nation because what you see when you do look are the day-to-day posturings of an administration that plays follow-the-leader. But the true leaders are the rank-and-file Americans and not the president and his administration, who are always trying to catch up with their constituents.

The true leaders follow the inner Christ of their hearts, even as they bear the burden of the national debt. These souls, who are one with Jesus Christ and Gautama Buddha, are not moved or mocked by the politics of Washington.⁴ They obey the voice of conscience and they listen to their God, the Mighty I AM Presence.

Let us rear children who will have a vision of their roles as leaders but who can also be followers. Let us give them a breadth of knowledge that will carry them far.

Let your souls be tutored by the Holy Spirit and your Holy Christ Self. And resolve again, if you have broken your resolve, to obey the direction of your Holy Christ Self.

With Lord Confucius, I teach at the Royal Teton Retreat in the etheric octave. For Lord Confucius has come out of the East to sponsor Western civilization, as have I. I welcome you to this retreat.

It has been prophesied that a golden-age civilization shall once again rise in South America.⁵ But do not be superstitious. It will not happen unless you make it happen. It will not come to pass automatically. It is ordained of God but, by right, those who are in embodiment must also ordain and ratify it by their actions, by their love and by their allegiance to the God and Goddess Meru and the entire hierarchy of light.

The strongest element in your favor and the one that shall be the key to your victory, providing you pursue it, shall be your devotion to the Blessed Mother Mary and to her Son, Jesus Christ. And the strongest counterforce to the precipitation of that golden-age civilization shall be confusion, class consciousness, the hoarding of wealth by the power elite and the suppression of the lower classes, especially by not feeding, clothing and educating them and thereby keeping them bound to a life of poverty with no opportunity to rise.

Blessed ones, there are Christ children being born in the slums of the metropolitan areas of Central and South America! They must be nurtured spiritually as well as in their four lower bodies. For the time will come when they shall receive their calling from God. And they must be ready.

It is also necessary that the true spiritual (esoteric) leadership of Central and South America take up the Teachings of the Ascended Masters and give their followers the science of the spoken Word

⁴Gal. 6:7.

⁵God Meru has prophesied that a golden-age civilization shall rise again in South America. During the July 1, 1995 service, the Messenger read excerpts from dictations by the God Meru (July 5, 1963, November 21, 1965, August 28, 1966) regarding this prophecy. Available on audiocassette: total 85 min., \$7.50 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, B95078P.

and the application of the violet flame. And it goes without saying that the physical diet must be on a par with the spiritual diet.

And so, beloved, every continent and nation, every little town has its challenges. You must believe and know, when you feel the fervor of God within you and as you band together with others, that you can do all things through God, who does strengthen you. For with God, all things are possible.⁶

Secular and spiritual knowledge gained daily, internalized and built upon, will produce wisdom. Wisdom comes from observation - from observing one's self, one's people, one's nation. It comes from opening one's eyes and seeing the repetitive snares of ignorance all around one and then seeing the bright future that is also an option for humanity. This option can become reality when people like you determine to break out of the mold of the ordinary and to recognize the extraordinary potential of the human soul when that soul is endowed with the living Presence of God.

This is how through the ages a few dedicated souls could bring a civilization to new heights. So let it be done again! For you know the power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand.⁷ You know the way of freedom.

Let the children of the earth know their divine sponsors. And let the Keepers of the Flame, as mediators, bring them together as one.

I, Lanto, recommend that you make an in-depth study of Taoism at Summit University this summer. For your studiousness will give you a peace that continually transcends itself as you enter the heart of the Tao and know yourself as the All and the Nothing.

For the sake of the illumination of a planet and its people, I invite you and all earth's evolutions who have attained to a certain level of the love of God to study at the Royal Teton Retreat until you have truly made illumination's flame a scepter of authority that you may wield in God's name.

In the holy name I AM THAT I AM, I seal the crown chakra of each one. And in that sealing, I impart to you the Holy Spirit's amplification of wisdom.

I bow to Wisdom's flame in your heart.

Lanto's Prayer

In the name of Almighty God
I stand forth to challenge the night,
To raise up the Light,
To focus the consciousness of Gautama Buddha!
And I AM the thousand-petaled lotus flame!
And I come to bear it in his name!
I stand in Life this hour
And I stand with the scepter of Christ Power
To challenge the darkness,
To bring forth the Light,
To ensoul from starry heights
The consciousness of angels,
Masters, Elohim, sun-centers
And of all of Life
That is the I AM Presence of each one!
I claim the Victory in God's name.
I claim the Light of solar flame.
I claim the Light! I AM the Light!

⁶Phil. 4:13; Mark 10:27.

⁷The power of the ten thousand-times-ten thousand. See p. 117 n. 9, this volume.

I AM Victory! I AM Victory! I AM Victory!
For the Divine Mother and the Divine Manchild
And for the raising-up of the crown of Life
And the twelve starry focal points
That rejoice to see the salvation of our God
Right within my crown,
Right within the center of the Sun
Of Alpha - It is done!

Decree 20.19 in Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, Section I.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The eleven-day conference FREEDOM 1995: “Soul Evolution” was held June 24 through July 4, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Lord Lanto was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on June 25, 1995. The introit from Schubert’s German Mass was played as the meditation music before the dictation. The June 25 dictations - Archangel Jophiel with Christine, Elohim Apollo and Lumina, and Lord Lanto - are available on both video-and audiocassette (includes the preceding service). Videocassette: 1 cassette, total 1 hr. 48 min., \$14.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, HP95102P. Audiocassette: 2 cassettes, total 2 hr. 55 min., \$14.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, A95061P.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Lord Lanto’s direction.]

32.1 Chicken Soup for the Soul - July 23, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 32 - Chicken Soup for the Soul - July 23, 1995

Abraham Lincoln Didn’t Quit

Reprinted from Chicken Soup for the Soul:

101 Stories to Open the Heart and Rekindle the Spirit by Jack Canfield and Mark Victor Hansen

The sense of obligation to continue is present in all of us. A duty to strive is the duty of us all. I felt a call to that duty. - Abraham Lincoln

Probably the greatest example of persistence is Abraham Lincoln. If you want to learn about somebody who didn’t quit, look no further.

Born into poverty, Lincoln was faced with defeat throughout his life. He lost eight elections, twice failed in business and suffered a nervous breakdown.

He could have quit many times - but he didn’t and because he didn’t quit, he became one of the greatest presidents in the history of our country.

Lincoln was a champion and he never gave up. Here is a sketch of Lincoln’s road to the White House:

1816 His family was forced out of their home. He had to work to support them.

1818 His mother died.

1831 Failed in business.

1832 Ran for state legislature - lost.

1832 Also lost his job - wanted to go to law school but couldn’t get in.

1833 Borrowed some money from a friend to begin a business and by the end of the year he was bankrupt. He spent the next 17 years of his life paying off this debt.

1834 Ran for state legislature again - won.

1835 Was engaged to be married, sweetheart died and his heart was broken.

1836 Had a total nervous breakdown and was in bed for six months.

1838 Sought to become speaker of the state legislature - defeated.

1840 Sought to become elector - defeated.

1843 Ran for Congress - lost.

1846 Ran for Congress again - this time he won - went to Washington and did a good job.

1848 Ran for re-election to Congress - lost.

1849 Sought the job of land officer in his home state - rejected.

1854 Ran for Senate of the United States - lost.

1856 Sought the Vice-Presidential nomination at his party's national convention - got less than 100 votes.

1858 Ran for U.S. Senate again - again he lost.

1860 Elected president of the United States.

The path was worn and slippery. My foot slipped from under me, knocking the other out of the way, but I recovered and said to myself, "It's a slip and not a fall." - Abraham Lincoln

- After losing a senate race

You can order your copy of the book *Chicken Soup for the Soul* (Deerfield Beach, Fla.: Health Communications, 1993) through Summit University Press: quality paperback, \$12.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, #4120P.

Chapter 33

The Beloved Maha Chohan - July 30, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 33 - The Beloved Maha Chohan - July 30, 1995

FREEDOM 1995

SOUL EVOLUTION

A Fusion of Mind and Spirit

5

I Plead before the Court of the Sacred Fire for the Illumination of All Servants of God

Make the Commitment to Listen to and Obey Your Holy Christ Self

Wake Up! Reforge Your Links with My Heart

My dearly beloved, I choose to enter your being through the ray of gold - the gold of illumination's flame. For we of the ascended hosts and the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood have seen that those who know better do better.

Therefore, by the ray of intelligence that is emitted from the Mind of God, I come to show you the better way, the liberating way, the way of the yellow fire mist - yes, the mist that abounds in the crown chakras of the Buddhas and Bodhisattvas. Aye, even the halos of the saints are known to be halos of their Christed illumination.

Therefore, beloved, be not ignorant in spiritual matters. Dedicate time to reading the sacred scriptures of the world and most especially to studying the Teachings of the Ascended Masters. Conclude this time with deep soul-searching and implorings to God.

We have led you on a path that has brought you out of the wilderness of the human consciousness into the realms of the Holy Spirit. We have brought your soul to the altar of the heart, that she might be taught the sacred mysteries and receive divine understanding from your Holy Christ Self.

The fullness of that understanding has come to you in the words and concepts of our dictations as they have been "distilled" in the sacred fire and poured into your chakras, which then act as chalices of the living Word. Thus, when you read the spoken Word as we deliver it to you through our Messengers and then you go beyond the spoken Word to the Source, you begin to understand the meaning of self-transcendence.

Now, there is an Alpha flame and an Omega flame in every dictation. Omega provides the chalice, and Alpha infuses it with the intense fire of the Holy Spirit. Thus, know the meaning of each word-chalice and study the spoken and the written Word.

That is the beginning, but it is not the ending.

You must also offer a prayer to the Maha Chohan, saying:

O Holy Spirit, Maha Chohan, subsume me now into the higher realms of God that I might extract the elixir of each worded matrix that forms the foundation and the superstructure of the pyramid of my life.

Thence take me to the place of the capstone. Take me to the realm of the Holy Spirit that I might know that one day I shall pass through the All-Seeing Eye of God in the capstone unto eternal life.

Value our repetition of basic concepts through the spoken Word, though you may have heard us deliver them again and again. We speak as we speak, for we must bring all to a certain level of spiritual awareness and the internalization of the Word. When we thus bring a group of students to the same rung of the ladder, so to speak, we beckon them to climb the next rung, and by and by the next.

At Maitreya's Mystery School in the etheric octave there are almost as many grades as there are students. Upon arrival, each student enters the grade to which his mentor assigns him, the grade where he can make the best progress. Some chelas are outstanding in one area and others are outstanding in another, but all can gain rapidly in their self-mastery and make steady strides on their spiritual path.

At Maitreya's Mystery School there are also groups of souls who have worked together and climbed the mountains of their karma together for thousands of years. Such as these form a mandala, i.e., a design made up of their unique soul patterns. They complement and strengthen each other as they, too, work out their salvation and their karma in Maitreya's etheric retreat.

The Coming of the Spirit of the LORD: The Promise Fulfilled

I come in this hour, for it is the Spirit of the LORD whom I embody and whom I represent and therefore who I AM. For God has bestowed upon me the mantle of the Holy Spirit that I might fully exercise it on behalf of earth's evolutions. And thus I tell you that the promised coming of the Spirit of the LORD¹ is unto you this day!

Know that it is by the LORD's Spirit that the worlds were framed and the very earth upon which you live was created. Even so did the Spirit of God breathe the breath of life into man's nostrils and man became a living soul.

Who art thou, O man, that I am mindful of thee this day?²

I am mindful of thee, for thou hast lost thine immortality.

The Saving of Your Soul Is Your Priority

We come to address you at the Place of Great Encounters, and we find the sons and daughters of God and the mankind of earth in a precarious position. They are standing on a precipice, about to make ultimate choices of life and death, yet they are not clear in their minds as to which way to go. Understand, beloved, that those who know not the way to go are not in touch with their souls.

The Messenger has again reminded you to, above all, save your soul! Save your soul! And it is through your Holy Christ Self that you save your soul.

Through prayer, meditation, dynamic decrees and acts of charity, your soul is destined to rise to the level of your Holy Christ Self. But first you must pull up your soul to the level of your heart chakra, thence to the secret chamber of your heart.

Take her in your arms, then bathe her in light and soothe her and anoint her with a healing balm. Then call to the attending angels to adorn her in her wedding garment so that the Lord Christ may

¹Promised coming of the Spirit of the LORD. Joel 2:28, 29; John 14:16-18, 26; 15:26; 16:7-15.

²Ps. 8:4; Heb. 2:6.

raise her to his throne and claim her as his Bride.

Many of you have much to do before you are ready to be Brides of Christ. Therefore know that the saving of your soul is your priority. And in the course of saving your soul you shall learn many disciplines. These in turn will open the paths of your psychology and your astrology. But to perfect life's disciplines and to master your psychology and your astrology, you may have to go over and over the meandering paths of your karma until you find the key to your soul's liberation.

As you recite your violet-flame decrees in the course of your soul-searching, you will glimpse past karma, good and bad, that has precipitated the present circumstances of your life. And, mind you well, the negative circumstances will be projected on the screen of the future unless you see to it that the karmic tares are separated from the good wheat and are consumed by the sacred fire of the Holy Spirit.

So, you see, you need that sacred fire, and if you would have it, you must call upon me! I am known as the Divine Helper, and I bring enlightenment to those who sincerely seek it that they might become soul healers. I bring the dove of the Holy Spirit to my chelas that they might align their souls and their chakras and teach others to do the same.

“Let Love be the dividing of the way!” Thus spoke my Chela Paul the Venetian.³ Let Love always be the dividing of the way! Yes, the dividing of the way between Light and Darkness, Good and Evil, Love and Anti-Love.

Where there is love, then, let love be undivided. But where there is a divided love or no love at all, depart from that loveless way, part the veil of maya and expose the forces of Anti-Love! Then immediately magnify the Lord of Love and his living flame of Love so that the way of Love will not be defiled.

Blessed hearts, the Divine Pity reaches even the lowliest of earth's evolutions. Therefore do not shun the meek and the lowly; for if they are worthy of the Divine Pity, then you may know in your darkest moments that you, too, are worthy of the Divine Pity. And in so knowing, you shall not despair.

When you stray from the path of Love, you immediately distance yourself from me, from the white-fire flame and the comfort flame that you find chalice on the altar of my retreat at Sri Lanka. I am always with you, but I draw nigh to those who draw nigh to me in right mindfulness, in uplifting speech and in purity of heart. Liberate the mind from all mind-sets and let your spirit soar and be free!

I am in the presence of Victory's chalice. The chalice of Victory contains the universe. In that chalice is a golden pulsating unfed flame. And so we come full circle to the subject of the golden flame of illumination. We come to it again and again. For in order to make right choices, you must study the Word until you have become the Word. And when you are that Word, you can be counted on to deliver the Word.

Souls of Light Who “Measure Up” Receive the Blessings of the Angels of the Holy Spirit

I, then, direct angels of the Holy Spirit who have come for this occasion to hover over you. And John the Beloved, who stands before you on this platform, receives again “a reed like unto a rod”; and the angel again says to him, “Rise and measure the temple of God and the altar and them that worship therein.”⁴

Thus, all souls of light in the earth are being measured according to their service to God and his people. Those who do not measure up are confined to the outer court of the Temple of God. Those who do measure up shall receive, with you, the blessings of the angels of the Holy Spirit in

³“Let Love be the dividing of the way.” See Paul the Venetian, December 31, 1992, in 1993 PoW, p. 31; and December 30, 1994, in 1995 PoW, p. 27.

⁴Rev. 11:1.

this moment.

In the presence of these angels, breathe in deeply the breath of the Holy Spirit and then breathe it out. And let your inbreathing and outbreathing be of equal measure. Yes, breathe in the sacred fire breath of God until it absorbs and consumes the toxins lodged in the body cells and clears the mind of its debris. Then breathe out the sacred fire breath and begin again.

Do this exercise daily in multiples of nine and observe the joy and resiliency that fill your body and soul.

A Petition to Alpha and Omega for the Illumination of All Servants of God

O Alpha and Omega, I, the Maha Chohan, plead before the Court of the Sacred Fire for the illumination of all servants of God of this world and of all worlds of the Matter universe!

I call for a dispensation from the Great Central Sun for the numbers of angels of the Second Ray already serving in the earth to be multiplied ten million times one hundred million! I also call for angelic reinforcements from Helios and Vesta to intensify the golden yellow sun rays in the minds and bodies of earth's children.

I send a signal to the four corners of the Spirit-Matter Cosmos for angels of the Sun God, the Father-Mother God, Alpha and Omega, and the God and Goddess Meru to come to earth for the rescue of souls. I ask you to come to earth to enlighten this people.

I come before thee, O Alpha and Omega, to request this dispensation on behalf of our Two Witnesses, our children, our sons and our daughters and those who keep the flame of Life, even the fire breath of the Holy Spirit.

And I ask you who are in attendance at this conference to write your own petitions this day in support of my petition to Alpha and Omega to send angelic reinforcements who will reinforce illumination's flame in the minds and hearts of the people. Yes, ask Alpha and Omega to send them forth! For there must be enlightenment amidst this people!

And there must be enlightenment especially for our children and teenagers, that they not enter into the folly of experimentation with recreational drugs, alcohol, nicotine and all manner of toxic substances, medications and foods (particularly all forms of sugar) that are not fit for human consumption. Indeed, enlightenment must come so that the one and the many may recognize that they must depart from all of this if they would live to fulfill their immortal destiny in the twenty-first century.

Souls Need the Continuity of the Teachings

Lifetime after Lifetime

Truly we see the repetition of the evils of the Cain civilization and those of the last days of Lemuria before that continent sank beneath the Pacific Ocean twelve thousand years ago. We see the evildoers and their evil momentums revisiting modern civilization and poisoning the souls of people of all ages.

And I tell you who are old souls but know not that you are old souls: the fact that you recall the ancient path of your soul journey the moment you pick up one of our books in a bookstore should tell you that you are indeed old souls. And you carry with you a rich spiritual heritage that you have drawn from your many lifetimes in the Lemurian and Atlantean civilizations.

For you were there but sometimes you allowed yourselves to be swept away in the current of the times. And some of the things you did in past incarnations which you have also done in this life have been harmful to society, to yourselves and to the young who looked to you then and who look to you today to uphold the standards of the Brotherhood's cosmic honor flame.

There is no guarantee that simply because you experienced exalted states of consciousness long, long ago you will experience such exalted states today, given the secular influences and the shallow-

pan modern-day religions. It is deplorable that this civilization does not encapsulate for you the best and the highest offerings of past ages that you might build upon the foundations of the past in all areas of human knowledge.

When you reincarnate you are given a new body into which the soul descends to work out her salvation. But that is not enough. You need soul teachers who will teach your soul the path of her ascent to God. For the pure in heart who desire to see God are often led astray. And they go the way of the worldly, who follow the piper deeper and deeper into the bowels of the earth until they reach the bottomless pit and cannot find their way back to the light of day.

O beloved ones, what an outrage! What an infamy! What a crime before the Almighty that so many of earth's evolutions have had to take the grade over and over and over again for want of having had the continuity of the Teachings lifetime after lifetime! If they had had the Teachings, they would have known to listen to the inner voice of their Holy Christ Self.

Make the Commitment to Listen to and Obey Your Holy Christ Self

And I ask each of you who have had the Teachings: Have you listened to the inner voice of your Holy Christ Self and have you obeyed? Yes, you have. But I say, there have also been times when you have not obeyed that inner voice. And when you do not obey it, you suffer dire consequences that sometimes carry over into the next life and the next. And you know it, for you have paid dearly for your disobedience.

Thus, I ask: How many of you have neglected to be obedient to the voice within? Fear not to raise your hand, for I wager all have done this. I ask you to raise your hand so that you might publicly confess before this altar that you have at times disobeyed your Holy Christ Self. And therefore make your commitment now to your beloved Holy Christ Self and to your brothers and sisters on the Path that you will listen and you will obey. [Members of the congregation raise their hands.]

If you are going to listen to your Holy Christ Self, then you must tune in to your Holy Christ Self. And if you are going to tune in to the Christ consciousness, then you must tune out the consciousness of the world! It is one or the other, is it not, beloved? [Congregation responds: "Yes!"]

Since you agree, I suggest that you tune out the world for an hour a day and tune in to the sacred teachings you once received from the temple priests on Atlantis and from the Manus whose abodes were in the Himalayas. The akashic records are there for your reading if you are able and willing to decipher them under the guidance of your Holy Christ Self, who has all knowledge of the heaven above and the earth beneath.

You can also petition the LORD God to send Justinus, Captain of Seraphic Hosts, with his legions of seraphim to search the akashic records with your recording angel and to deliver to you the tally of exactly how many times you have disobeyed your Holy Christ Self since you departed from Eden and the heaven-world.

Your descent from the perfection of the etheric octave was gradual. But there came a day, and that day is recorded in your book of life, when you no longer hesitated to disobey or override or even silence the voice of your Holy Christ Self. Your soul went the way of all flesh, and you were consigned to work out in the physical octave the karma of disobedience you had made with your Holy Christ Self.

Now the day has come when you desire with your whole heart to bend the knee before your Holy Christ Self and say:

My beloved Holy Christ Self, I will listen to your voice and I will obey you, no matter what. I will not argue with you. I will not deny your voice. I will not drown it out with my human reason or my human desires or my human preferences.

Yes, I will seek you, my Holy Christ Self. I will seek the Rock of my Christhood. And I ask

that my human consciousness be broken upon that Rock, once and for all, so that I might have my victory.

And in having that victory, may I remain in the earth in good health and in soundness of mind that God in me might deliver those souls who must also have their victory over their disobedience to the promptings of their Holy Christ Self.

I pray especially for those souls who are weak in body and weak in mind and weak in spirit that they might have their victory over the flesh as well as over all disobedience to their Holy Christ Self.

Your Calling: To Save a Friend . . . and the World

Oh yes, beloved. I have examined the records of your lifestreams, each one, with the permission of your Holy Christ Self. I know the caliber of those who are here and those who are my students in this activity around the world. And I tell you, there are very few among you who do not have the capacity to wax strong in the fervor of your Lord and of your Mighty I AM Presence and to declare:

I will not compromise! I will enter into a holy communion with the Holy Spirit. I will dip into that golden pink glow ray and I will say:

Almighty God, I will go after that one, my friend, and I will shake him awake! And I will show him the consequences of taking the left-handed path through his succumbing to the temptations of the Tempter.

This is your calling, beloved: to save a friend and another and another. Feel the strength of God mounting in your inner being! Feel the desire of God intensifying in your solar plexus to save many friends and ultimately the world!

Yes, saving souls is the true desire of your heart. And in your heart's desire you have increased the breadth and depth of your love for all souls, beginning with your own. For if you do not love your own soul and your own inner child, you will not have the capacity to love the soul and inner child of another.

Now feel again the strength of God mounting in your being. It is the power he is giving you in this very moment to overcome all obstacles to your victory. It is the action of the Light that he is activating within you now. Pause a moment to receive it and then let "blessing and glory and wisdom and thanksgiving and honor and power and might be unto our God for ever and ever."⁵

This is reality! And all else is a chimera. All else will take you hither and thither; and once you allow yourself to be tossed and tumbled in the lower astral planes, you will lose your moorings in the Spirit and your inner compass. And then how and when will you ever get back to your God-center? How long has it been since you left Lemuria - twenty-five thousand years? fifteen thousand years? How long has it been since you walked the shores, the city streets and the mountains of Atlantis?

Considering the aeons during which your soul has journeyed outside the Father's kingdom, ponder how many years it will take you to again find the Path and the Teachings of the Ascended Masters if you forfeit your opportunity to follow them today.

And when you find the Path, will it be denied you because millennia ago you forsook it? And will the Great Law require that you must first balance percentages of your karma before an Ascended Master may lawfully sponsor you again?

To know the answer, search your soul.

For I come to shake you awake! And when you awake, in the night or in the day, I will send piercing rays of illumination's flame until you are so hungry for the Word of God and the Teachings that, if you have to, you will even read by candlelight. And you will read for the glory of God. And you will know what is the way and you will walk in it. And you will make the decision to no longer

⁵Rev. 7:12.

veer to the right or to the left.

Prepare for Your Solo Flight:

You Are Too Comfortable in Your Path

Blessed ones, as you know, our July conferences are held in a lush meadow in the Heart of the Inner Retreat, at an altitude of 6,400 feet. When you go forth from this Western abode of the Buddha and descend to the major cities, often at sea level, somehow the distance between the Heart and your hometown makes it seem that you are very far in time and space and in consciousness from this “Place of Great Encounters,” set aside by God long ago for your victory.

And by and by the words we have spoken become fainter and fainter and the message is less clear in your minds; and unless you maintain your decree momentum, you very soon find yourselves embroiled in the day-to-day affairs of the human consciousness. And in the course of interacting with people, some who have no light at all, you realize that there are those who function like a vacuum cleaner: they will instantaneously take up your light until you are empty and they are full!

What a predicament!

Well, beloved, the day will come when you will have to fly solo - sans Messenger, sans conference, sans reinforcements. You, the lonely one, climbing Mount Everest, as it were, to meet your God. And will it not be the challenge of your entire existence?

I tell you, it shall be. For upon that mountain, beloved, you will face fire and flood and demons and temptations, as did the Lord Gautama when he was in meditation under the Bo tree.

Do not think that you will always have the reinforcement of many devoted hearts when you are confronted with ultimate tests and temptations. One day you will stand alone before God, and behind you will be the Devil. And you will wage war within and without as the Lord Christ did prior to his crucifixion.

And either you will win or you will not. It will not be a “partly” or a “maybe.” You will be the winner or you will be the loser! Remember my word, beloved, because for some my prophecy may come to pass sooner than they think.

I speak in this vein, beloved, because you are too comfortable in your path, too comfortable as you lean upon the Masters or the Messenger or friends, when you should be leaning upon the Rock of Christ and your Mighty I AM Presence. No, beloved, do not let yourself be too comfortable; for nothing in this life is permanent. Recall, then, the words of the author of Hebrews:

Remember your leaders, who preached the word of God to you, and as you reflect on the outcome of their lives, imitate their faith.

Jesus Christ is the same today as he was yesterday and as he will be for ever.

Do not let yourselves be led astray by all sorts of strange doctrines: it is better to rely on grace for inner strength. . . .

Jesus . . .suffered outside the gate to sanctify the people with his own blood.

Let us go to him, then, outside the camp, and share his degradation.

For there is no eternal city for us in this life but we look for one in the life to come. . . .

Keep doing good works and sharing your resources, for these are sacrifices that please God.⁶

And rest assured that you must strengthen yourself, your spirit and your soul, for none other can do it for you. So states the spiritual law of your being.

The Initiation of the Eclipse of the Sun of Your I AM Presence Blessed ones, you will come to

⁶Heb. 13:7-9, 12-14, 16 (Jerusalem Bible).

the day when you will experience a total eclipse of the Sun of your I AM Presence, just as Jesus did when he was nailed to the cross. Though the full glory of the resurrection and the ascension were to follow if he would pass the initiation of the crucifixion, the outcome was not certain.

For Jesus, like all men, had free will. Therefore in the Garden of Gethsemane he pleaded with the Father: "If thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will but thine be done."⁷

The crucifixion was Jesus' most strenuous initiation - his solo. If he would conquer Death and Hell for all time and restore to the sons and daughters of God the flame of immortality (which they had lost when, for their disobedience, the LORD God, Maitreya, had banished them from Eden), he must subject himself to the Dark Night of the Spirit.

Even though Jesus knew this initiation would come and must come, he could not foreknow the agony that would grip his soul. Suddenly he was completely cut off from the one he called Father. All he had to go on was his Christhood and the Presence of the I AM THAT I AM that he had internalized throughout that embodiment and all his prior embodiments on earth.

And therefore Jesus cried out: "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?"⁸ for even the Son of God could not anticipate the total soul abandonment he would experience on Good Friday at three o'clock and continuing until his resurrection at dawn on Easter Sunday.

The Great Law required that the Son of God, by the mantle of his Christhood, annihilate Death and Hell for his own. What the Lord did for us, we must do for others. "For the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister and to give his life a ransom for many."⁹ In his name let us minister to his own, and in his footsteps let us give our "life a ransom for many."

Further, in that Dark Night on the cross, Jesus, the Son of God, was obliged by cosmic law to hold the balance for all earth's evolutions, past, present and to come during the 2,150-year dispensation of the Piscean age, which began approximately at his birth. In conclusion, Jesus was the Wayshower to all sons and daughters of God who would come after him and submit themselves to the initiations of the crucifixion, the resurrection and the ascension as he did.

I Will Show You How to Have Courage:

I Will Show You How to Be Shepherds

So, beloved, strengthen yourself for the soul testings that will surely come. Mind the cycles of the hours, the days and the years. Mind the cycles of your astrology as you chart your stars on the Cosmic Clock. For you have many a challenge ahead ere you balance 100 percent of your karma and attain your immortality.

But your victory will be bittersweet if you leave behind billions of souls who, bereft of teachers such as yourselves, have no shepherds to turn to and who are without recourse to the Ascended Masters, whom they do not know and have never even heard of.

I tell you, every avatar experiences the anguish that comes from having to leave behind so many souls who have so many needs. Nevertheless, the Great Law requires that all must move onward and upward in the chain of hierarchy. But you who must yet tarry in the earth can indeed reach out to the millions in your prayers.

I say, first have the courage to be and then you will have the courage to be shepherds! I will show you how to have courage. And I will show you how to be shepherds. For I have been a shepherd in many lifetimes, caring for the sheep on the hillsides while praying to God to deliver me that I might bring deliverance to his own whom he entrusted to my care.

And in the midst of my implorings to the Godhead, I was often taken up out of the body into the

⁷Luke 22:42.

⁸Matt. 27:46; Mark 15:34.

⁹Mark 10:45.

heaven-world and escorted by angels to academies of the Spirit where, under the tutelage of the one who held the office of Maha Chohan before me, I qualified myself to wear the mantle of the Holy Spirit.

Claim Your Mantle!

Now you must qualify yourself for your personal calling in God. And as Jesus claimed his mantle, so you must claim your mantle, whatever that mantle is or shall be, and you must affirm that mantle with conviction: "The Spirit of the LORD GOD is upon me . . ."

Without that mantle, beloved - and, again, if you would have it, you must claim it - you are bereft, yes, bereft of the succor and the life-giving essences of God that are bestowed upon you only through the mantle. Therefore, I recommend that you commit to memory the words of Isaiah 61:1-3, read in part by Jesus in the synagogue at Nazareth:

The Spirit of the LORD GOD is upon me
Because the LORD hath anointed me to preach
good tidings unto the meek
He hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted
To proclaim liberty to the captives
And the opening of the prison to them
that are bound
To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD
And the day of vengeance of our God
To comfort all that mourn
To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion
To give unto them beauty for ashes
The oil of joy for mourning
The garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness
That they might be called trees of righteousness,
the planting of the LORD,
that he might be glorified.¹⁰

As Christ descended to earth, so the Spirit descended to earth. The Spirit was there from the genesis of worlds. And the Spirit shall be there in the dissolution of worlds. See to it that when the worlds enter the cycle of dissolution, beloved, you will have so established your identity in God that your soul will not be pulled into the vortex of worlds dissolving and souls disintegrating. Yes, see to it that you will have so garnered the sacred fire of being that you might preserve an identity in God!

Make It Your Goal to Qualify as a Chela, with a Capital C

At the edge of the vast Absaroka wilderness, you have raised up the tabernacle of the LORD and set up camp. "What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?"¹¹ No, not a reed but a rod of God, bearing the fierceness of God, who, at your call, shall strip you of all nonessentials and restore to you the beauty of your original Selfhood.

When you find an Ascended Master or an Archangel who is willing to take you on as a chela, honor him; for without him it is possible that you may not accomplish the mission God has called you to in this life.

Know, then, beloved, that that sponsorship should mean the world to you, for without a sponsor you are limited on your spiritual path. To qualify for sponsorship under an Ascended Master as a true Chela, with a capital C, ought to be the goal of every lightbearer on earth.

¹⁰Isa. 61:1-3; Luke 4:16-19.

¹¹Matt. 11:7.

And why is this not the goal of all?

It is because not all see. As the saying goes: "There are none so blind as those who will not see." The eyes of some of you are blinded. You do not see, beloved! And therefore you do not yearn for that which you do not see. Thus, I pierce your eyes with needle rays and I bathe them with the holy oil of the Second Ray and I soothe them with special unguents - that you might behold Reality!

Now open your eyes and behold the living God!

Open your eyes and behold the victory of your soul!

Open your eyes and look around you and recognize those who are Chelas with a capital C. Their tie to their sponsor is established through the pattern of the figure eight as the spiritual energies flow perpetually between the Master and the Chela, crisscrossing at the nexus of the figure eight. One who has this spiritual sponsorship or anticipates receiving it will surely not compromise his relationship to his sponsor by allowing human discord to come between him and the Master.

Therefore, understand that to the one who diligently qualifies himself to be a chela of an Ascended Master or an Archangel, the door of opportunity is always open. The question here is: What are the various levels of qualification that an aspiring chela must meet in order to earn his stripes?

Some who suppose they are qualified are not even ready for boot camp. For glaring reasons that should be obvious to them but are not, these students are not prepared to present themselves as chelas who can take the first steps under El Morya.

The Master K.H. once wrote to an aspiring chela, who was a student of Theosophy:

To accept any man as a chela does not depend on my personal will. It can only be the result of one's personal merit and exertions in that direction. Force any one of the "Masters" you may happen to choose; do good works in his name and for the love of mankind; be pure and resolute in the path of righteousness (as laid out in our rules); be honest and unselfish; forget your self but to remember the good of other people - and you will have forced that "Master" to accept you.¹²

I say, do not daydream about being a Master's chela. Wake up! There is far more to the process than simply declaring, "I am your chela, El Morya." For when you so say, El Morya will say to you, "Prove it! Prove it!" And that is when you enter the path of proving yourself to the Guru whom you would espouse.

Setbacks Do Not Equal Failure

And so, with all sincerity you strive to serve God and uphold your commitment to your would-be sponsor. But by and by you are tested and the soul testings get harder and the burden of your karma is heavy, and in the midst of your zeal you forget the promises you have made to your Guru-to-be.

Then the sinister force convinces you that you have "failed," even though you haven't failed at all. You have just experienced your first setback on the most difficult path and in the most rigorous disciplines to which you or anyone has ever willingly submitted himself.

But if you do not know this, you may be trapped by the sinister force into accepting its condemnation of you. And if you do accept its condemnation, you may say to yourself, "What's the use? I might as well go back to the world."

If you so allow your mind to be pulled by the undertow of the underworld, it will pull you this way and that. And the more its denizens have you in their grasp, the easier it is for the voices of the deep to convince you that you are not worthy to return to your calling in God.

So it is. So it is, beloved. How forgetful is the human mind! It is so forgetful that if you do not record in your journal the experiences you have had with God and his angels, with Ascended Masters

¹²Excerpt from Letter VII, by the Master K.H. (Koot Hoomi Lal Singh) to C. W. Leadbeater, in *Letters from the Masters of the Wisdom, First Series*, 2d ed. (Adyar, Madras, India: Theosophical Publishing House, 1923), pp. 32-33.

and Cosmic Beings in or out of the body or during sleep, you are likely to forget them.

You are likely to forget the messages we deliver to you. You are likely to forget what it feels like to be in this tabernacle in my aura in this moment. You are likely to dissipate the sublime energies of the Holy Spirit that I tuck in your heart and soul. And so when you are once again in the valleys of decision, you yearn to feel and imbibe the love elixir of the Holy Spirit.

Seriously, beloved, if the would-be chela cannot remember for a moment or a day a promise that he has made to God or a promise that God has made to him, then I say, what a pity! What a pity not to be able to repeat a mantra again and again, enflaming it with the love fires of one's heart, or not to be able to infuse the same sacred rituals day after day with renewed joy and enthusiasm instead of with the rote that some students allow themselves to fall into.

Wake Up! Reforge Your Links with My Heart

I say to all out of the depths of the ruby ray:

Wake up! Wake up! Wake up!

When you call upon me, beloved, I will answer. But if you have left off calling upon me for centuries, you may have to call upon me on your knees in fervent prayer a hundred times or more into the night. Yes, you may have to call upon me until you shall have reformed the links that once bound you to me but that you have since allowed to rust and crumble in the dust.

That one hundred times or more may be what it takes, beloved. And if you perceive this to be true, be willing, beloved, be willing. For I cannot help you if you are not ready, willing and able to make restitution for the karma you have made with me or with any part of life over the centuries of your forgetfulness of your first love and of the wonders of God's love.

You must forge chains of love and wisdom and bind them to your heart and mine. And when the chains you are forging reach my heart, you will know it and I will know it. For when you are truly one with my heart, I shall send forth such a flash of yellow lightning that you will know the illumination of which I have spoken earlier in my address.

This I can and shall give you when your chalice of wisdom is fully strengthened to receive it. Look forward to this initiation. Prepare for it. And when you receive it, accept it with all the love of your heart.

I AM the Maha Chohan. If I accept you as my chela, know that you will be pummeled and disciplined. Know also that at the conclusion of your course in this life, you shall rise from this plane of evolution having gained a mastery that is admirable. Yours shall be a mastery of Divine Love. And it shall be self-evident, for you shall see and know that many will hear your voice, many will follow in your footsteps and you shall lead them to the Holy Spirit.

I seal you now! I seal you! I seal you! I seal you!

Now receive that sealing in the forehead which I, the Maha Chohan, bestow upon you personally. And do not compromise the gift I give you by immediately engaging in some kind of criticism, condemnation, judgment or gossip.

Take hold of your thoughts! Take hold of your feelings! And bridle your words! For ye shall not pass into the kingdom of God if you do not correct your sloppy misuse of the spoken Word through the throat chakra.

I will give you a year from today. And when you return, return prepared. For I tell you, I have much to give you and initiations to transfer to you.

In the love of God, Be Victorious! - [36-second standing ovation]

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The eleven-day conference FREEDOM 1995: "Soul Evolution" was held June 24 through July 4, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by the Maha Chohan was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on June 26, 1995. During the service before the dictation, the Messenger read excerpts of teachings of the Maha Chohan delivered in dictations from June 1964 to August 1977. "Chorus of Angels" from Legend of Saint Elizabeth by Liszt was played as the meditation music before the dictation.

The June 26 dictations - the Maha Chohan, Paul the Venetian, Archangel Chamuel and Charity, and Elohim Heros and Amora - are available on both video-and audiocassette (includes the preceding service). Videocassette: 2 cassettes, total 2 hr. 37 min., \$20.90 plus \$3.50 postage and handling, GP95110P. Audiocassette: 3 cassettes, total 3 hr. 36 min., \$21.95 plus \$3.50 postage and handling, A95063P.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under the Maha Chohan's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Sections printed in bold italic type highlight fiats, mantras, affirmations, prayers and decrees that you can use in your daily decree sessions. The Messenger recommends that each week when you receive your Pearl of Wisdom, you type or write these out and place them in a special section in your decree book. The Messenger also encourages you to compose your own fiats and affirmations based on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters given in the Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 34

Beloved Paul the Venetian - August 6, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 34 - Beloved Paul the Venetian - August 6, 1995

FREEDOM 1995

SOUL EVOLUTION

A Fusion of Mind and Spirit

6

Walk in the Flame of Divine Love

A Remembering of Responsibilities

Most special friends of God, why has our Lord the Maha Chohan thus spoken?

It is because Divine Love is the greatest power in the universe. And therefore, the application of Divine Love by the devotee of Love requires the utmost discipline.

Each of the Seven Chohans, as well as their Lord, the Maha Chohan, opens to you a path of discipline that corresponds to the ray and chakra that that one represents.

You understand the precision of the white fire to be the foundation of architecture and the engineering feats that have been accomplished in ancient and modern civilizations. When the love fire intensifies from the powerful petal pink to the deep ruby and then is combined with this white fire of the Divine Mother, you have an energy that can transform worlds. But these twin powers, beloved - the ruby ray and the white fire of the Divine Mother - are the ones upon which most chelas stumble.

Thus, I would recommend that you take up the Love Meditations¹ recorded by the Messenger and her devoted staff. These prayers, affirmations and love songs are for the healing of the heart.

I have requested that the Messenger create audiotapes and CDs of these Meditations so that wherever you are you can enter the deep penetrating love and the fiery devotion you feel for God when you join in giving the calls and singing the songs. Beloved, as you give your loving devotion to God by this means, God sends his loving devotion to you with the message that he who would embody Love for a world must overcome all forces of anti-Love.

And I tell you, the forces of anti-Love have established their strongholds across the galaxies. They have turned their backs upon Almighty God and therefore they wander about seeking what souls they may devour,² stealing genes and other genetic material from human life. These forces also create

¹Love Meditations - Prayer, affirmation and music for the healing of the heart, 70-minute audiocassette, \$6.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, B95046P (includes booklet).

²I Pet. 5:8.

poisoned arrows of anti-Love.

Wherever Love is extolled and embodied, it is always under fierce attack. And so, many people in the earth know profound sorrow, for though they have loved deeply, they are not able to hold steady the cup of Divine Love. And, alas, the forces of anti-Love dash the cup from their lips before they can quaff Love's elixir.

If you would know the Maha Chohan as I know him, you must immediately go after the forces that would deny Divine Love and the white fire of the Divine Mother that is sealed in your base-of-the-spine chakra, strengthening you and transforming you day by day in preparation for your ascension.

As you raise up the sacred fire from the base to the crown chakra in your daily meditations and dynamic decrees, remember that you also activate this Kundalini fire by following the path of the ruby-ray cross under the Buddha of the Ruby Ray. This path is won through your daily sacrifice, surrender, selflessness and service. And it requires that you embrace the Divine Mother and offer her your devotion on behalf of all humanity as well as on behalf of those close to you whom she has entrusted to your care.

If you are victorious on this path, the day and the hour of your ascension will come, when the sacred fire shall rise on your spinal altar with an intensity so great as to almost overwhelm you. Your I AM Presence and Holy Christ Self shall then draw you up into the arms of everlasting Love and you shall make the transition from mortality to immortality.

And you shall hear the words of the Father: "Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things.³ Rise to the levels of the kingdom of God and let others follow in your wake!"

So the white fire, beloved! So the white fire is the fire of the Creation. All worlds are born through the white fire yet not without the complement of Divine Love.

It is interesting that the flag of the United States (as well as the flags of many other nations) bears the white and the red. So these "ribbons of interconnecting glory" in Old Glory, representing the thirteen original states, are a reminder to all initiates that the white fire and ruby ray are the ultimate keys to their God-mastery.

Now, beloved, while you are enjoying yourselves, protected as you are in this encampment in the wilderness, you are reinforced by the Messenger and one another and angels who keep their vigil in the Western Shamballa. Therefore take this opportunity to work with the white fire and the bija mantras to the Divine Mother. You may be surprised what empowerment she may transfer to you through your diligent practice.

Also take the opportunity during this conference to give the decrees of the Third Ray, the Love Ray, and to work with your invocations to the Hierarchy of the Ruby Ray. As you do so, be mindful that you will encounter opposition from the fallen angels. Observe how they cunningly wage war against Divine Love in all its forms. You see, the fallen angels must defeat Love (as well as the white fire of the Divine Mother), for if they do not, they themselves will crumble and fall apart.

The Heart of the Inner Retreat is a good place to experiment with the science of the spoken Word. Begin with the "Violet Fire and Tube of Light Decree," calls to Archangel Michael for protection, the "Heart, Head and Hand Decrees" and the violet flame for personal and planetary transmutation.

Having established this strong foundation, see what it is like to walk in the flame of Divine Love that you then invoke, braiding it with white fire. This begin to know, for it is the work of the adepts. It is what you are taught in the retreats of the Ascended Masters as your soul is escorted there out of the body night after night.

³Matt. 25:21, 23.

Why is so much schooling necessary?

Because you are retraining the mind, the heart, the soul, and the spirit, which have been trained in the wayward ways of generations of earth's civilization.

We are preparing you to enter the universities of the Spirit in golden age civilizations that exist in the etheric octave. Here you will learn how to meet the standards of the adepts so that when you return from the retreats and take up your daily responsibilities, you can contribute to the raising of the planetary consciousness. Thus when you are called by us, you may be chosen to be an example for others who would walk in your footsteps.

Being a devotee of God and determining to achieve a higher level of soul evolution in this life than you did in your last life is a worthy goal. So is balancing 100 percent of your karma. With the latter in mind, you have two choices: (1) to take your ascension when you have balanced 100 percent of your karma and then move on to service in higher octaves, or (2) to take the Bodhisattva vow to remain with earth's evolutions until they are free.

If your intent is to remain in embodiment only until you have balanced your karma and obeyed Jesus' injunction to "preach the kingdom to the lost sheep (i.e., souls) of the house of Israel, to heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead and cast out devils,"⁴ your choice is number one.

If you take the Bodhisattva vow, you may choose to tarry with mankind as an unascended master or, like the Bodhisattva Kuan Yin, to serve mankind as an Ascended Master. Either way, your choice is number two.

If you would remain and be the Bodhisattva, then know what rejoicing shall be unto you on your path of victory as you infuse earth's evolutions with your Spirit of Victory! Beloved, does not your soul yearn to be able to nurture the millions because you have submitted yourself to spiritual disciplines lifetime after lifetime and dedicated your temple to be the temple of God? [Congregation responds: "Yes."]

Do you not suffer when you find yourself unable to save a loved one who suddenly, seemingly without warning, passes from the screen of life? [Congregation responds: "Yes."]

So, beloved, this can change. All of this can change.

Please review your list of priorities daily. Ask yourself: "What is my first priority, second, third, fourth and fifth?" Those that are first and second one day might be fourth and fifth the next day.

I am the Chela of the Maha Chohan, in training to receive his mantle when he moves on to higher service. This promotion may be a long time in coming, for Alpha and Omega do not desire to change the seats of the Chohans and other Ascended Masters who have held key positions in the hierarchy of the Great White Brotherhood during the Piscean Age. For so many chelas on earth depend upon us in the configurations in which we are positioned.

Now then, beloved, if you would apprentice yourselves under me, choosing me as one of the two Chohans in addition to El Morya who will teach you and guide you on your path,⁵ I will then transmit to you what is appropriate for me to give you from the teachings of the Maha Chohan that he has given me on my soul journey with him through the ages.

I will call for reinforcements of cherubim of God to assist you, but the path of the Third Ray is not an easy one. It is one which, as our Lord has said, must be of a remembering - a remembering of God daily, a remembering of responsibilities.⁶

The Maha Chohan, his presence over me now and over you, transmits first a light, then a consciousness, then an individualized program of study for each one whom it shall please to take up the

⁴Matt. 10:6-8.

⁵Choosing three Chohans to apprentice under. See 1994 PoW, pp. 143, 323; and 1995 PoW, pp. 263, 285-87.

⁶A path of remembering God daily. See the Maha Chohan, June 26, 1995, pp. 366-68, this volume.

course our Lord offers him.

In addition, our Lord takes you on a “methodical” walk with God. It is a lesson in caring for each soul in a unique and personal way. And that caring leads you to secure the love essences of the angels which you may impart - indeed the love essences, the love essences. So many essences of love!

Are not the flower remedies⁷ the essences of love that have come through the floral offerings of the angels and elementals who render a service of healing to receptive souls under the direction of the Archangels and the Hierarchs of the Elements themselves?

Yes, so many essences of God in the flame of Divine Love!

When all of your adoration to God and your giving and receiving of love has filled your cup, realize that there is yet an infinite number of beautiful ways in which you can express Divine Love and human love at all levels to all evolutions.

Oh, how the world needs love!

Oh, how you need love! Is it not why you are here?

You come to the fount of Love. You come to the fount of white fire. You feel the love-fire of your heart and you trust - you trust in the love of God.

Now from within the precincts of your heart and mind, speak to our Lord the Maha Chohan. Pour into his cup your sorrows, your cares, your fears, your tremblings in the night. He has a great chalice. He will receive all that you would entrust to him and he will show you how to pass your burdens into the flame of the Holy Spirit. [Congregation prays.]

Beloved, great, great healing can come to you through your daily prayers to the Maha Chohan. Through your prayers, you have strengthened the “prayer loop” from your heart to his. See this loop as the love-tie that binds you together as one.

Know that at any hour or moment of the day or night you may call to the Maha Chohan and he will answer you. He will receive you and extend to you comfort and consolation, healing, divine direction and, above all, enlightenment.

Come, Holy Spirit, enlighten me! Let this be a mantra that you turn to when making decisions. For the Maha Chohan will always fill your worded chalice with the wisdom of his enlightenment. Give this mantra now with the Messenger.

[Congregation joins the Messenger in giving the mantra:]

Come, Holy Spirit, enlighten me!

Come, Holy Spirit, enlighten me!

Come, Holy Spirit, enlighten me!

Come, Holy Spirit, enlighten me!

Come, Holy Spirit, enlighten me!

Come, Holy Spirit, enlighten me!

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The eleven-day conference FREEDOM 1995: “Soul Evolution” was held June 24 through July 4, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Paul the Venetian

⁷See the teachings of Edward Bach, M.D., and F. J. Wheeler, M.D., in *The Bach Flower Remedies* (New Canaan, Conn.: Keats Publishing, 1979), available through Summit University Press, \$9.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, #3337P. See also Mechthild Scheffer, *Bach Flower Therapy: Theory and Practice*, trans. A. R. Meuss (Rochester, Vt.: Healing Arts Press, 1988), available through Summit University Press, \$10.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, #3320P.

was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet on June 26, 1995, following the dictation by the Maha Chohan. "Pie Jesu" from Requiem by Andrew Lloyd Webber was played as the meditation music before the dictation. The June 26 dictations - the Maha Chohan, Paul the Venetian, Archangel Chamuel and Charity, and Elohim Heros and Amora - are available on both video- and audiocassette (includes the preceding service). Videocassette: 2 cassettes, total 2 hr. 37 min., \$20.90 plus \$3.50 postage and handling, GP95110P. Audiocassette: 3 cassettes, total 3 hr. 36 min., \$21.95 plus \$3.50 postage and handling, A95063P.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Paul the Venetian's direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Chapter 35

Beloved Archangel Chamuel and Charity - August 13, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 35 - Beloved Archangel Chamuel and Charity - August 13, 1995

FREEDOM 1995

SOUL EVOLUTION

A Fusion of Mind and Spirit

7

A Fiery Mission:

The Scouring of Hell

Bolts of Blue Lightning into the Earth

Let the Lightning Flash Descend!

Hail, O children of the Great Central Sun!

We are Chamuel and Charity and we come draped in ruby fire! See that you are not singed by the ruby fire, but internalize it at will.

We come on a fiery mission. And we descend from the octave of the ruby ray into the heart of the earth at the level of the Heart of the Inner Retreat. And we descend thus far and no farther. For it is the children of the Sun and the sons and daughters of God who deserve the recompense! Know, then, the reward of the righteous (which is the joy of the life everlasting) versus the reward of the seed of the wicked (which is a certain fearful looking for of judgment¹).

Now I address you, 100,000 legions of angels of the ruby ray: Come with us this day! Come with us this day as we descend into the core of the pits of Death and Hell!

(Be seated, beloved chelas, as we go about our job.)

[Chant:]

I AM THAT I AM ELOHIM

I AM THAT I AM ELOHIM

I AM THAT I AM ELOHIM

Descend into the levels of Death and Hell! Bind the Adversary of the Woman and her seed! Bind the core opposition to every Manchild of God in the earth!

¹Heb. 10:26-31.

We, Chamuel and Charity, Archangels of the Third Ray, direct bolts of blue lightning! into the very pits of Death and Hell! And, beloved, this is, as you would call it, a blitzkrieg, for the enemies of the LORD have had no prior warning of our attack.

Therefore, we charge into the earth! We bind the foul spirits and demons and the archdeceivers! They are being bound now by the power of our legions of the ruby ray, reinforced and multiplied by the Five Dhyani Buddhas.

Therefore, let bolts of blue lightning descend into the earth!

Let there be a scouring of hell this day!

For you have heard at your Easter conference that Archangel Uriel and his legions are empowered to go through the earth for the binding of the fallen angels whose judgment is come, for their time is up.² In order for Archangel Uriel to accomplish this mission, beloved, and for us to accomplish the parallel mission that we are about, we must have your dynamic decrees that will confirm in the earth that which we support in the heavens.³

Yes, the good works that you do in the earth will resound in the heavens, and they will be mirrored by the heavens back into the earth. And therefore you will observe the oscillation whereby the fire of God descends and the fire of his sons and daughters ascends. Is this not reminiscent of nature's spectacular display in the aurora borealis?

Verily I say unto you:

Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven.

And whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.⁴

So, your presence in this tabernacle,⁵ beloved, as you carry on this work of the ruby ray throughout this conference, is of momentous import. For we desire the children of the Sun in the earth to know a surcease from the burdens that are upon them. And surely, in your calls to the Most High God and his hosts, you have given a recompense to those who mourn in the earth because they have not known their Bridegroom.

But you know your Bridegroom and you know who you are, you who have given your calls into the night and into the day. And if others wish to be counted among your ranks, welcome them to join you in your fervor of the ruby ray. And together be done with ceaseless conversation that saps you of your ruby-ray fire!

If you have built a momentum on the ruby ray in past lives, its fire is at your disposal today and you access it through the secret chamber of the heart. If you have not built a momentum on the ruby ray in past lives, its fire is not at your immediate disposal. You, then, will have to work hard on your ruby-ray decrees⁶ until you not only develop a momentum but also establish a reservoir of

²See Archangel Uriel, April 13, 1995, "The Ax Does Fall: We Deliver the Judgments of the Lord Christ," pp. 155-58, this volume. See also pp. 162-64, 168, 169, 170-73, 275-76.

³This work is ongoing and must be diligently pursued by Keepers of the Flame until the golden age of Aquarius has come into manifestation on earth.

⁴Matt. 18:18.

⁵FREEDOM 1995: "Soul Evolution" was held in a 100' x 250' "tabernacle," or tent, in the Heart of the Inner Retreat at the Royal Teton Ranch. The word tabernacle is from the Latin tabernaculum, or "tent." The tabernacle of the LORD (also called the "tent of the congregation") was the portable sanctuary constructed by the Israelites at God's behest to house the ark of the covenant as they moved from place to place in their 40 years of wandering in the wilderness (see Exod. 25-27).

⁶"Invocations to the Hierarchy of the Ruby Ray through the Messenger Elizabeth Clare Prophet" are printed in Prayers, Meditations and Dynamic Decrees for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness, Section 80.00. Following is a selection of recommended invocations for your ruby-ray decree work:

80.00 "To Consume the Cause and Core of Evil and the Death Entity Worldwide"

80.03 "For the Binding of the Black Magic Imprisoning Elemental Life"

80.13 "For a Staying Action of the LORD"

ruby fire in the secret chamber of your heart.

And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.⁷

I say to you, one and all, take this moment to kneel before the altar in this tabernacle and to meditate upon the image of the Buddha who resides in the secret chamber of your heart, tending the altar where the threefold flame pulsates its life-giving, life-sustaining properties.

Now call upon your Mighty I AM Presence to release to you, each one, from your Causal Body, what elements of the ruby ray you have garnered through the ages, even if they be ever so small. Then call upon the Buddha of the Ruby Ray to multiply your portion and pray that he will use your ruby fire to empower our angels to complete their work.

[Kneel and give calls to your I AM Presence and to the Buddha of the Ruby Ray.]

We implore you to do this now, for we do not desire to see fallen angels whose time is up remain in the earth for want of your call and our service! Let us join together, heaven and earth, to deliver the cities and neighborhoods of the atrocities committed by the fallen angels against the children of the Light. And let our fiats of soul freedom on behalf of the newborn, the adolescent and the young adult reverberate through the cosmos, worlds without end!

Now it is time once again for us to call down the power of bolts of blue lightning into the earth. And therefore we direct:

Bolts of blue lightning into the earth!

And you shall hear them. And you shall feel them. But if you would forego the direct experience of the action of the blue lightning, you have but to give us a sign and we shall bypass you until you are ready for it. I ask you, then, to prepare your chalices (i.e., chakras) to receive the power of the blue lightning.

Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra!

Bolts of blue lightning into the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the earth!

Let the Lightning Flash descend!

Let the Lightning Flash descend!

Let the Lightning Flash descend!

Release now the sacred fire of Ein Sof through the ten sefirot:

Keter, Hokmah, Binah, Hesed, Gevurah, Tiferet, Netzah, Hod, Yesod and Malkhut!⁸

82.09 "For the Violet Flame of Freedom upon Earth"

82.27 "Offering Our Attainment for the Balance of World Freedom and World Peace"

83.14 "Cosmic Accountability for the Fallen Ones" (a)

83.15 "Cosmic Accountability for the Fallen Ones" (b)

83.17 "Bind the Riptides of Death and Hell Pitted against the Children of the Light!"

You will also want to give decree 33.00, "The LORD's Judgment by the Ruby Ray through Archangel Chamuel and Charity," and "The LORD's Ritual of Exorcism." The Messenger recently gave the following instruction for giving "The LORD's Ritual of Exorcism": Give the entire decree (Step One and Step Two) one time through. Then repeat another 32 times the section titled "Invocation of the Presence of the Hierarchy of the Ruby Ray and the Great White Throne Judgment of the Ancient of Days."

⁷John 14: 13, 14.

⁸Ein Sof, the ten sefirot and the Lightning Flash. In the Jewish mystical tradition known as Kabbalah, the sefirot are the ten aspects of God's being that emanate from Ein Sof ("the Infinite"). The Kabbalists' diagram of the sefirot

Hercules and Amazonia: Flash bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth! Flash bolts of blue lightning into the pits of Death and Hell from the first to the thirty-third level!

Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker: Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me.⁹

So, legions of Light are binding the fallen angels and they are being taken from the earth, beloved, in answer to your calls. Thus by our joint clearance of the octaves of earth we have created a vacuum, and the vacuum must be filled!

This is a basic principle that you must always follow. Yes, the void created in battle must be quickly filled with Light lest it be filled again with Darkness. Call, then, to the legions of Light who follow in our wake to fill the vacuum with Light! Light! Light!

In order to provide all on earth who serve the Great White Brotherhood with the necessary tools to swiftly and effectively fill a vacuum with Light, the Messengers released the "Decree for the Great Cosmic Light" in 1962, Mighty Cosmos delivered his decree, "Mighty Cosmos' Secret Rays," in 1965, and the Goddess of Light released her "O Mighty Light" decree in 1966. Your application of the above decrees following your giving of "The Judgment Call" or "I Cast Out the Dweller-on-the-Threshold!" or "Reverse the Tide!" will multiply your efforts manifold and seal the Light you have called forth.

Jesus' teaching on the unclean spirit corroborates the principle that once you have created a void, you must fill it with Light "lest a worse thing come unto thee:"¹⁰

When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

Then he saith, "I will return into my house from whence I came out." And when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept and garnished.

Then goeth he and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.¹¹

Hercules and Amazonia: Flash bolts of blue lightning into the cause and core of all trafficking in drugs, which is condoned by governments and nations at the expense of the youth of the world!

Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Blaze the full power of Ein Sof through the mighty sefirot! Let the original blueprint of Adam Kadmon¹² be impressed upon every living soul of God!

is called the Tree of Life; it is a blueprint for the divine world and for our own bodies and souls. Some Kabbalists use the term "Lightning Flash" to describe the emanation of the sefirot or the continual descent of divine forces through the sefirot in a zigzag pattern like lightning. For information on Ein Sof and the ten sefirot, see Kabbalah: Key to Your Hidden Power, in 1992 Pearls of Wisdom, Books I-III. For information on the Lightning Flash, see Book I, pp. 83-86. (The 1992 Pearls of Wisdom, Books I and II, are \$24.95 each, #4146P, #4220P. Add \$3.50 for postage and handling for one book, or \$4.00 for both books. Book III will be available in 1996.)

⁹Isa. 45:11.

¹⁰John 5:14.

¹¹Matt. 12:43-45.

¹²In Kabbalah, Adam Kadmon ("Primordial Man") is the divine archetype of man and woman. Some Kabbalists teach that when the sefirot emanated from Ein Sof, they first took the form of Adam Kadmon. Adam Kadmon is androgynous; in him the male and female forces are in complete harmony and balance. He is the primordial image and likeness of God in which we were made. See Kabbalah: Key to Your Hidden Power, pp. 103-15, 122, in 1992

Now let the Messenger prepare to conduct the ceremony of soul retrieval.¹³ Let there be the preparation of hearts. Let there be a very careful preparation of hearts. Let there be a perpetual ritual of the heart.

Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra!

Purple fire, chemical ray of the Godhead, bring forth dissolution now of the records of the fallen angels! For they are being taken from the earth to the Court of the Sacred Fire on the God Star, Sirius, for their Final Judgment.

They are bound! And, beloved, in all of their pride, their ire, in all of their viciousness and their gnashing of teeth, they - yes, even they - must behold the majesty of the ruby-ray angels and the ruby-ray Buddhas and Bodhisattvas.

Bound they are! And the Lord God Almighty intervenes that the children of the Sun may have a respite from the burdens put upon them by the fallen angels for so long.

So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth.

It shall not return unto me void,

but it shall accomplish that which I please,

and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.¹⁴

Therefore, through our office in the heavenly hierarchy, invoke! invoke! invoke! "The LORD's Judgment by the Ruby Ray," and see how many burdens in the earth will be lifted from you!

Is it not well that we go to the source of Evil? Indeed it is! Therefore, let us descend to the thirty-third level of the astral plane. There we scour! There we bind! And as we go, you may call to untold legions of angels to rescue souls who have been bound for centuries in the grips of the fallen angels.

[Give calls to legions of angels while Archangel Chamuel and Charity and their hosts of angels engage in a fierce battle with the forces of Antichrist at all levels of Death and Hell.]

Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra!

Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra! Vajra!

Blaze the blue lightning from the Great Central Sun!

Blaze the blue lightning from the Great Central Sun!

Blaze the blue lightning from the Great Central Sun!

Bolts of blue lightning, descend into the pits of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning, descend into the pits of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning, descend into the pits of Death and Hell!

Blaze blue lightning from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun!

Blaze blue lightning from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun!

Blaze blue lightning from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun!

Blaze blue lightning from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun!

PoW, Book II.

¹³The Messenger conducted the ritual "Soul Retrieval: Fusing the Fragmented Parts of the Soul" on June 27, 1995. She also conducted it at the March 3, 1995 Ascension Service and on October 7, 1995, during the Harvest Class. See also El Morya, January 1, 1995, "Take a Stand for Truth: Fusing the Fragmented Parts of the Soul," pp. 81-82, 85-87, this volume; and Gautama Buddha, May 14, 1995, "A Rescue Mission," p. 208, this volume.

¹⁴Isa. 55:11.

Blaze blue lightning from the heart of God in the Great Central Sun!

Mighty crystal spheres! Mighty crystal spheres!

Mighty crystal spheres! Mighty crystal spheres!

Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter!

Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter!

Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter!

Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter!

Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter!

Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter! Shatter!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of the earth!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning into the heart of Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning!

Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!

Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!
Bolts of blue lightning! Bind the fallen angels in Death and Hell!

Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee. . . . Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee. And the light shall shine upon thy ways.¹⁵

Blessed hearts, inasmuch as you are in the earth, you have the authority from God to deliver a decree, in God's name and by the power of his spoken Word, that shall transform the world and all who live thereupon. And when the powers of heaven receive that call, they answer you. Again you see, that which you do in the earth is mirrored in the heavens and determines what comes forth out of the heavens to bless you.

There is a reciprocal interchange between heaven and earth over the figure-eight flow that God sustains between himself and his own. But the figure-eight flow from your heart to the heart of heaven is stopped when you cease to make the calls for the binding of the evils of the earth. And therefore your energies stagnate and you find yourself in a holding pattern.

Most of the people of earth do not understand this teaching: they do not see what their prayers can do, what their fiats can do as they cycle to God and he sends multiple blessings to them in return over the figure-eight flow. Yet you see this teaching, you know it, you understand it. And because you understand it, you can comprehend that there could be - and that, in fact, there is actually taking place today - a shake-up in the bowels of the earth as has not come to pass since the flood of Noah and the sinking of Atlantis.

Again I say unto you: That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.¹⁶

So know, beloved, that all over the world the sons and daughters of God are on the march! And those who have worked with us to liberate the souls of humanity whose good karma has allowed them to be liberated today, are one with you, whether they be in this movement or on other paths. And many are one with you in the etheric octave.

Therefore, let us continue our exercises in the science of the spoken Word. For all the powers of heaven are with us to reinforce our fiats in these moments.

Now I ask you to stand and give "The Judgment Call" to Almighty God, imploring him to take, during this conference, every last fallen angel whose time is up and who therefore must be removed from the earth by the call of those in embodiment and be taken to the Temple of Divine Justice or to the Court of the Sacred Fire.

The Judgment Call

"They Shall Not Pass!" by Jesus Christ
In the Name of the I AM THAT I AM,

¹⁵Job 22: 27, 28.

¹⁶Matt. 18: 19.

I invoke the Electronic Presence of Jesus Christ:
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
By the authority of the cosmic cross of white fire
it shall be:
That all that is directed against the Christ
within me, within the holy innocents,
within our beloved Messengers,
within every son and daughter of God ...
Is now turned back
by the authority of Alpha and Omega,
by the authority of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ,
by the authority of Saint Germain!
I AM THAT I AM within the center of this temple
and I declare in the fullness of
the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood:
That those who, then, practice the black arts
against the children of the Light ...
Are now bound by the hosts of the LORD,
Do now receive the judgment of the Lord Christ
within me, within Jesus
and within every Ascended Master,
Do now receive, then, the full return -
multiplied by the energy of the Cosmic Christ -
of their nefarious deeds which they have practiced
since the very incarnation of the Word!
Lo, I AM a Son of God!
Lo, I AM a Flame of God!
Lo, I stand upon the Rock of the living Word
And I declare with Jesus, the living Son of God:
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
They shall not pass!
ELOHIM ELOHIM ELOHIM

[Give this decree thirty-six times daily for one week and note the alchemy of change for the better in your life.]

And in full Faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full Power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

[Recite the "And in full Faith" ending joyfully and powerfully five times.]

In my name shall they cast out devils, they shall speak with new tongues, they shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them.¹⁷

Sons and daughters of God, truly you are being perfected in the Law, and we are grateful for the release of Light you have delivered to us through your fervent and soul-filled decrees. So know that

¹⁷Mark 16:17, 18.

in this hour our legions have accomplished an aeon of scouring out, so to speak, of the deep places of the earth.

We, Chamuel and Charity, shall continue our self-appointed task. And as you intertwine your decrees with our service, we shall seize, pin and bind the souls of all reprobate ones who must be bound in this hour and removed from the earth. We shall continue this labor of Divine Love until all are taken to the Court of the Sacred Fire who must stand trial before the Twenty-Four Elders and be judged, every man according to his work.¹⁸

Your calls to the hierarchs of the ruby ray, the action of your decrees to Astrea and your untiring devotion to violet-fire transmutation serve you well. And they also serve us well, for they turn the tide for us in the battle we are now waging against the forces of anti-Love. And thereby layers upon layers of records in the earth are being literally erased, including those of the hate and hate creation that the fallen angels have directed, ever since their fall from grace, at the lightbearers.

Therefore at this moment our legions of Light, who have positioned themselves in cosmic formation from the bottomless pit¹⁹ to the Great Central Sun, rest from the toil of their labors and stand at attention. In this moment, beloved, they bow before the Light of your hearts. May you bow before the Light of their wondrous hearts.

They resume their work, and I shall report to you at the conclusion of this conference what has been accomplished, so below, as Above.

In your liberal giving of your decrees, you have cleared the way so that we might deposit in your heart chalices the number of drops of the ruby ray that we have prescribed for you individually. So powerful is the ruby ray that we transfer it to you by the drop. All receive their portion now.

Guard the flame. And guard the flame of the heart. It is the ultimate weapon against the dark ones. But if you misuse it, you, then, will take upon yourself the karma of its misuse. A word to the wise, the loving and the pure in heart is always sufficient.

With all the love of our hearts, we bless and seal you in the light of the ruby ray.

The victory is to the self-proclaimed victors!

- [28-second standing ovation]

These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you and that your joy might be full.²⁰

This dictation by Archangel Chamuel and Charity was delivered by the Messenger, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on June 26, 1995. The Messenger recommends that you read this Pearl aloud, from beginning to end, giving the decrees and fiats in full voice, with the full love and fervor of your heart. This is such a powerful exercise that you may want to repeat it every day of the week that you receive this Pearl - or even every day of the rest of your life.

¹⁸For teaching on the Court of the Sacred Fire, the Four and Twenty Elders and the Final Judgment (Rev. 4; 5; 7:9-17; 11:15-19; 14:1-3; 19:1-6; 20:11-15; 22:1, 3), see Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, "Jesus' Teaching on the Judgment and Salvation," in *The Lost Teachings of Jesus II*, pp. 375-89 (hardbound book and trade paperback). Or pocketbook edition: Book 4, pp. 100-118. (Hardbound, \$21.95, #2077P; trade paperback, \$16.95, #2076P; pocketbook, \$5.99, #2160P. Add \$3.50 for postage and handling for the hardbound, or \$2.50 for either the trade paperback or the pocketbook.)

¹⁹Bottomless pit. Rev. 9:1-12; 11:7; 17:8; 20:1-3.

²⁰John 15:11.

Chapter 36

Beloved Padma Sambhava - August 20, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 36 - Beloved Padma Sambhava - August 20, 1995

HARVEST CLASS 1995

Padma Sambhava

A Cornucopia of Ascended Masters' Teachings

The Call Compels the Answer

1

God Is Just: All Will Receive Their Just Reward

I receive you unto my heart, beloved.

I receive you in the innermost chamber of the heart.

Know that it is the Lord of the World, Gautama Buddha, who does keep the vigil of the threefold flame in the secret chamber of your heart. As you retire, then, to that chamber for meditation and prayer, remember to give obeisance to the beloved Gautama Buddha. He is the sponsor of worlds untold and of our service to all life on planet earth.

I represent Gautama Buddha to you, beloved, for I am the Lotus-Born One who stepped forth in the lineage of the Buddhas to found Tibetan Buddhism in the eighth century.¹ And I also represent Jesus Christ to you, for I give you the initiations of your Christhood.

Do you think it odd that an Eastern Guru should teach you, a Western chela, the path of Jesus Christ? I, for one, do not. For, you see, through your training and initiations under me, I bring you along on the path of chelaship to the place where it would be unthinkable for you, under any circumstances, to be an offense to your Lord.²

You have been tested again and again under the most trying circumstances and you have passed your tests. What's more, by your own initiative in the pursuit of your self-mastery over the five poi-

¹For a biographical sketch of Padma Sambhava, see 1988 PoW, Book II, p. 544 n. 2; 1994 PoW, p. 535 n. 2.

²On being an offense to the Lord. Jesus once said to Peter: "Get thee behind me, Satan! Thou art an offense unto me, for thou savourest not the things that be of God but those that be of men." (See Matt. 16:21-23; Mark 8:31-33.) Jesus also said to his disciples: "Woe unto the world because of offenses! for it must needs be that offenses come; but woe to that man by whom the offense cometh! Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire." (See Matt. 18:7-9; Mark 9:43-48.)

sons and your internalization of the golden threads of the five wisdoms,³ you are actively conquering self. And therefore, by your free will you have predetermined that you will not offend the Holy One of God.

I come to strip you of your rough edges, to pummel you and to bring you to the very center of the sweetness of the Buddhic flame. So, beloved, keep on the way of the gentleness and the compassion of the Buddhas, and when you shall have concluded this course, you will walk and talk with the Master Jesus. He will take you to his Sacred Heart and exalt you in the very center of being.

Jesus said to his disciples, “Why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?”⁴ Let his disciples of today know that many continue to cry, “Lord, Lord,” professing to love him, to know him and to be a Christian, but their actions belie their words.

Beloved, there is more to the discipline of being a Christian than crying, “Lord, Lord.” You must be able to continually keep the flame of your emergent Christhood and to live according to God’s will. As Jesus said:

Not every one that saith unto me, “Lord, Lord,” shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Many will say to me in [the] day [of judgment], “Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?”

And then will I profess unto them, “I never knew you. Depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”⁵

Now, I ask you to call to me that you might be made whole at all levels of your being so that in that wholeness you might sit at your Lord’s feet and neither offend him nor be offended in him.⁶

And I remind you of your vow to the Lord Jesus Christ and to your Holy Christ Self to tend and balance the threefold flame of Life that pulsates as the unfed flame on the altar of your heart. In order for you to keep this vow, you must bring the three plumes - the blue, yellow and pink - into balance while remaining God-centered in the white fire core that is the foundation of the threefold flame.

Then, when you have steadfastly mastered the technique of tending and balancing the threefold flame in your own temple, you may volunteer to assist all who love the LORD their God to tend and balance their threefold flames until they are able to tend and keep them for themselves.

Mirror in Your Heart the Rays of Helios and Vesta

This evening I would speak to you of magnifying the Infinite One even as you pursue wholeness within yourself. I suggest that you conquer the land as you conquer self, hiking in these hills, ascending Maitreya Mountain and Electric Peak and other mountains that challenge you.

As you go, I bid you take a mirror in hand and turn it toward the sun of this solar system, ensouled by Helios and Vesta. Receive the rays hitting the mirror and reflect them back to the sun as you send the fire of your heart to Helios and Vesta by intonation of the Word, by mantra.

Know that the rays of the sun reflected in the mirror come to you directly from the heart of Helios and Vesta. Now take the mirror and, by your focus on the Mind of God within you, direct the needlelike rays it has captured from the heart of the sun into the cause and core of cesspools of darkness in the earth.

³The five poisons and the five wisdoms. According to the teachings of Tibetan Buddhism, there are five poisons that are of ultimate danger to the soul’s spiritual progress. These are antidoted by the five wisdoms of the Five Dhyani Buddhas. See pp. 20 n. 3, 316, this volume.

⁴Luke 6:46.

⁵Matt. 7:21-23.

⁶“Blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me” (Matt. 11:6; Luke 7:23). See also Matt. 13:53-58; 15:7-14; Mark 6:1-5; John 6:53-66.

When you receive the rays from the center of this solar system, you can also direct them into infinity and contemplate the following as you do: There is potentially no ending to that reflection. Likewise, there is no ending to the patterns of your thought waves, for of a truth they reach other systems of worlds and the farthest stars through the antahkarana of the Mind of God, which creates the tie that binds all sons and daughters of God with one another.

Infinity moves on. And you, too, may move on with it as you recognize that God's infinite rays of light are a part of you. For all rays and all sons and daughters of God hail from the one Source.

As many Scouts know, the light of the sun, when focused through a magnifying glass or reflected in a concave mirror, can be used to ignite a campfire. So let the light of your I AM Presence reflected in the mirror of your soul ignite the sacred fire of your heart. For all of you could use a greater fire of the heart!

Just so, you can hang a mirror around your neck at the level of the heart and face it toward the Chart of Your Divine Self, knowing that as you offer your devotions to God, your Mighty I AM Presence beams rays of love, wisdom and power right back to you! This is a reciprocal process that takes place between your soul and the sun of your soul. It is the dance not of the hours but of the moments occupied by sunbeams perpetually warming the chambers of the heart.

When you recite your decrees in the fervor of your heart's love for God, mirroring in your heart the rays of Helios and Vesta, you send back to them, multiplied countless times over, the power of your decrees. Try this with the mantras you have been taught to give to the Father-Mother of this solar system, such as the following:

Mantra to Helios and Vesta

Helios and Vesta!
Helios and Vesta!
Helios and Vesta!
Let the Light flow into my being!
Let the Light expand
in the center of my heart!
Let the Light expand
in the center of the earth!
And let the earth be transformed
into the New Day! [Recite three times.]

Salutation to the Sun of God

O mighty Presence of God, I AM,
in and behind the Sun:
I welcome thy Light,
which floods all the earth,
into my life, into my mind,
into my spirit, into my soul.
Radiate and blaze forth thy Light!
Break the bonds of darkness and superstition!
Charge me with the great clearness
of thy white fire radiance!
I AM thy child, and each day I shall become
more of thy manifestation!⁷ [Recite three times.]

⁷We give the "Mantra to Helios and Vesta" to strengthen the contact of our hearts with the heart of Helios and Vesta, the Father-Mother God of this solar system. The "Salutation to the Sun of God" is given by devotees before they commence their daily yoga asanas. Both mantras may be recited at dawn and at dusk.

It is also well to look at a mirror as the mirror of one's soul and then to take a soul reading of oneself.

How does one look at one's soul?

It takes practice, but it can be done. One looks first at the light of the eye and then at the gaze of one's countenance. Then one must look beyond the flesh to the aura and to the seed of light that lights up one's temple and one's eternal being as it merges with the dimensionless cosmos.

Know yourself! Measure yourself as best you can so that when the angel of Revelation 11 comes to measure you, you will measure up to the standards of the angels called of God to measure the mankind of earth even as they measure the sons and daughters of God.

This initiation must come to all, as spoken of by John:

“And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, ‘Rise and measure the temple of God and the altar and them that worship therein.’”⁸

As we enter the age of Aquarius, the measuring of souls is extended from those who worship in the temple to all of humanity. This measuring of the tribes of the earth is imminent. Therefore, let each one ready himself to give an accounting of his works before the Lords of Karma.

In preparation for this universal spiritual event that will not leave a single one untouched, Jesus admonished us in his Sermon on the Mount that we must look within and self-correct lest we judge another and in so doing bring God's judgment upon ourselves:

And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, “Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye,” and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.⁹

And let us not omit Jesus' succinct commandment:

“Judge not that ye be not judged!”¹⁰

Only by daily polishing the mirror of self can you see and cast out the beam in your own eye. This you must learn to do. The story is told of how Socrates would often wear a mirror around his neck. When his disciples would become angry at him, they would see their own reflection and be reminded that whatever they found fault with in their teacher was merely the reflection of their own attitude.

The Scottish poet Robert Burns once wrote: “Oh wad some power the giftie gie us to see oursels as ithers see us!”¹¹ Whether or not you have the gift to see yourself as others see you, know that you can and should engage in self-examination. The key is to do so without entertaining one shred of self-condemnation or self-judgment. Know this, beloved.

Create an Arc of Light between You and Your Sun Parents

You can empower yourself by mirroring God within your soul. Entering into the path of bhakti yoga, the path of personal devotion to the Guru, is one way to do this. As you give your devotions, bow to your Gurus as they appear before you in your mind's eye and spare not your undying gratitude to Helios and Vesta and to the God and Goddess Meru for sponsoring your lifestream on the path

⁸Rev. 11:1.

⁹Matt. 7:3-5.

¹⁰Matt. 7:1, 2.

¹¹“Oh would that some power would give us the gift / To see ourselves as others see us!” Robert Burns, “To a Louse,” stanza 8, lines 1-2.

of the Sun.

Let this practice, which makes perfect, be for you the extending of the light of your heart in a filigree thread that makes a direct line from your heart to the heart of Helios and Vesta. Follow this line of your heart, visualize it, meditate on it and realize that you can know the moment when you have made contact with the heart of Helios and Vesta.

Be aware of that moment and of the pulsation of the ray from your heart as it returns to you, charged with the love of your Father-Mother God. Now guard the flow and keep the filigree thread intact so that the currents of the sun may continue to flow to you.

Do not go a day without engaging in this interchange whereby you give yourself to Helios and Vesta and they give themselves to you on the return current of their love. In a sense, you become Helios and Vesta and they become you. This is a cosmic interchange of energies between God and man. It follows the pattern of the figure eight, whereby at the nexus you enter infinity.

When you achieve this oneness with Helios and Vesta and you sustain it by reciting their mantras and singing to the Great Central Sun,¹² you will live within the corona of the sun, as it were, here below. You will feel the momentum of the corona building and you will perceive that there is an arc of light between you and your Sun Parents so powerful that you may never again be disconnected from Helios and Vesta unless you willfully disconnect yourself. But you must call upon God Harmony, who, together with Serapis Bey, keeps the flame of Harmony on the six o'clock line of your Cosmic Clock, that you might maintain harmony in your relationship to Helios and Vesta.

As you send love missiles from your heart to Helios and Vesta, there is a strengthening of the bond between you and them - a tightening. There is a securing of your oneness with the Father-Mother Light of this solar system until you discover (after weeks and sometimes months and years of maintaining this ritual) that God multiplies his Light magnificently in you through the very spiritual/physical rays of the sun and that you, in turn, multiply the presence of Helios and Vesta about you here below.

The Nations Are Angry!

Let us, then, move on in this hour to the subject of the nations. The nations are angry! The people are angry! They are angry over nothing and everything, beloved. They are angry over the deaths in Bosnia and Croatia. They are angry one with another - Eastern Orthodox Serbs, Roman Catholic Croats and Bosnian Muslims.¹³

¹²Sustain your oneness with Helios and Vesta by singing to the Sun these songs from Church Universal and Triumphant Book of Hymns and Songs, Section XV (songs 579-587):

579 "Aspiration of the Soul's Soaring Sunward" by Vesta

580 "Hymn to the Sun" by Helios

581 "The New Day" by Vesta

582 "Ho, All That Thirst! The Call of the Sun Mother" by Vesta

584 "Beloved Helios and Vesta"

585 "Great Central Sun"

587 "Adoration to the Great Central Sun"

¹³Update on Bosnia. In July 1995, Serb forces in Bosnia seized two United Nations "safe areas," Srebrenica and Zepa. They intensified their siege of a third, Bihac, and attacked towns in northwestern Bosnia and Croatia. The Serbs expelled tens of thousands of Muslim women, children and old men and massacred or held captive many thousands of fighting-age Muslim men. Croats and Muslims then joined forces in northwestern Bosnia to liberate Bihac and seized a number of Bosnian towns from Serb control. Croat troops also reclaimed the Krajina region. They sent 150,000 Serbs fleeing and committed their share of atrocities. In October 1995, Muslims, Croats and Serbs agreed to a cease-fire and on November 1, peace talks began in Dayton, Ohio. On November 4, 1995, CNN News reported: "An independent research group says the United States could have prevented the Serb takeover of the Bosnian 'safe haven' of Srebrenica. The British-American Security Information Council says U.S. intelligence agencies intercepted Bosnian Serb military communications about the July attack but did not notify NATO or the United Nations. . . . The group says the U.S. took no action because it didn't want to jeopardize peace initiatives. The State Department is refusing comment."

Know that anger is fueled from subterranean levels of the psyche deep within the unconscious mind. And when people conclude that there is a righteous cause that justifies anger, they allow their anger to ignite anytime, anywhere.

The strife and the division within the Balkans will not stop, beloved, unless you, the Keepers of the Flame, stop it. And the principal weapon we have given you to accomplish this feat - and indeed it will be a feat if you succeed - is the decree for the binding of the dweller-on-the-threshold.

If you really want to make a difference in the situation in the Balkans, give the call for the binding of the dweller-on-the-threshold of the warring factions and especially of the political and military leaders who continue to prolong the war.

Anger must be consumed! And the source of anger in the momentum of Martian energies¹⁴ must be consumed with its cause and core. The people are not up to the challenge, beloved. They would rather vent their anger than control it or consume it with calls to the sacred fire offered in the name of their Mighty I AM Presence. For the most part, they do not have the spiritual path that you have; yet many seek this path, knowing not what they seek.

When you open your heart to Helios and Vesta, you open your heart to every Lightbearer on earth, which, in turn, will help them to find this path. So do this, beloved.

The tribes of the earth are indeed angry. There is anger everywhere. Study it nation by nation. See the burdens of Japan. See the burdens guru Shoko Asahara and his group, Aum Shinrikyo, have put upon that nation in their attempts to get even with the system and with society. See the burdens they have put upon the people in their nerve-gas attacks in the subway cars of Tokyo.¹⁵ They have formed a strange cult, bowing to Buddha yet having no heart for his children.

How people fool themselves into believing that they are on a spiritual path! Some who are of the dark side do not even admit to themselves that they are of the dark side. And their leaders continue to tell them that they are serving a good cause and that for the sake of this good cause they may commit the crime of murder. But the ends do not justify the means.

Let There Be an Understanding of Justice

Crimes are being committed all over the world in the name of justice. People want justice, and yet they do not understand how justice is meted out.

Justice is meted out portion by portion by the beloved Lady Master Portia, together with Saint Germain. Often it is meted out only through the violet flame, as mercy's resolution of the injustices of the world. For the victims of injustice have no other recourse but the violet flame.

Let there be an understanding of justice and the true and righteous judgments of the Lord, beloved. We judge not. Every man is his own judge, for when he sees the record of his lifestream, he cannot deny his own injustices. The Holy Christ Self of each one sits in the seat of judgment as the advocate of the soul; yet it is the soul who stands before the bar, i.e., before the Lords of Karma. And in conjunction with their verdict, she herself declares the rightness or wrongness of her cause.

Remember the words of the apostle Paul: "God is not mocked. For whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap."¹⁶ Trust in Divine Justice and be not dismayed before the passing scenes of injustice! injustice! injustice! For you shall see far worse acts of injustice in the earth in the coming months and years for you to be dismayed about, beloved. Let the balm of Gilead heal the divisions within the psyche of all.

I, Padma Sambhava, have come with healing. I come with healing but especially do I come for the

¹⁴Martian energies. See 1992 PoW, p. 661 n. 1; and 1995 PoW, p. 38 n. 4.

¹⁵Shoko Asahara, leader of the Japanese religious cult Aum Shinrikyo, or Supreme Truth, has been charged with murder and with masterminding the March 20, 1995 nerve-gas attack on several Tokyo subway cars that killed 12 and made 5,500 ill. One hundred and sixty-two of Asahara's followers have also been charged in the case.

¹⁶Gal. 6:7.

healing of souls. This can go only so far. In order for the complete healing of nations and peoples to take place and for those of varying ethnic backgrounds to accept one another as brethren, there must be something more. And that something more must be illumination - Cosmic Christ illumination!

Illumination is the call of the Masters, the call they sent forth from the Heart of the Inner Retreat this summer. Without illumination there shall be darkness and backbiting and killing and murder, and injustices shall be heaped upon injustices.

Do not be concerned about the events of recent days, beloved - specifically the verdict reached by the jury in the O. J. Simpson trial¹⁷ and the events following. Be concerned, rather, that you do not defile the living Christ in anyone, that you do not defile that Christ within yourself. Come to the point of Christ-centeredness in the heart and know that there is no true resolution but the resolution of the heart that is one with the heart of God.

The jury may think they have resolved matters because of certain evidence or lack of certain evidence. But can the courts of the world mete out Divine Justice?

I tell you nay! Divine Justice shall come forth in its time and in its season. In the meantime, you must bring to all people understanding in place of misunderstanding. You must bring to them enlightenment and a profound love. There is nothing else you can do, beloved, for the jury has spoken.

Attempts have been made - and will continue to be made - to fracture the nation. The crack in the Liberty Bell was a prophecy of these fractures. You can bind up the brokenhearted, and therefore you must bind up the brokenhearted. But, above all, you must leave Divine Justice to God.

I ask you to set a standard for yourself this weekend whereby you determine to take a stand for Life, for Light, for Truth, for Justice, for Mercy. Call for the violet flame to consume the cause, effect, record and memory of the scenes of the O. J. Simpson trial, which have been engraved upon the minds of the people. And remember, for the most part, it is only when a man or a woman stands trial before the Lords of Karma that he or she receives a sentence that is unqualifiedly just.

Is there true justice in the earth, beloved?

Indeed there is, but it is sparse. For if people do not carry the flame of justice in their hearts, how can they apply the rules of justice in their courts, in their judicial systems, in their daily lives, in their governments, in their households?

It is up to the father and the mother to set the example for the child of what is justice and what is mercy, what is correct and what is incorrect as a standard of moral conduct. When parents do this, they will open the way for all people to be enlightened. Let them come to an awareness that there is an everlasting life and that karma descends not according to man's time or the judgments of juries but according to God's time and God's judgments - God's time and God's judgments, beloved.

Rise above the O. J. Simpson Trial!

Now rise above all that has transpired over the last nine months, for you must! For the Lords of Karma are counting on you, one and all - new students of today and yesterday and students of a thousand years. Recognize that you must saturate America with the violet flame and that enlightenment must come to all her people. For true brotherhood must return lest the breach between races and peoples become so great that they can no longer understand one another even though they speak the same language.

I urge you, then, to call for the violet flame to consume your reaction to the verdict in the O. J. Simpson trial, whether it be positive or negative. Once again, I ask you to rise above the human

¹⁷On October 3, 1995, at the conclusion of a highly publicized nine-month trial, sports star Orenthal James Simpson was acquitted of two counts of murder. Simpson had been tried for the June 12, 1994 murders of Nicole Brown Simpson, his former wife, and her friend Ronald Goldman.

dilemma of “right” and “wrong.”

For this night legions of angels will escort you and the spiritually enlightened people of this planet to the Halls of Justice at the Royal Teton Retreat, where the Lords of Karma are in session. There you will be shown the urgent necessity for the world’s religions - especially Christianity, Judaism and Islam - to incorporate the doctrines of karma and reincarnation into their theology. Without the knowledge of these two doctrines, the people are minus the foundational pillars of the temple.

When you have an understanding of karma, beloved, you can truly be at peace in any circumstance and say: “I know not what is the karma of the players in this drama. I know only that God is just and that there is no injustice anywhere in the universe. And yet justice is meted out in justice’s time.” And this is the resolution that all must come to.

Those who recognize the law of karma and reincarnation can find solace in the ultimate justice of God, no matter what they think of the verdict in the O. J. Simpson trial. Do you see, beloved? If we trust in God and understand that ultimately there is no injustice anywhere in the universe, we then must accept that justice will be meted out on behalf of all players in this dreadful scene, this dreadful scene.

So then, beloved, if we believe that God is just and God is merciful, and we do, then it is up to us to preach his justice and his mercy to the nations, as we have called upon you to do. There is no reason for people to be angry against God. For our God is a just God and all will receive their just reward.

If you set the example, millions of people on earth, subconsciously reading your auras as you gather on the mountain for this retreat, will say: “The elect of God have understood. They have cast the cause, effect, record and memory of this entire trial into the violet flame. Therefore, we shall also be liberated. We shall also enter into his gates with thanksgiving.¹⁸ And we shall know our God as the elect know him. And we shall be humble and we shall accept his righteous judgments.”

Ignite the Violet Flame for the

Balancing of the Karma of This Year

Beloved, if from now through the first of January, you set an example that all might follow, igniting the violet flame for the balancing of the remaining karma of 1995, you will render an unparalleled service on behalf of millions of people who are greatly burdened by the increasing weight of karma that descends upon them year upon year.

Some seem not to notice that their burden gets heavier day by day and year by year. Others note it well. Some have had such heavy karmic burdens that they have passed from the screen of life by the very weight of a karma that they knew not how to transmute because they did not know of the science of transmutation by the violet flame.

I think that many of you remember that the first day of the year 1995 was a heavy day - heavy for the weight of world karma that descended. The Messenger remembers it well and has noted that the entire year has followed suit - often only because Keepers of the Flame around the world have not made it their duty to transmute by fierce violet-flame decrees the day-to-day burdens of the karma of the planet but have allowed them to pile up.

Blessed ones, therefore I tell you, if you who are the elect of God will elect to give violet-flame decrees as often as you can and will make it a priority over other activities, you will see that the karma of this year will be consumed. And if you and many others will work even harder with your violet-flame decrees, you can, in addition, transmute the unbalanced karma of previous years.

I tell you, this is the easy way. If you do not espouse it as I have suggested, you will find a greater heaviness descending upon you on the first of the year 1996 than descended upon you on the first of

¹⁸Ps. 100:4.

the year 1995.

When an avalanche descends, it is too late to clean it up! Those who know the will of God and his law understand that they can turn the avalanche back, driving it up the mountain and transmuting it before it covers the villages below.

See this, beloved. There is a time when energies are in flux and when you who understand alchemy can apply Saint Germain's nine steps of precipitation¹⁹ and avert much disaster and much darkness in the earth. The Great White Brotherhood is counting on the souls who have reincarnated for thousands of years and who know well what they must do in this hour to effect world transmutation, for they have seen it all again and again.

Yes, the Lords of Karma are counting on you, beloved. For if you, the fiery-hearted ones, do not intercede on behalf of the children of earth, then the karma will continue to mount in mountains of debris and effluvia, and the strife and division in the Balkans will continue. And the street gangs, led by both boys and girls, will become more violent. For the youths who have joined them have been disenfranchised. They have not been taught as they ought to have been. They do not have the skills to earn a day's wage. They do not even know how to read or write, having been pushed through the system, never having been God-taught.

Do Not Think That Montana Is Spared Social Unrest

Things will get worse, beloved! I tell you, do not be so naive as to think that social unrest will just go away or that more gangs will not spring up in Montana and elsewhere. Blessed ones, do not think that anyone is spared. Have not teens and others already desecrated your shrine of Saint Anthony and desecrated your land with hate signs,²⁰ having had religious bigotry taught to them by their parents against the Church and against a way of life?

Have some of you not been physically threatened and even shot at? Have you not received bomb threats, obscene phone calls and hate mail? Have you not had a cross burned on your property?

No, these things are not coming to Montana - they are already here! You have heard of the persecution of the Jews in Billings.²¹ Such hatred has affected many towns and cities in this state and will only mushroom without the intercession of all of you and the many whom you will teach how to give the judgment calls and the decree for the binding of the dweller-on-the-threshold.

That dweller-on-the-threshold is loose and running wild in many, many souls of young people

¹⁹Nine steps to precipitation. See Saint Germain On Alchemy, Book One, pp. 49-50, 57-58 (\$ 6.99 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, #1835P); and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, May 28, 1986, "Saint Germain On Alchemy," available on both video- and audiocassette: 2 videocassettes, 3 hr. 38 min. (\$39.95 plus \$3.50 postage and handling), V8607-0P; or 3 audiocassettes, 4 hr. 16 min. (\$21.95 plus \$3.50 postage and handling), S86096P.

²⁰Hate signs, desecration of the shrine of Saint Anthony. Since Church Universal and Triumphant bought the Royal Teton Ranch in 1981, vandals have repeatedly defaced property belonging to the Church and its local members. Some incidents have been limited to anti-Church graffiti on signs, dumpsters and car bumpers. Others have involved the smashing of phone-connection boxes, windows and windshields. During the peak fire season in 1994, someone placed and set fire to a 10-foot-high cross just outside Church headquarters. A few individuals have physically threatened and even shot at Church members. (See "Signs of Hatred," "The Wages of Hate" and "Mixed Messages," in the April/May 1995 issue of the Royal Teton Ranch News; and "Man Pleads Guilty to Hate Crime," in the August/September 1995 issue of the RTR News.) In August, a 14-year-old boy disfigured and carved anti-C.U.T. graffiti on a newly installed statue of Saint Anthony of Padua at a shrine located on property where several Church members live. Two days later the same boy set fire to the gazebo that houses the statue. (See "Dark Pilgrimage," in the August/September 1995 issue of the RTR News.)

²¹Wave of hateful acts directed against Jews in Billings, Montana. Periodically since 1992, fliers bearing anti-Semitic messages have been circulated in downtown Billings. For years, Jews in Billings have been harassed with derogatory phone calls, hostile notes and threats to their lives. Jewish homes and other properties have been defaced with graffiti and attacked with stones and gunfire. In December 1993, thousands of non-Jewish Billings residents took a united stand against anti-Semitism and were able to curb the escalating violence. (See Roger Rosenblatt, "Their Finest Minute," in The New York Times Magazine, July 3, 1994; and Greg McCracken, "Hate Graffiti 'an Insult to Community,'" in The Billings Gazette, October 29, 1994.)

across America. And you have heard of those who, if they are not godless, are about to lose their God-flame. For want of spiritual teachers! Yes, for want of spiritual teachers! And the nations of the earth are appalled at what is going on in this country.

Be Watchmen on the Wall of the Nation:

You Individually Will Make the Difference

Therefore, beloved, in closing, I ask you to be watchmen on the wall of the nation and to recognize that certain harmful activities must be stopped.

Be mindful! Be mindful! You who deal directly with teens and those children who are not able to make it through high school (for they do not have the skills to move on in dignity), I ask you to enter the mainstream of America and restore this nation to the place where the capstone of the pyramid may once again raise up the American civilization and especially the children.

I commend you for your service. I ask you to accelerate and not forget, not forget, beloved, that it is you individually, through your I AM Presence, who will make the difference as to whether or not the people of this nation will come together at a new level, self-transcending, moving into an etherealization of consciousness whereby they might bring heaven to earth. This is your calling. This is your job.

I bow to the Light within you and I ask you to pray without ceasing for the souls of Tibetans slaughtered by Chinese Communists in the Tibetan holocaust.²²

In the name Jesus Christ, I seal you.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day conference Padma Sambhava: The Call Compels the Answer was held October 5 through 9, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. The opening dictation, by Padma Sambhava, was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Friday, October 6, 1995. Before the dictation, the Messenger read Luke 11:37-12:15 (Jesus’ denunciation of the Pharisees and lawyers) and Luke 12:16-32 (the parable of the rich fool). “Gat in Jhap Taal and Teen Taal” from Raga Gorakh Kalyan was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation. The Messenger’s reading and Padma Sambhava’s dictation are available on audiocassette along with the dictation by Lanello, which followed: 2 cassettes, total 2 hr. 40 min., \$14.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, A95091P.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Padma Sambhava’s direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

²²Since the Communist Chinese invasion of Tibet in 1950, at least 1.2 million Tibetans have been killed or starved to death by the Chinese. See lectures by Elizabeth Clare Prophet, January 4, 1988, “The Abdication of America’s Destiny,” Part 2, in 1988 PoW, Book I, pp. 185-88; and July 5, 1989, “The Attack on the Sangha of the Buddha,” on two 90-min. audiocassettes, B89102-3, \$15.00 plus \$2.50 postage and handling. See also 1988 PoW, Book I, pp. 58, 59, 62 n. 5, 94 n. 7.

Chapter 37

Beloved Lanello - August 27, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 37 - Beloved Lanello - August 27, 1995

HARVEST CLASS 1995

Padma Sambhava

A Cornucopia of Ascended Masters' Teachings

The Call Compels the Answer

2

I Am Sent to Father You and to Mother You

When You Want Something Enough, You Will Have It

I have been sent by the Solar Logoi to father you and to mother you. For the Solar Logoi have observed your souls and they have sent me to your side. If you will receive me, then, I will gladly play this role in your lives.

You see, my sons and daughters, I can more quickly bring about the alchemy of change in your lives than you can. This I can do for you and more if you will embrace me as Father and Mother and allow me to join you in your own alchemy of becoming Father and Mother to your inner child and ultimately to the world's children.

Although other Ascended Masters are fully capable of parenting you, it is my proximity to you in these final decades of the century - wherein I have walked and talked with you on the road of life, discussing with you the immediate challenges we face together - that binds us together on this quest for wholeness through your soul's oneness with the Father-Mother God.

Yes, beloved, I have been called to father you and to mother you because I am very close to your hearts. And I have known suffering as you have known suffering. Therefore we have much in common.

Remember, many things can change quickly by the alchemy of fervent prayer. Prayer is always an alchemy. Your prayers are an alchemy between your soul and your Mighty I AM Presence, mediated by your Holy Christ Self and the Holy Spirit.

Just so is the divine decree and the science of the spoken Word. Just so is the fiat and the mantra. And each time you engage in the practice of the science of the spoken Word in joy and in love, sending forth your decrees out into the universe, there is a corresponding alchemy of change in your own being.

Write often to me and to the Lords of Karma. Ask for dispensations when you need them, and do not be surprised when you receive them.

If you have been on the Path for many years, renew your vows of chelaship in a letter you direct to the Karmic Board. You may address your letter personally to the Goddess of Liberty, the spokesman for the Karmic Board, or to any or all of the eight members, namely:

the Great Divine Director on the First Ray,
the Goddess of Liberty on the Second Ray,
the Ascended Lady Master Nada on the Third Ray,
the Elohim Cyclopea on the Fourth Ray,
Pallas Athena, Goddess of Truth, on the Fifth Ray,
Portia, Goddess of Justice, on the Sixth Ray,
Kuan Yin, Goddess of Mercy, on the Seventh Ray,
Vairochana, a Dhyani Buddha, recently appointed
as the eighth member, representing the Eighth Ray.

In addition, give decree 7.29, "Great Karmic Board," nine times daily until the alchemy of your requested dispensation is fully manifest in the physical octave. If your request is not lawful, this will be made clear to you in the outplaying of events. You can always write again to me and to the Lords of Karma. Trust in God's alchemy - and, as the saying goes, "If at first you don't succeed, try, try again!"

I hold you, one and all, in my arms. I embrace the universe of your being. I come, then, to heal and to erase, but not entirely. I would exonerate you in the role you yourself have played in the denial of your soul and your heart and in the denial of your Holy Christ Self. But this I cannot do until you are willing to exonerate yourself.

This will take time and hard work, but you can do it, beloved. You can and you must correct those things that only you can correct. For you have built a flawed structure, and the only thing you can do is to tear it down and build again.

Was not Milarepa continually building and tearing down houses? For Marpa, his Guru, demanded excellence and ultimately exacted from Milarepa that excellence. When Marpa accepted Milarepa as a pupil, he warned him: "If I impart to thee the Truth, it will entirely depend upon thine own perseverance and energy whether thou attainest Liberation in one lifetime or not."¹

Over time Marpa asked Milarepa to build four houses, each time directing him, after the house was well under construction, to fully or partially tear it down. When Milarepa brought to Marpa's attention his cracked and bruised hands and legs and the large oozing sores on his back, Marpa said: "... If thou art really in search of the Truth, do not boast so about thy services, but continue waiting patiently and working steadily till thy building task is entirely finished."²

Milarepa said of this incident, "Considering within myself that such was the wish of my Guru, I felt that I must go on and do as commanded. I therefore took up my loads and carried them in front of me now, and thus went about the work."³ He later realized, "It was because of my having committed such terribly wicked deeds in the earlier part of my life that now I had to suffer such excruciating and indescribable tortures at the very outset of my search for a Faith and Doctrine to

¹W. Y. Evans-Wentz, ed., *Tibet's Great Yogi Milarepa: A Biography from the Tibetan*, trans. Lama Kazi Dawa-Samdup, 2d ed. (1951; reprint, New York: Oxford University Press, Galaxy Books, 1976), p. 91. (Available through Summit University Press, \$12.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, #696P.) The passages quoted from this book in this Pearl are in Milarepa's own words, recorded by his disciple Rechung-Dorje-Tagpa. See also "The Path of the Bodhisattva: The Guru-Chela Relationship - Marpa and Milarepa," a lecture by Elizabeth Clare Prophet, available on audiocassette (3 cassettes, total 4 hr. 30 min., \$21.95 plus \$3.50 postage and handling, A88142P.)

²Evans-Wentz, ed., *Tibet's Great Yogi Milarepa*, p. 105.

³Ibid., pp. 105-6.

emancipate me.”⁴

When Milarepa had passed his initiations, Marpa explained to him: “My son, I knew thee to be a worthy shishya [disciple] from the very first. . . . And it was with a view to cleansing thee from thy sins that I had thee to work so hard upon the four houses. The houses themselves symbolize . . . the four types of action, each house representing one of the four, namely, the peaceful, the powerful, the fascinating, and the stern, respectively.

“I purposely wanted to fill thy heart with bitter repentance and sorrow, verging on despair, by turning thee out ignominiously. And thou, for having borne all those trials with patience and meekness, without the least change in thy faith in me, shalt have, as the result, disciples full of faith, energy, intelligence, and kind compassion, endowed from the first with the qualifications essential to worthy shishyas.”⁵

Be reminded of the yogi, beloved. Be reminded that if you desire enough to get out of the cage of self, you will get out of it and you will transcend yourself!

Did not Milarepa sit in a cave in obedience to his Guru? Did he not become green from eating nettles and yet would not budge from his cave until he received the key to his victory? When you want something enough, beloved, you will have it.

Therefore, Padma Sambhava and I come to you. And we remind you of the teaching that your call compels our answer. If your call is a weak little call, halfhearted, you will get a weak little answer, halfhearted.

But if, with all the fervor of your heart and mind and being, you cry out to God and to the Great White Brotherhood on behalf of those who are suffering in the earth and you offer powerful invocations as you walk up and down in the night, beloved - if you do this daily with the intensity that you would offer to God if, for instance, you held your dying child in your arms and were pleading for his life, you will establish such a tie with the heart of the Godhead that no lawful prayer you offer for the rest of your life will be denied you!

And the intensity of God’s power that will be given to you in return shall be enough to literally move mountains of your karma and open the way for resolution through your Holy Christ Self and God Harmony, that great Cosmic Being who ensouls the harmony of God. This great being once said: “Harmony conveys the power to man to put all of the pieces of the puzzle into order and naturalness. Harmony becomes the means of self-discovery.”⁶

We are compelled to answer the righteous call of every soul on earth. If a call is a selfish call, intertwined with self-interest, we cannot intervene. But where souls have daily kept up the transmutation of their karma by good works, sacrificial service and their violet-flame decrees, have knelt in prayer at their bedside before retiring and called upon the law of forgiveness, washing the slate clean in preparation for the morrow - there we can intervene. Where these rituals and rules of the Path are kept, the soul gradually observes elements of her self-mastery coming to the fore.

If you are diligent in these rituals, beloved, your soul will have a clean slate to write on each morning. Your angel will deliver to you the karma of that day and, according to your decree momentum, you may be able to transmute it by exhortations to the violet flame within a short time span. The time will vary from individual to individual, depending on the history of the lifestream and that one’s devotion to God in this life and in all past lives.

Above all, do not cheat yourself out of having enough time to abundantly transmute the burdens

⁴Ibid., p. 128.

⁵Ibid., pp. 133, 134-35.

⁶God Harmony, June 21, 1970. God Harmony’s dictation is available on 4-audiocassette album Only Mark 11. Order 90-min. cassette B85122P (\$7.50 plus \$2.50 postage and handling) or entire album, total 6 hr. (\$29.95 plus \$3.50 postage and handling, A85121P).

of your day and of your yesterdays. The morrow will bring its own burdens. As Jesus said, "Sufficient unto the day is the evil [i.e, the karma] thereof."⁷

The predawn and early morning hours are your special time for communion with the sun and the Sun behind the sun. When you have established a strong tie to the Great Central Sun through the heart of Alpha and Omega, the Sun will consume records of karma if your heart is ready.

I speak to you, then, desirous that you should know my Presence near you as Father and as Mother. I desire you to know that, although you may have experienced abandonment by your parents or by this one or that one, heaven has not abandoned you and it never will. Remember the words of the Psalmist: "When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up."⁸

Take care, then, that you do not abandon heaven. For heaven will restore you to wholeness. And I, as a representative of heaven, will ease your burdens and bring about the healing of your inner pain. Work with me, beloved. Work with me.

Often you attempt to neutralize the pain but, in reality, you are not processing it and unwittingly you push it back, beneath the surface of your conscious awareness, plowing it under again and again.

What will become of you, beloved, if you continue in this vein? Well, I will tell you. One day all of your anger and all of your hurt may come to the surface but you may not be in God-control of it. And you may erupt like a Vesuvius! And that which surfaces may be too much for you to handle all at once. Yes, that which erupts from within you may cause mental derangement, serious illness or compromises of the body and the soul.

This is why you must not neglect to deal with your karma each day. And I say, not only your karma with others but the karma you may have made with your own four lower bodies, the karma you may have made by the misuse of your chakras or the threefold flame or the secret chamber of your heart, or the karma you may have made by denying your Holy Christ Self.

Yes, I am saying you can have karma with yourself for something you have done to yourself that is not lawful in the eyes of God. Now is the time for you to see this. Now is the time to be gentle with yourself, to take care of the babe of self and bring it back to that point of trust which it perhaps lost even before you were born.

I come to father all children. I called upon Saint Germain after he spoke at the summer conference saying that in the past month he had held upon his knee every child in the world.⁹ And I asked him if I might assist him in caring for and healing these children. And Saint Germain received me and graciously allowed me to join him in this service. Therefore, I in turn invite you to join me in this service on behalf of Saint Germain and the children of the world.

Now then, as God has granted me the opportunity to serve and save not only the children but all life, I come first to those of the highest levels of spirituality. For if we in our bands cannot heal those who are on the spiritual path and are prime candidates for the saving not only of this world but of systems of worlds, then how can we possibly reach those of lesser understanding and little self-knowledge? And how can we bring them to a point of spiritual/psychological resolution through the love of our hearts, which we offer to any and all souls upon earth who will receive us?

I pray that my own will receive me. And when I speak of my own, I include all who have been my students throughout the world, those whom I have tutored in the mysteries of God and who have been with me during the long centuries of our striving with the flesh. I pray that you will not sidestep me but that you will know the deep love of my Father heart and my Mother heart.

⁷Matt. 6:34.

⁸Ps. 27:10.

⁹"I have held every single child on planet earth in the past month on my lap." Saint Germain, July 4, 1995. Dictation available on audiocassette (also includes the July 4 dictations by Godfre and Lotus, the Goddess of Liberty, El Morya, and Archangel Chamuel): 2 cassettes, total 2 hr. 54 min. (\$15.00 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, B95087P, B95088P).

All of us know what it means to have pain and to have had it over prolonged periods as we wrestled with fallen angels and our own dweller-on-the-threshold. Shall we be pressed down because of it? Shall we lose our joy? Shall we lose our verve and forget that God will wipe away all tears from our eyes?¹⁰ I say a resounding no!

Even so, it is necessary for you to contemplate the journeying of your soul again and again through the valley of the shadow of death. Indeed, you must return to the scenes of past lives where you have succumbed to death or received an unjust death. For only you can clear those records, and this you must do by violet-flame transmutation through your Mighty I AM Presence.

Yes, beloved, you must travel through the labyrinth of your unconscious mind and you must fill the passageways with a brilliant light that banishes centuries of despair - all the while refusing to allow your members to be divided. It is the boulders of your pride that must be split! Yes, cleave them by the lightning of the Mind of God!

At the slightest suggestion of division within your four lower bodies or your soul, call to Almighty God to mend every flaw. Call to him! Call again and again with super tenacity until your only burdens are light and gladness. Rejoice! For he has healed the burdens that have divided your members. At last you see your way through. Yes, you see your way through to eternal life!

Seeing is understanding why you were what you were in past centuries and why you can be what you will to be today. We cannot take from you the burdens of your karma or your psychology. For you must build with your own building blocks "stately mansions" for your soul. You must self-realize the individual you desire to be, whom God ordained to ultimately be a world saviour.

This day, then, can be a day of celebration, if you will accept it. Celebrate that there is not only a Father-Mother God somewhere on the other side of the galaxy in the Great Central Sun, so to speak, but that there is also the presence of the Father-Mother God in me. Therefore I, too, may place the cloak of the Father-Mother God around you and hold you.

As you release your burden and give it to me, I will take it from you. And as I take it, I will replace your benighted state with an illumined state, and I will reveal to you many past incarnations.

I will show you how you yourself, in a rash moment, might have made a heavy karma which you now deeply regret. And that heavy karma might have already returned to you through the genes of succeeding generations and ultimately through your parents in this life. You may have been born in this life for the very reason that you needed to balance this karma.

It is well nigh impossible - except in extraordinary circumstances such as a direct encounter with an ascended or unascended master - for you to know all of the weavings of your soul patterns as well as the ramifications of your experiences down through the ages that have made you the person you are today.

You see, a part of you, beloved, but not all of you (now ponder what I am saying) has come to the fore in each life that you have lived that you might fulfill a particular attainment, thus enabling you to balance the maximum karma possible. This has indeed been an extension of mercy and justice to your soul by the gracious ones who make up the Karmic Board.

This is an awesome thought, beloved! It also reveals why, try as you may, there are times when you cannot access from your own Causal Body the talents you have perfected over many lifetimes. The block may be a karma so pressing to your soul that you are not at liberty to pursue your talents until that karma has been balanced and the energies redeemed by sacrificial service and the violet flame.

Because you have little or no recollection of the specifics that led you to make the karma of thousands of years ago that now overwhelms you, you must trust in the LORD, your Mighty I AM

¹⁰Rev. 7:17; 21:4.

Presence, and “lean not to thine own understanding.” Yes, “in all thy ways acknowledge him and he shall direct thy paths.”¹¹ For, of a truth, you have no way to revisit those places of long ago where you took a wrong turn in the road, even though you are now back on the straight and narrow way and desire to atone for past errors.

Therefore you must deal with what you do know about yourself. And when you deal with that, God will direct his light rays into the buried issues of which you have no memory. Only the scars upon your soul remind you of a distant pain that you are now ready to stand, face and conquer.

This Community is a joyful Community! Why? Because the joy that is in you is the joy of your Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. And it was and is his desire that the fullness of that joy be sustained by you. Without that joy, beloved, you cannot conquer self and the world and its injustices, nor can you turn back the tides of karma or the upheavals in the earth body and in your very own heart.

But when you are in the perpetual joy of your Lord, your very being becomes a tuning fork and all the world is righted by the sound of the multitudes rejoicing in their Saviour. Remember his words: “. . . That my joy might remain in you and that your joy might be full.”¹²

I am in the Presence of my Lord, and I bring my Presence to you for the same reason that Padma Sambhava has anchored his Presence here and in your consecrated hearts. For we share the same concerns as to the importunate events that could very well outplay themselves before the end of the year and continuing into 1996.

Take these months, then, to deal with the unresolved issues in your households that you might then be free to deal with the issues troubling the planetary household. Above all, do not allow a sudden turn of events to throw you or your nations. For as it has been said already, the nations are angry. And not only the nations but the people one by one.

This is a time to resolve many issues that you have allowed to fester. Yes, purge your four lower bodies and your soul so that you may truly know a joy abounding on New Year’s Eve and so that you will start 1996 with a clean slate, without the smears and smudges of the world’s karma on that slate. And this will come to pass, I promise you, if you shall have directed your violet-flame decrees into the cause and core of all personal and planetary schisms.

I place my mantle upon every chela of the will of God. And as I do so, you instantly know that it has weight. It is a weight of responsibility which, if you are willing to bear it, will increase your capability in your chosen field of service to life.

You see, if you would in honor wear a mantle of the Great White Brotherhood, you must bear its weight. If you would have the authority to challenge demons, then you must also bear the weight of having that authority.

Day by day you will change if you take on God’s burdens on earth. And you will note the alchemy of change in your world, and it will be a change for the better. And so, when you think the way is hard and the burdens of life are too hard to bear, remember the comforting words of Jesus:

Come unto me, all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

Take my yoke upon you and learn of me, for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.¹³

I say, let not one chela judge another chela! For you do not know when a brother or a sister that you criticize may have volunteered to carry your karma because he or she saw that your burden was too hard to bear.

¹¹Prov. 3:5, 6.

¹²John 15:11.

¹³Matt. 11:28-30.

Go forth from this place tonight with a promise to God that henceforth you will “judge not that ye be not judged.”¹⁴ Do not surrender your Christ-discrimination, but keep your own counsel.

Know, then, that you are increasing in your ability to discern the spirits and to try the spirits to see whether they are of God.¹⁵ When you accurately discern the spirits, you will not be fooled. Therefore, noncondemnation is the key, but this does not mean that you should not discriminate Good and Evil and Light and Darkness.

Go forth, beloved, prepared to meet the next challenge and the next, for all challenges, without exception, are carefully designed for your soul’s specific needs on the Path. Life does not stand still, and the alchemy of change is the order of the day. Since you are not standing still, I would recommend that you climb the mountain of being and conquer it!

I AM Lanello. I rock you in the cradle of my heart and thereby I bring to you an all-consuming, all-dissolving love. Let us work together and see the beauty of your True Self emerge and, with it, your ability to conquer worlds within and without.

I, too, seal you in the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit and the Divine Mother. I seal you in the Sacred Heart of Jesus Christ, whom we serve - Padma and I.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day conference Padma Sambhava: The Call Compels the Answer was held October 5 through 9, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by beloved Lanello was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Friday, October 6, 1995. “Gat in Jhap Taal and Teen Taal” from Raga Gorakh Kalyan was played as the meditation music before the dictation. Lanello’s dictation is available on audiocassette along with Padma Sambhava’s dictation and the preceding service: 2 cassettes, total 2 hr. 40 min., \$14.95 plus \$2.50 postage and handling, A95091P.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Lanello’s direction.]

¹⁴Matt. 7:1-3; Luke 6:37.

¹⁵I Cor. 12:1, 8-10; I John 4:1-3.

Chapter 38

Beloved Jesus Christ - September 3, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 38 - Beloved Jesus Christ - September 3, 1995

HARVEST CLASS 1995

Padma Sambhava

A Cornucopia of Ascended Masters' Teachings

The Call Compels the Answer

3

“I Have Desired to Be Remembered by You”

I have desired to be remembered by you. I have desired that you might sense my presence within your heart, knowing that I am there with you. And I would know the communion of your soul with my own when she is fused unto my Sacred Heart.

To that end, I would speak to you, beloved, of certain events surrounding my crucifixion and my resurrection.

Sometime after I emerged from the sepulcher, I joined two disciples on the road to Emmaus but they did not recognize me, as the scriptures record. And they constrained me to tarry with them and so I went into the village with them.

As I sat at meat with them, I took bread and blessed it and broke it and gave it to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew me. And I, having already expounded unto them all the scriptures having to do with my mission and crucifixion, withdrew from them “out of their sight”.⁰

As you know, at the Last Supper, prior to my crucifixion, I also took bread and gave thanks to my heavenly Father and to my Guru, Lord Maitreya, for the initiation of the crucifixion that they would shortly set before me. Having thus prayed, I did break a loaf of bread, representing the whole loaf of my body, and I said: “Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you. This do in remembrance of me.”

And when the disciples and I had supped, I took the cup and again gave thanks to my heavenly Father and to my Guru, Lord Maitreya, and gave it to the twelve. Then I commanded them to drink the full cup of my sorrows and the full cup of my joy, saying:

“Drink ye all of it. For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. This do ye, as often as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.”¹

By this twofold ritual, I inaugurated the sacrament of Holy Communion. And I commanded

⁰Luke 24:13-35.

¹“This is my Body. . . . This is my Blood.” Matt. 26:26-29; Mark 14:22-25; Luke 22:14-20; I Cor. 11:23-25.

the twelve and all who would receive me through their witness to institute this sacrament unto the fulfillment of the age of Pisces and the fullness of their Christhood.

Knowing that the Father had given all things into my hands and that I was come from God and would go to God (even as you have come from God and will go to God), I rose from supper and laid aside my garments and took a towel and wrapped it around myself. Then I poured water into a basin and washed my disciples' feet and dried them with the towel.

But when I came to Simon Peter he said, "Lord, are you going to wash my feet?" And I said to him, "You do not understand what I am doing and why I am doing it, but one day you will know what I have done for you and you will rejoice in me."

But the impetuous Peter said, "You will never wash my feet!" Whereupon I answered, "If you do not allow me to wash your feet, you will have no part with me in the resurrection."

For, as I further explained to him, the ritual of the Master washing the disciple's feet was an ancient custom. In so doing, the Master was initiating the disciple to come up higher on the initiatic ladder. It signified that the Master had washed his disciple's understanding.

In this case, I, as their Master, had come to do just that and more: I had come to take upon myself the burden and the yoke of a portion of each disciple's karma.

Now Peter understood and he said to me, "Lord, not only my feet but also my hands and my head."² And so I completed the ritual. And Peter and the rest recognized the empowerment that I had conveyed to them in the ritual of the washing of their feet. This empowerment would be with them long after I had departed from Palestine, even unto the hour of their ascension.

In my concluding prayer at the Last Supper, I called to Sanat Kumara, Gautama Buddha and Lord Maitreya for the blessing of my disciples and the other seventy, of all who had been called and of all who would answer the call. It was a passing of the torch, the transfer of a mantle, if you will.

Ere the Piscean Age Concludes,

Claim the Mantle of Your Christhood!

As I did inaugurate the Piscean age, so Saint Germain has inaugurated the Aquarian age. The conclusion of each 2,150-year age spells the completion of a cycle. You are reaching that place, beloved, where you must embody the full power of God released in the age of Pisces in order that you might embody the full power of God to be released in the age of Aquarius.

Yes, the rough places of the spirit must be made plain and every valley of consciousness must be exalted.³

Beloved, I rise within you this day, as I am one with your Holy Christ Self. And as I fan the fires of your threefold flame, I draw up those fires by the breath of the Holy Spirit. In this Spirit Most Holy, I encourage you to accept the calling and the mantle of a Christ.

I have spoken of this before,⁴ and I have commanded you to claim the mantle of your Christhood. And ye know so well in your hearts that the day must come when your Christhood should appear, for are ye not the light of the world? a city that is set on a hill that cannot be hid? And ye also know well that men do not "light a candle and put it under a bushel⁵ but on a candlestick, and it giveth light unto all that are in the house."⁶

²John 13:1-15.

³Isaiah 40:4; Luke 3:5.

⁴The Call to Christhood. See Jesus Christ, 1984 PoW, Book II, pp. 528-34; 1987 PoW, pp. 269-72, 577-82; 1988 PoW, Book I, pp. 290-98; 1989 PoW, p. 774; 1990 PoW, pp. 617, 622; 1991 PoW, pp. 120, 121; 1992 PoW, Book I, pp. 231-32, Book III, pp. 743-44.

⁵a container that can hold a bushel

⁶Matt. 5:14-16.

In the same manner, may you allow your Christhood to shine brightly, ready to dispense love. For thereby you shall not be moved from your Christ-centeredness but you will make fervent calls to me for the violet-flame transmutation of persecution and of the hate crimes that have been committed against our Community.

Have the Courage to Endure Persecution

It is one thing to quietly take your ascension, having balanced 51 percent of your karma and having rendered sacrificial service to life. It is quite another to have the courage, while working toward that ascension, to let your Light (i.e., your Christhood) shine, knowing that when you so let it shine, “men shall revile you and persecute you and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely for my sake.”⁷

Remember, beloved, it is not you that they hate: it is the Light (my Light), which you embody, that they hate. Thus, you can “rejoice and be exceeding glad, for great is your reward in heaven; for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.”⁸

Blessed ones, if you do not allow yourselves to be persecuted for my Light that is within you, then how can you expect to fulfill your Christhood? Indeed, one’s Christhood can be measured by the intensity of persecution that is leveled against one.

Understand, beloved, that those who avoid persecution and think that life is meant to be just “wonderful! wonderful! wonderful!” have not even touched the hem of my garment.

But no matter how great the persecution you may face, you must not allow depression to enter your life for any reason. For you see, beloved, depression presses in upon your chakras and then they become concave instead of convex. And this is not the state in which they were intended to be. So understand this, beloved. The petals of your chakras must be strong and at the peak of their flowering as you radiate to all life through them the qualities of the seven chakras and the eighth.

When your chakras are strong, the corresponding physical organs will also be strong and vice versa. And you therefore will be able to transmute by the combined energies of your newfound spiritual/physical strength the darkness of your universe, replacing it with the lightness of your own God-free being.

When your mind and being are centered in your spiritual disciplines, you can deal with any verbal put-down, a sky blackened with a thousand poisoned arrows all directed at you, or the calumny of a million false witnesses.

Yes! You can be the Lord’s avenging angel who will nullify all of these and more. For in your balanced state, as you occupy both the Spirit and Matter universes, you will be invincible.

I say, remember my Love for you. Remember my Love and that two thousand years ago I asked the Father that the Love wherewith he had loved me might be in you, and I in you:

Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are. . . .

Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word; that they all may be one, as thou, Father, art in me and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

I in them and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me and hast loved them as thou hast loved me.⁹

⁷Matt. 5:11.

⁸Matt. 5:12.

⁹John 17: 11, 20-26.

Know the Rules of the Path

When you are burdened, do not automatically jump to the conclusion that it is because you have done something wrong and that therefore the Christ in you is not shining. This may be true in some cases, but it is not always the case.

It is the lies and the temptations of fallen angels that make you unsure of your stature before the living God. They know well your fragile moments, the difficult degrees of your astrology, and they strike when you are at your weakest point, bringing down upon you your house of cards.

Everything you have built over a lifetime and more may crumble around you, beloved. But that is when you must remember that I have called you to walk the earth as living Christs.

A Christ is one who is anointed of the Light of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. That anointing, beloved, you may receive at any time you qualify for it. That anointing may come to you as it came to me when I was embodied as David and was yet but a shepherd boy.¹⁰

Understand, beloved, that you must know the rules of the game and you must know and anticipate how the fallen angels will lie in wait to catch you in the traps they have laid for you, doing what they always have done, doing what they will do to you again and again if you allow them to.

Your Father-Mother God has created earth as a footstool kingdom,¹¹ as a schoolroom, as a playground and as a place of karmic reckoning. Just as you know the rules of any sport or table game, so you must know the rules of the Path. And then when the way seems long and hard, you will be able to say to yourself:

“This is an exam that I must pass - and pass through. This is something I must do. My God is with me. I AM untouched by the forces of Evil. I AM not moved. I will be who I AM. I will be in my right place. I will have my right livelihood and my right companions. And I will work diligently with all those who form the mandala of the Christed ones in the earth.”

Understand, beloved, that when persecution comes, it can feel so very personal. But, in fact, when you think about it, it is not personal. So don't personalize persecution, even though the fallen ones would, if they could, personally direct it to all souls of light. I say, depersonalize it, beloved! And depersonalize them!

How beautiful it is that you can and do come together in love as brethren, loving one another, supporting one another, seeing through the ploys of the sinister force, bringing joy and encouragement to those who are bowed down and receiving the same when you are bowed down.

I come to tell you that you need not drink the cup of sorrows again and again. I drank it but once, beloved. You must do the same. Do not continually walk the via dolorosa. For, beloved, God has not desired to see you suffer but, alas, you have brought upon yourselves much suffering by your nonsurrender to the will of God.

I drank the cup of the world's sorrows that ye might know that your absolute freedom will come when you finally surrender to the will of God as I did in the Garden of Gethsemane.¹²

When you fully accomplish this surrender, there will be no power out of Death or Hell that can take your life from you except the Father ordain it.¹³ So too, there was no power out of Death or Hell that could take my life from me except the Father ordain it.

The sorrows of the world may endure, but your cup of sorrows shall pass if you transmute them by the violet flame. You can endure unto the end of your karma as long as you know the scriptures and read them each day, as long as you ponder and put into practice the teachings of your ascended

¹⁰I Sam. 16:11-13.

¹¹“Earth is my footstool.” Isa. 66:1; Matt. 5:35; Acts 7:48, 49.

¹²“Not my will but thine be done.” Matt. 26:36-46; Mark 14:32-42; Luke 22:39-47.

¹³John 19:11.

and unascended Gurus.

Read the bound volumes of Pearls of Wisdom again and again so that you always have on the tip of your mind a teaching that enables you to deal with any problem that is set before you as one of life's many challenges - and on the tip of your tongue a message for some poor traveler who is too weary to contemplate the mysteries of God.

It Is Time to Saturate the World with the Message of the Coming Revolution

You have much work to do. I have recommended to the Messenger this day that staff members and Keepers of the Flame take the Stump message to all areas of this state. Let Montana be a proving ground for chelas who live here and in adjacent states. And let those who will come from around the world join you as they master the skill of stumping for the Coming Revolution in Higher Consciousness.

I want you to try on your boots. I want you to stand tall before people who mock your religion or make fun of your life-style as you walk the Path as dear followers of God. I want you to harness the sacred fire and the courage that the Messenger has shown in her travels around the world when challenged by blasphemous abuse.

Let us pray the Father that he might forgive those who know not what they do¹⁴ and send his Archangels to bind those who do know what they do as they blaspheme not only the Messenger and all saints but Almighty God himself.

Know this, beloved: You must go through your persecutions as initiates of the Ascended Masters. For we must know who among you are fit to represent us - today in Montana, tomorrow crisscrossing the USA, then traversing Central and South America and ultimately the world.

We desire to see polished teams, yes, teams who know the four Gospels and the writings of Paul, who can address any Christian on any subject of the New Testament. This is important, for the United States was founded by Christians and is chiefly a Christian nation. And then, as you literally become globe-trotters, you must know the fundamental principles not only of Christianity but also of the other major world religions, for you will be addressing audiences who are non-Christian.

I speak to Keepers of the Flame around the world. It is time to saturate the world with the message of the Coming Revolution! It is time for you to recognize that the cosmic cycles are turning. Don't miss your opportunity to win your stripes in the age of Pisces. Yes, win your stripes and wear them well! And do not rest on your laurels.

Fulfill Your Mission in Pisces

And what is the meaning of Pisces? Pisces inaugurates the coming of your Holy Christ Self into your temple - if you will receive him. Yes, the 2,150 years of the Piscean age that is drawing to a close have afforded your soul many incarnations to realize her Christhood.

The door of Pisces - with its heightened potential for mysticism, intuition, self-sacrificing service and sensitivity to the needs of others - is about to close. And before it does, the nations must recognize the role I played, and still play, as the Piscean Conqueror; for the heavenly Father, Sanat Kumara, Gautama Buddha and Lord Maitreya bade me usher in the Piscean age and wear the mantle of Lord and Saviour during this dispensation.

I came, and I still come, to teach you how to claim the mantle of your own Christhood, how to achieve your soul's bonding with your Holy Christ Self, how to balance your karma by the violet flame and render joyous service to all life.

Now, in the last days of this cosmic cycle, I bid you, in the name of the hierarchy of Light, claim your Christhood as I claimed my own so that you might enter the age of Aquarius, having conquered the age of Pisces and the universe of self.

¹⁴Luke 23:33, 34.

Make haste, then! Make haste and catch up to your Holy Christ Self. Catch up to the brethren who follow me. And know that those who are fervent in my Love carry that fervor not only in their religious practices but also in delivering the message from my heart, which is ongoing and daily transcends much of what is recorded of my words in the New Testament.

Thanks to the Messengers, you have a far greater knowledge of what transpired in my life beyond the thirty-three years that the scriptures record than most others have. Beloved, because you know that I, Jesus, your Lord, have taught the laws of karma and reincarnation to the people, so you also must teach these laws to the people.

You must not withhold the truth of God's laws! And you must not let your carnal mind be the judge of who is ready to ponder these laws of God and who is not. The hour is late. Break the bread of life and let all partake of it.

Better to be persecuted by those who reject you and who, in rejecting you, reject me than to not offer them the prize of the high calling of their Christhood through the Word of God.¹⁵ You must offer them the Teachings of the Ascended Masters, including the laws of karma and reincarnation, for I require this of all my disciples.

Every soul evolving on planet earth must receive the offering and then must choose to the right or to the left. As you are my disciples, I ask you to be my instruments in the performing of this service to life in my name.

Blessed ones, strengthen yourselves in my Sacred Heart that you might meet all circumstances at the level of your Christhood. Go forth, for the hour is come! And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations, and then shall the end of world darkness come.¹⁶

Darkness Mounts as Fallen Angels Corrupt Life on Earth

We of the Darjeeling Council recognize that there is a mounting darkness in the earth. And we are very concerned.

The darkness that covers the land is the darkness of mankind's karma. It steals its way into sublevels of the mind not only at winter solstice but every day of the year. Then it casts its shadow on the soul as it tempts her to go the way of all flesh.

The mind, too, is entranced with darkness as it receives from television programs and motion pictures millions of impressions of negativity, which are then processed and assimilated in the subconscious mind.

On the subject of darkness, I also wish to tell you that the fallen angels do not allow themselves to be seen when they are out and about doing their nefarious deeds. They lurk in the shadows and recruit the youth to do their business. And so the youth are lured into making karma with the fallen angels.

Instead of going about their Father's business, beloved, they go about tending the businesses of the Mafia and other illegal operations. They join street gangs and through them they become fully entrenched with the sinister force. And because they have the support of that force, they are able to conceal their unlawful activities for many decades.

What are the fallen angels actually doing? They are boring into the souls of the general population as well as into the souls of the youth. They are corrupting the communications media of the world and every department of life on earth.

Their plan is to work in stealth until the day when they raise the world curtain, and the world in horror sees what has been building and what is now about to descend on the planet.

¹⁵Phil. 3:14.

¹⁶Matt. 24:14; Mark 13:7-13.

Because there is a glaze over the eyes of the people, I, Jesus, have allowed certain planetary judgments to descend. You have stood back and observed the judgments that have descended upon the world. Some have come down upon the Western Hemisphere, others upon the Eastern Hemisphere. And among those who observe, some are at this side of calamity and some are at that side. Beloved, I tell you, it is better that the world see than that the world not see what is coming upon the earth.

Thus, understand that where there is murder, where there is crime, where there is suicide, the evil forces come to reinforce the darkness. I tell you, beloved, you should not let a day pass that you do not cast out the dweller-on-the-threshold of your subconscious mind by giving decree 20.09 and powerful fiats to your Mighty I AM Presence and your Holy Christ Self to bind that dweller and to break the stranglehold it has on you.

Once you have cleared yourself and loved ones, call for the binding of the dweller-on-the-threshold of all evildoers in the earth. And then support with fervent calls those who would exorcise their dwellers but do not know how to disentangle themselves from their human creation or how to process the contents of the unconscious mind, where the dweller lies in wait to destroy the soul.

Call for the violet flame in their behalf and, if they are open-minded, teach them the difference between the Real Self and the unreal self.

Raise Up the Rod of Divine Justice among You

The people of earth have a responsibility to maintain the equilibrium of their planet. And the lightbearers have a responsibility to the world at large to keep the flame of Life burning on the altar of their hearts. For it is the threefold flame tended on the altars of millions of devout hearts that will, in the end, prevent major cataclysm.

This is a year when the beloved Portia, Goddess of Justice, is very close to the Messenger and therefore very close to all of you. Take the next six months to cry out to Almighty God for Divine Justice that the Lords of Karma might implement the edicts of the Twenty-four Elders to establish equal justice for the rich and the poor.

Pray that the angel of God open the prison doors and let out those who are there through no fault of their own but because the “system” favors the powerful and ignores the lowly. This must be your call!

Acts records that when Herod imprisoned Peter, the church prayed to God for him “without ceasing.”

Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains. And the keepers before the door kept the prison.

And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side and raised him up, saying, “Arise up quickly.” And his chains fell off from his hands.

And the angel said unto him, “Gird thyself and bind on thy sandals.” And so he did. And he saith unto him, “Cast thy garment about thee and follow me.”

And he went out and followed him and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel but thought he saw a vision.

When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of its own accord. And they went out and passed on through one street, and forthwith the angel departed from him.

And when Peter was come to himself, he said, “Now I know of a surety that the Lord hath sent

his angel and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod.”¹⁷

And so, Peter escaped by the hand of the angel. As the early church prayed for Peter, so you must not fail to pray to the mighty angels of God to bring Divine Justice to those who are deserving of that justice.

Is it not a marvel that you need not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul? I instructed my disciples on this two thousand years ago: “Fear not them which kill the body but are not able to kill the soul. But rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.”¹⁸

This day I empower you to raise up the rod of Divine Justice among you and to call in my name and in the name of my Father for the judgment of those who have the power to destroy the soul and body in hell. These go after!

Go after the fallen angels, whether they occupy earthly bodies or astral bodies. For those who have developed the powers of the Devil to destroy both body and soul in hell through their allegiance to Satan, to Lucifer or any one of the hierarchs of Death must be bound, beloved!

Cry out to the living God that he might send legions of angels to accomplish the defeat of the rebels against God and his sons and daughters. For we cry out to you: Go back to your spiritual labors in King Arthur’s Court¹⁹ and focus your dynamic decrees and your meditations on what is destroying Western civilization.

Your Greatest Stumbling Block on the Path:

Failure to Recognize Evil Incarnate

From our perspective, one of the factors that is destroying Western civilization is the denial on the part of some that there is anything wrong with the current downward trends or that there are any wrongdoers systematically focusing on the dismantling of society and its ultimate destruction.

If you have not come to grips with the reality that Evil can work through anyone, well-intentioned or not (including yourself), in an unguarded moment, then you have missed a vital point of the Path all of these years.

Think about why you tarry in your sanctuaries to give your dynamic decrees and intense prayers to God, especially those you devote to the Archangel Michael and the hosts from the God Star, Sirius. Why do you do this, beloved?

You do this because a large percentage of the people evolving on the planet cannot and will not believe that Evil is a force to be reckoned with. They do not want to know that Evil, in the form of the dweller-on-the-threshold, lurks in their own unconscious mind until they wage war against the Not Self. And only when they completely vanquish the Not Self are they able to discern Light and Darkness, Good and Evil.

Since early childhood, many of you have had to deal directly with Evil incarnate that has come through family members, relatives and neighbors day in and day out. You have come to know the vile nature of those who embody the ultimate anger against Almighty God and his servants on earth. Some of you have been victimized by dangerous individuals who have abused, beaten and murdered

¹⁷Acts 12:5-11.

¹⁸Matt. 10:28.

¹⁹King Arthur’s Court. In a dictation given Christmas Day 1987, Lanello named the sanctuary at the Royal Teton Ranch “King Arthur’s Court” in honor of El Morya. In the fifth century, El Morya was embodied as Arthur, King of the Britons and Guru of the mystery school at Camelot. Lanello said: “May you understand that Camelot has returned once again and you are called, each and every one, because of all past service to the Holy Grail. . . . Let this new Camelot . . . be seen on the inner planes by all the world. And let all the world have in this hour a mighty zest for a return . . . to King Arthur’s Court as it is this day in the etheric octave - the gift of Morya over this very place to be lowered, then, day by day into this building as each one does embody that very spirit, that very diamond heart and that very fire and fervor of Love that does produce the living fountain of Victory.” See 1987 PoW, pp. 625-26.

people you have known, you yourselves scarcely escaping the same fate.

Finally you have had enough and you have said: "By God, there is Evil in this world and I intend to do something about it! And the first thing I intend to do is to not deny that Evil has a force of its own, an army of its own and a plan for the destruction of the world."

Keep the flame, beloved. Keep the flame. And if you have not understood the psychology of Evil and the machinations of Evil, I suggest that you read a number of good books that will show you how Evil infests the mind.

People who have an evil intent are usually bent upon self-destruction, but their persona is beguiling. It is calculated to "deceive the very elect."²⁰ If you have not knowingly encountered such people, beware! For I have sent you into the world to analyze and then to challenge those individuals whom one of your modern authors calls "the people of the lie."²¹

You must understand Evil so that you might get the victory over Evil and so that, through you, the world itself might get the victory over Evil.

Therefore, lament not that you have been burdened by the circumstances of your life or been persecuted or been in dysfunctional homes. You had lessons to learn and karmas to pay, and many of you are still paying them. Praise God for the opportunity to be in embodiment and make the most of life's journey.

The major lesson that you came into embodiment to learn is what is Evil and what is its modus operandi. Indeed, you came to learn how it is possible that souls of light can be duped again and again by the forces of Evil.

Succumbing to the Serpent and his lie, "Thou shalt not surely die," as Eve did when she was bidden by him to partake of the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil,²² is indeed the pitfall of the race of Adam. Her unfortunate example (and her husband's after her) is a major lesson for all sons and daughters of God.

The cunning Serpent is still able to lure the children of God away from Divine Reality and their origins in the Great Central Sun. Such is the extreme animal magnetism of the fallen angels that they are able to lure the soul by half-truths, convincing her that the consequences of disobedience to God lead not to death but to a sort of mortal godhood: "Ye shall be as gods, knowing Good and Evil."²³

Look all around you, beloved, and you will observe that many who were once lightbearers now believe they are gods. And they hobnob with the gods of industry, of money, of the media, et cetera, et cetera.

Without further discussion, I lay this subject on your heart. Ponder it well, for your failure to recognize Evil incarnate in the fallen angels in your midst is your greatest stumbling block on the spiritual path. It is the major test that lightbearers fail again and again. And until they pass that test, not only will they be vulnerable to the forces of Evil but the evolutions of earth who follow their lead will also be vulnerable to the forces of Evil.

When you understand this equation, you will gain your personal victory over Death and Hell. When you no longer allow the fallen angels to manipulate you, for you see through them and their ploys from A to Z, you will then be of the utmost assistance to the Darjeeling Council. And one day you may even receive the mantle of conquering hero or heroine for meritorious service in exposing

²⁰Matt. 24:24; Mark 13:22.

²¹See M. Scott Peck, M.D., *People of the Lie: The Hope for Healing Human Evil* (New York: Simon and Schuster, A Touchstone Book, 1985). Softbound book available through Summit University Press: \$11.00 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, #1963P.

²²Gen. 2:15-17; 3:1-7.

²³Gen. 3:5.

the seed of the Wicked One.

Therefore be wise as serpents and harmless as doves.²⁴ Do not whitewash the deeds of the seed of the Wicked One. Do not sympathize with the sorrows of Satan or his cohorts. But meditate upon the wondrous Love of God and contemplate his Wisdom. Go to the altar and let God tell you, through your Mighty I AM Presence, what is Truth, what is Error, what is Real, what is Unreal.

When I sent the other seventy disciples two by two before me to prepare the way for my coming in every city where I would go, they returned with joy, for the devils were subject unto them in my name. For my presence was both with them and in them.

Then I told them that I had beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. At that point I empowered them in my name to tread on “serpents” and “scorpions” and to neutralize the power of the enemy, and I promised them that nothing would by any means hurt them. Finally, I told them to rejoice not that the spirits were subject unto them but that their names were written in heaven.²⁵

Why do you think I sent my disciples before me? It was not only that they might prepare the way before me and deliver my Word but so that they might have the experience of knowing Good and Evil and that they might recall that experience in later centuries. For they must never forget what is the mask of Evil or how to tear the mask from the Evil One and expose the Liar and his lie - yes, how to identify the ones who are subtly moving against the Light.

Blessed ones, there are many Nephilim in power today. Among the most deadly are the Nephilim who control the motion picture industry. It is well known that they can captivate and manipulate the minds of people all over the world in a given day or week when they release their films.

The media is the primary controlling factor that manipulates the minds of the youth in America and the world. And you had better realize that although the content of some movies is extremely violent, it is also subtle. In order for you to counteract the negative vibrations, you must give Pope Leo XIII's prayer²⁶ as often as you can.

One Million Souls Have Escaped Hell through Your Astrea Vigils

What a boon it has been for the hierarchy that you have increased your Astreas,²⁷ often giving 144 or 72 three times a week!

I bow before the Light of everyone here who has kept that vigil with me and with Mighty Astrea. The entire hierarchy of the Great White Brotherhood paused to observe the action of your calls to the Mighty Astrea. Many souls have been spared untold suffering while others have been cut free from the abject darkness of the astral plane.

Beloved, know that some souls were in such a state of self-degradation that as you gave your calls, the demons out of Death and Hell were already clawing at their ankles and clutching their feet. Aware of your support and your caring, these souls then wrestled with the demons until your Astrea decree momentum accelerated tier upon tier of circles of blue flame around them and until your relentless calls enabled Astrea's legions to snatch them out of harm's way and into the light of the New Day.

Approximately one million souls on earth have totally escaped hell solely by the work of the Astreas that you, the staff and the Keepers of the Flame, have given since you began giving 144 Astreas three times a week. And I invite you to applaud your victory and God's victory. [30-second standing ovation]

²⁴Matt. 10:16.

²⁵Luke 10:1, 17-20.

²⁶Pope Leo XIII's prayer. [1]

²⁷“Give the decree to Astrea 144 times!” See Saint Germain, March 19, 1995, pp. 122, 123, 126-27, 128, 131 n. 4, 132, this volume. See also Archangel Gabriel, April 14, 1995, and Cuzco, April 16, 1995, pp. 169, 267, 269, this volume.

Truly, the prayer of the righteous availeth much.²⁸

(Please be seated, beloved.)

I would point out to you that there has been a selection process in the saving of souls. As we see how much energy you put out in your Astreas, we allot that energy to souls who are most deserving. But we are also concerned with rewarding you who faithfully give your calls.

Therefore we look down your lifestreams, you who have not spared your Astreas, and we say: Who are the souls who should be serving with you because they are a part of your spiritual family, of whom we now make you aware? And because you have not failed to give your calls to Astrea, we reunite you with those who are part of the same soul group to which you belong; and in your behalf we rescue them if they have descended into the astral plane. In this wise we reward those who are steadfast on the path of Astrea.

Some of you have not yet caught the spark of giving your calls to Astrea, for you still have not seen the darkness that is coming upon the earth. To you I say, this may be your final warning.

Do not look to your ascension in this life unless you are willing to take responsibility for your soul and for the members of your soul group. And one indispensable means of taking such responsibility is to lock your energies into Astrea's circle and sword of blue flame to cut yourself free and to cut free the members of your soul group from all astral entanglements.

Do not think that just because you are in physical embodiment or just because you warm your seat when you sit in your sanctuary, you will automatically attain ascension's victory.

It takes a lot, beloved, to make your ascension!

Cease Your Sensual Indulgences and Set the World on Fire!

I tell you, no one who keeps one foot in the astral plane will make his ascension in this life unless he determines to engage in a fierce battle against the entities of his addictions and vanquishes all desire to be a part of the "beautiful people" who strut about the streets of hell, all the while knowing that they are the godless, soulless ones.

And I speak not only to Keepers of the Flame at large but also to my staff here in Maitreya's Mystery School. Some of you still need me to light a fire under you. And light a fire under you I shall!

I, Jesus, state for the record that it is my desire that you not watch motion pictures more than twice a month. It is also my desire that the videotapes you bring into your homes be quality entertainment suitable for family members of all ages.

If you spend your evenings passing the time watching movies or television indiscriminately, you are not truly one with me, you are not truly a part of my heart, you do not truly share my sorrow on Golgotha! And you do not truly share my resurrection in glory. You do not share it, even though you think you do!

Therefore, to you, Keepers of the Flame, I say: If you do not embrace my Sacred Heart, if you do not uphold the high principles of Maitreya's Mystery School, if you do not set aside prayer time and Holy Spirit time, at some point you will have to admit to yourselves that you are Keepers of the Flame in name only.

The Royal Teton Ranch is the site of Maitreya's Mystery School. All Keepers of the Flame have a heart tie to Maitreya and his Mystery School through the Mother of the Flame. I should not have to speak to you regarding these things, for you have been given "so great a salvation."²⁹

I should not have to speak to you about what you should be doing with your so-called free time,

²⁸James 5:16.

²⁹Heb. 2:3.

when the world is in such pain, when innocent children are victims in a useless war and are left maimed and dying for want of medical care and when the diseases of the last plagues are taking the lives of millions daily.

Think about this: Each time you take in a worldly motion picture, it takes you a minimum of five days to transmute it if you have a good momentum on giving your violet-flame decrees - and much longer if you don't. For those who do not decree at all, the records of their media experiences, including rock concerts and violent films, pile up in the psyche; and the sounds and the scenes come up again and again as though they were actual life experiences.

Who in his right mind would want to thus burden his soul?

Select motion pictures that profile the heroes of history, the rise and fall of civilizations, the origins of the major religions of the world and a wealth of cultural material that teaches children about the world they have reincarnated into.

Think about how many hours you devote to entertainment that does not afford you a net gain physically or spiritually. Think about how you could spend the same amount of time developing a powerful spiritual momentum on giving calls for the healing of all who mourn, all who are sick, all who are dying and fear death. The hours you spend in unproductive activity are costly, very costly! both to you and to us, as we are your sponsors.

I speak to you out of the octaves of light and I say, wake up! It is impossible for you to imagine how difficult it is, once you leave the earth plane through the change called death, to balance karma, to advance on the Path or to make headway with your violet-flame decrees to the extent that you will be able to accelerate your reincarnation on earth. (In this scenario I am assuming that you will have made it to the etheric octave, although this is by no means guaranteed you.)

You cannot imagine, first, how difficult it is to get back into embodiment, second, how difficult it is to find the Path once you do get back and, third, how difficult it is to forge and win your victory once you are back on track after having taken many detours.

I say to you, beloved, you know not what the future will bring. All the more reason why you should be concerned about it. For I tell you, I know what the future will bring and I am concerned that you will not be prepared for it.

I am concerned that although you have had the Teachings for years, nothing and no one has been able to set you on fire for the cause of world freedom or even for the cause of your personal freedom.

What will it take for you to ignite your own fire and to become such shining chelas that you would not even entertain the idea of wasting time watching movies night after night, as many of you have been doing!

I pray this discussion marks the end of this subject for some time to come. For I intend, beloved, that you shall cease your sensual indulgences or tender your resignation from Maitreya's Mystery School! It is a dishonor to Lord Maitreya that you should be out of alignment with him day after day! Lord Maitreya is my Guru, my Father. I expect you to honor him as you honor me.

Therefore, set the example of the Guru-Chela relationship. Set the world on fire by your example! If things are too monotonous here, get out the door and join a Stump team headed for Bangladesh and continue on to the heart of Calcutta! Go around the world and see what human misery is all about.

Wake up and see with your own eyes that there is a job to be done! And if you expect to have your crown and halo, well, beloved, I have news for you. You had better get going in earnest because some of you are not doing enough to earn that crown and halo, and it is up to me to inform you of your lack of progress.

Now, in the fire of the Holy Spirit, in the fire of the Holy Spirit, I speak to all and I say: You

who have knowledge of spiritual things must convey the Teaching and the Word. You must liberally break the bread of life. Liberally share the Communion cup. And give to all my Love, my Love, my Love.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day conference Padma Sambhava: The Call Compels the Answer was held October 5 through 9, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Jesus Christ was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Sunday, October 8, 1995. Before the dictation, the Messenger read John 17, Jesus’ prayer of intercession given following the Last Supper. “Every Valley Shall Be Exalted” from Messiah by Handel was played as the meditation music in preparation for the dictation.

The dictation and reading are available on audiocassette with the dictation by El Morya, which followed: total 90 min., \$7.50 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, B95093P.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Jesus’ direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

Recommended Reading on the Psychology of Evil

Available through Summit University Press:

People of the Lie: The Hope for Healing Human Evil by M. Scott Peck, M.D. softbound book: \$11.00 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, #1963P

Toxic Parents: Overcoming Their Hurtful Legacy and Reclaiming Your Life by Dr. Susan Forward with Craig Buck pocketbook: \$6.50 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, #2839P

It Will Never Happen to Me! Children of Alcoholics as Youngsters - Adolescents - Adults by Claudia Black, Ph.D., M.S.W. softbound book: \$8.95 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, #2066P

Children of Trauma: Rediscovering Your Discarded Self by Jane Middleton-Moz softbound book: \$9.95 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, #2611P

Available through your local bookstore:

Where Were You When I Needed You, Dad? A Guide for Healing Your Father Wound by Jane Myers Drew, Ph.D.

Newport Beach, Calif.: Tiger Lily Publishing, 1992

The Courage to Heal: A Guide for Women Survivors of Child Sexual Abuse by Ellen Bass and Laura Davis

New York: HarperCollins Publishers, HarperPerennial, 3d ed., 1994

The Courage to Heal Workbook: For Women and Men Survivors of Child Sexual Abuse by Laura Davis

New York: Harper and Row Publishers, HarperPerennial Library, 1990

Testimony of Light by Helen Greaves

In her book Testimony of Light, Helen Greaves records communications from her departed friend Frances Banks. During her lifetime, Banks served as an Anglican nun for 25 years and authored a number of books on psychology. In her messages to Greaves, she speaks of her experiences after the change called death and of the evolution of her soul. She shares lessons learned in heavenly schoolrooms, including teaching on “spiritual families” and “soul groups.” Greaves writes of her:

[Her dedication to Truth was the] motive of her whole existence. ...Here were 72 years of a dedicated life - a questioning mind ever alert to the possibility of uniting psychology with religion, of discovering the mobile centre of consciousness in man, and with a deep inner longing for union with

soul and spirit. . . .

Frances never wasted a minute when she could be about her Father's business. Now that she was evidently restored to consciousness and awareness after the change into her new life, her first burning desire would be to make known all that was happening. . . . She would now be able to demonstrate the next life, of which she had written and spoken; to expound with authority on the subject which had been close to her heart; the reality of Life Everlasting; the continued progress of the Spirit.

Available through Summit University Press, \$11.95 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, #5001P.

Chapter 39

Beloved El Morya - September 10, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 39 - Beloved El Morya - September 10, 1995

HARVEST CLASS 1995

Padma Sambhava

A Cornucopia of Ascended Masters' Teachings

The Call Compels the Answer

4

One with Your I AM Presence

You Can Save the World!

Do You Believe It?

Ho! I hurl Excalibur! Ho! Ho! Now let the fire of the living flame of my sword separate Light and Darkness, Truth and Nontruth, Justice and Injustice.

I come. And I come with a fierce call to my own, for injustice covers the earth. At one time or another it sweeps through every household. And many, in the course of their lives, are burdened by a self-imposed sense of injustice.

People will not admit that it is they who have brought injustices into their own lives and that it is true Divine Justice that is being meted out to them even in their misfortunes. Instead, they perceive the true and righteous judgments of God to be unjust and they dismiss as fallacy all that is not favorable toward themselves.

When will the nations learn that they are denying their responsibilities in matters of justice and injustice?

I come to you in a fierce mode. And to you who have knowledge and wisdom, to you whose hearts are on fire to save the nations and to save planet earth, I say:

Go out and ignite this world before there is nothing left to ignite! Go out and find those wondrous hearts who are looking for you and hoping that you may even find them before they find you!

Ask yourself: What am I willing to lay on the altar to save a soul? What level of surrender am I willing to go to and what sacrifices am I willing to make for the sake of one soul or ten thousand souls?

Blessed hearts, the four cardinal points of the compass signal the path of the ruby-ray cross. Each of the four points represents one of the four major virtues required of those who walk the path of the ruby ray. These virtues are, in order of the soul's initiation under the ruby-ray Masters:

- 1- Sacrifice through love
- 2- Surrender through love
- 3- Selflessness through love
- 4- Service through love¹

Know that what you see and hear of the doings of the world is but the tip of the iceberg. And, as I have commented to the Messenger this very week, the entire world is built upon the Cain civilization. Taking the lead of Cain, it has espoused the ethic “an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth”² and has denied the individual’s responsibility to be his brother’s keeper.³

Cain, who denied his God and slew his brother, Abel,⁴ changed the course of civilization and set the standards of morality at such a low that it was - and still is at the end of this twentieth century - possible to literally commit murder and get away with it. Yes, the Cain-civilization mentality is still upon us!

Not so in the etheric octave. There the golden-age civilizations are in progress under the Christed Ones. In the universities of the Spirit the opportunity for advancement allows many souls to make great strides. And the lessons they learn serve them well when once again they take incarnation on earth for a season.

The Incarnation of Souls of Light:

One of the Key Happenings on Planet Earth

You see, beloved, the incarnation of souls of light is now one of the key happenings on planet earth. The Lords of Karma, together with Holy Justinius and his legions of seraphim, are on the lookout for parents who will give birth to and rear advanced souls who, when they come to the full maturity of their Christhood, will turn this civilization around.

Holy ones of Tibet have passed from the screen of life, brutally tortured and murdered at the hand of the Chinese Communists.⁵ Let these devotees of Padma Sambhava be brought back - this time to a safe haven in the West! Let them come!

I, for one, am sponsoring souls who have never strayed from the living Christ - no, not since Maitreya walked in the Garden of Eden and they with their twin flames vowed to keep the flame of the Bodhisattva ideal⁶ unto the hour of earth’s victory. I search them out, I call them by name (for my sheep also know my voice), and they follow my Diamond Heart to the Darjeeling stable - because they are willing to do my bidding. For they are Bodhisattvas. And they are indeed able!

¹See Sanat Kumara on the Path of the Ruby Ray: The Opening of the Seventh Seal, 1979 PoW, Book I, pp. 121-28, 151, 201-8; diagrams, pp. 136, 142, 186, 274-75. Also 1984 PoW, Book II, pp. 55-56; 1988 PoW, Book II, pp. 464-65, 470 n. 6; and 1990 PoW, p. 288 n. 8.

²“Eye for eye, tooth for tooth . . .” Exod. 21:24, 25; Lev. 24:20; Deut. 19:21.

³Gen. 4:9.

⁴Gen. 4:1-16.

⁵Over 1.2 million Tibetans killed by the Chinese Communists. See p. 409 n. 21, this volume.

⁶A Bodhisattva is literally a “being of wisdom” who is destined to become a Buddha but vows to forgo nirvana until all beings are liberated. In his book *The Bodhisattva Doctrine in Buddhist Sanskrit Literature*, scholar Har Dayal writes: “The Bodhisattva ideal reminds us of the active altruism of the Franciscan friars in the thirteenth century A.D. as contrasted with the secluded and contemplative religious life of the Christian monks of that period. The monk prayed in solitude: the friar ‘went about doing good.’ . . . In Buddhism, both the arhat [a Buddhist adept or saint] and the Bodhisattva were unworldly idealists; but the arhat exhibited his idealism by devoting himself to meditation and self-culture, while the Bodhisattva actively rendered service to other living beings” (New York: Samuel Weiser, 1978, p. 29). See also Elizabeth Clare Prophet, July 3, 1992, “The Buddhistic Essence,” available on both video- and audiocassette: 2 videocassettes, 2 hr., \$14.95 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, GL93010P; or 4 audiocassettes (includes dictations by Gautama Buddha, Lord Maitreya and Elohim Peace), 5 hr., \$29.95 plus \$3.75 postage and handling, A93007P; and July 3, 1994, “The Path of the Buddha: Manjushri and the Bodhisattva Ideal,” 1 audiocassette, 1 hr. 24 min., \$7.50 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, B93100P.

And ye are also able! But you must be able to reckon with the equation of Darkness in its myriad manifestations. Likewise, you must be able to reckon with and fulfill the numerous equations that are prerequisites to your full Christhood.

If you do not pursue the issues of Light and Darkness in your world, I fear you will lose not only your earthly portion but also your heavenly portion. And if you lose out in this life, civilization will also lose out because, whether you know it or not, you too are Bodhisattvas in the making and pillars in the temple of our God.⁷

If you look back in the history of this nation or the nation of your origin, you will find relatively few heroes. Yet those very few, a mere handful, turned the minds of the people and the tides of the battle to the victory because they carried the shield of the Christ and the Buddha in their hearts.

Do not belittle yourselves!

You, too, can be heroes by becoming the masters of yourselves.

To that end, know that I must send each and every one of you on a mission on a certain day and date, and you must be ready.

I, Morya, now touch the tip of my sword Excalibur to the heart of every lifestream upon earth whom I consider worthy of upholding my mission under the aegis of the will of God.

I will go after these holy ones wherever they may be, and I will raise them up and I will set them apart and I will make them holier still.

And, hopefully, you, as their mentors, as their parents, as their brothers and sisters and fellow chelas, will be there as shining examples of the Bodhisattva ideal.

Only your own self-condemnation could cause you to remain at a level of consciousness that you should have long ago risen from. Yes, the very weight of your constant self-criticism has prevented you from rising.

If you were to face the Lords of Karma today, you would discover in your heart and in your being what wondrous recordings have been inscribed by your recording angel in your book of life. So much good have you accomplished, beloved, that you have merited being sought out and brought to this Place of Great Encounters that you might meet the souls of your mandala and together go forth bearing the torch of the Teachings of the Ascended Masters.

Do not think, then, that we of the Darjeeling Council assess your lifestreams as being anything less than conquering heroes and heroines.

Yes, I, El Morya, say to you it is so, and you had better believe it!

For you do not acknowledge that you are conquering heroes and heroines! You do not acknowledge that you have had many, many victories both great and small! Instead you look at yourselves with discouragement and disparagement!

If you continue to do this, then how will you suddenly see yourselves as worthy to go forth and champion the cause of those bright souls who are just waiting, waiting, waiting to meet you? They literally dream of being God-taught by you and of rejoicing in your sense of self-worth, which they in turn will make their own.

Books, as well as the Pearls of Wisdom, Are Vital to Spreading Abroad the Teachings

Beloved, there are many ways whereby we reach people. One of those ways is through the publishing of the Pearls of Wisdom and books on the Teachings of the Ascended Masters. As you well know, the Pearls are taken from the dictations of the Ascended Masters delivered through our Messenger by the agency of the Holy Spirit.

⁷Rev. 3:12.

The weekly Pearls are a treasure to all who receive them and internalize their profound meaning. Many recognize the healing of the soul that is transmitted to them from their reading and rereading of these blessed releases, which come from the higher octaves.

However, there does come a time when books are so vital to the spreading abroad of the Teachings to current and succeeding generations that we must set aside for a time the publishing of the Pearls.

Now more than ever, it is important that the audio- and/or videotapes (and eventually the CDs) of our dictations and the Messenger's lectures be in the library of every Study Group and Teaching Center where our students gather to study and attend worship services. For there they can listen to or view the dictations that are not yet published in the Pearls of Wisdom.

Keepers of the Flame can also become members of Lanello's Library of Listening Grace,⁸ ordering as few or as many audiotapes as they choose and sharing them with family, friends and seekers on the Path. At our centers and in private homes, those who have the Light can share their Light with new students as they teach them how to meditate, recite dynamic decrees and transmute their karma with the violet flame.

As you can see, we must act in an expedient manner. And you must do likewise. I ask you to break the bread of life with fellow seekers on the Path. I ask you to reach out to those who are sincere in their desire to know more about their Mighty I AM Presence, their Holy Christ Self, the violet flame and the science of the spoken Word. And I ask the Messenger to prepare beginning, intermediate and advanced materials, thereby breaking the bread of life for those of all levels of spiritual understanding.

Other Options for Reaching Souls of Light

What are our other options for reaching souls of light? There is satellite. There is network and cable TV. There is the radio talk-show format. There is the print medium. There is the Internet.

Whatever format or formats you choose, do your research and take action when you are ready to meet the needs of those who respond. Make haste, for the seasons fly, the worlds are turning, and the forces of Evil are mounting.

And if you think you have seen the end of Armageddon, I tell you, you have not! For the worst of Armageddon is yet to come. And if you think you have seen the end of cataclysm, I tell you, you have not! For the ultimate cataclysm is yet to come.

Only divine intercession through the prayers and good works of the saints on earth can change this prophecy.

You are the "violet-flame saints" who deliver your violet-flame decrees to the world through your exercise of the science of the spoken Word. Because Saint Germain has placed this gift in your hands, you have the opportunity to assist in the fulfillment of the divine plan of every man, woman and child, every babe in arms!

You who are alive and well on earth, being of sound mind and body and having hearts of gold - you can run with the violet flame and you can thereby make all the difference! By giving your dynamic violet-flame decrees, you can work the works of alchemical change.

You can follow Saint Germain's nine steps to precipitation and observe the tangible results of your experiments in alchemy as he has taught them in his *Studies in Alchemy*.⁹

You can stop cataclysm! You can stop total war! You can stop the warring of fallen angels incarnate who are determined to destroy America.

⁸Lanello's Library of Listening Grace for Keepers of the Flame. Phone or write for information on discount opportunities. You need only buy eight audiotapes to start receiving a 15 percent discount!

⁹Nine steps to precipitation. See "Studies in Alchemy," Book 1 in Saint Germain On Alchemy, pp. 49-50, 57-58 (\$6.99 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, #1835P).

They shall know the vengeance of our God and not his mercy. For Mercy is not their God nor is Justice. Thus when they stand before the Court of the Sacred Fire to hear pronounced their final judgment, they will experience the recompense of the Holy Spirit that shall be upon them for their slaughter of the holy innocents and their abuse of women.

Beware of fanaticism, beloved. As you may know, the term fanaticism in an older usage meant “the state of being possessed by a demon.”¹⁰ There are many demon-possessed souls in the earth, but in each and every case the lifestream has opened the door to demon possession, hence to fanaticism. All the more reason why you must give the decrees “I Cast Out the Dweller-on-the-Threshold!” the Judgment Call, “Saint Michael the Archangel, Defend Us in Armageddon!” (Pope Leo XIII’s Prayer), and other powerful decrees to Archangel Michael.

Let your conversation be “yea, yea” and “nay, nay,” for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.¹¹ Therefore sanctify your throat chakra and consecrate it to purity of conversation and right speech that you might utter your fiats in the name and the power of the LORD.

You, One with Your I AM Presence, Can Save the World!

Blessed ones, each one of you gathered here has a Mighty I AM Presence. Do any of you here think that you, one with your I AM Presence, cannot save the world?

Well, I tell you, you can. When you are fully one with your Mighty I AM Presence - body, mind and spirit - you can save the world, beginning with your world. Such a feat may seem awesome to you. And it is awesome. But did not our Lord live in the realm of God’s possibilities rather than in the realm of man’s possibilities? Then let his words be seared upon your memory: “With men this is impossible, but with God all things are possible.”¹²

If you pray Jesus’ “I AM Lord’s Prayer” by the hour with profound devotion, you as an individualization of God will gain a momentum of God’s power through this prayer and, by and by, the empowerment of your God to turn this civilization around!

Do you believe this? [Congregation responds: “Yes!”]

Believe it, beloved! Believe it! Believe it! One reason you are not having greater victories day after day is that you do not fully believe in your Mighty I AM Presence, in your Holy Christ Self or in your very self!

Now I say, believe in God, believe in your own Christhood and believe in yourself as a God-free being. And if you succeed in doing this, it is possible that you will know an empowerment from the Lord Jesus Christ that you have not known for centuries! Because you have not believed in yourself, you have not allowed yourself to draw upon God’s power.

When you deliver a lecture before an audience, large or small, you may feel the Holy Spirit come upon you. And if you do, you will know that God is in command and that, insomuch as he is the all-power of your being, he can speak through you (according to his discretion) so that you may reach every soul in the hall.

You must come to this level of experience and not dillydally away the days and years. You must not forget that you are in the midst of Armageddon and that in God’s name you must defeat the forces of Antichrist. Furthermore, there are interplanetary and intergalactic battles which you must engage in at the altar of the Holy Grail as you work on your labors.

As you engage in the warfare of the Spirit, you would do well to follow the example of those who fought in the Revolutionary War for their independence from the British Crown. For they did not

¹⁰fanaticism: See Webster’s New International Dictionary, 3d ed., s.v. “fanatic”; and The Oxford English Dictionary, s.v. “fanatic,” “fanaticism.”

¹¹Matt. 5:37; James 5:12.

¹²Matt. 19:26.

withhold even 5 or 10 percent of a life they could have called their own.

They gave their all! They roused themselves! They knew that this would be their finest hour. And many laid down their lives that the thirteen colonies might be free and independent states, while others survived to see the victory at Yorktown.

And I tell you, these were the shining ones of their day; and some have reincarnated a number of times since and others have made their ascension, for they fought the good fight on many battlefields both at home and abroad.

So now, tell me, beloved: Do you believe in yourselves?

[Congregation responds: "Yes!"]

Then act on that belief and reaffirm it daily! Soon your belief will ripen into a mature faith and trust in your Mighty I AM Presence. And by and by your belief, your faith and your trust in God will unfold the flowers of hope and charity. And these shall be fused into fearlessness flame!

Then let fearlessness flame forge a sword of Christ-determination so that if there is something that must be done for the cause of personal and planetary freedom, there will not be a moment's hesitation in your response. Finally, when you know your cause is just, lean upon the arm of the LORD, and you will have your successes. You will have your victories.

And victories beget victories! And I, El Morya, call you to have your victories now, for we cannot wait any longer!

[27-second standing ovation]

A Great Boon for Saint Germain as Teaching Centers and Study Groups around the World
Tie In to King Arthur's Court via Telephone Patch

Do you understand, beloved, what can happen when your Teaching Center or Study Group takes the step to connect to this altar directly through a telephone patch?¹³

Well, I will tell you what can happen:

At the moment that a dictation is being delivered in King Arthur's Court, you can instantaneously magnetize to your sanctuaries the Electronic Presences of the Messenger and the Ascended Master who is speaking through her. This is what the miracle of Saint Germain's technology can facilitate. And what a great boon it is for our beloved Master as he extends his teachings throughout the world by this means!

Four centers in the United States are connected to this altar through a telephone patch. And I tell you, those who are sitting in their sanctuaries and hearing me now with no delay know that the Electronic Presences of the Messenger and me are simultaneously here and there. Therefore, let us ring the earth with telephone feeds and let each Teaching Center and Study Group tie in through their own telephone patch as it becomes possible.

Let every center around the world take advantage of this opportunity. And let us send teams to the major cities and let them open centers where spiritual seekers can learn about the Teachings of the Ascended Masters.

And where two or three - or five or fifty or one hundred - are gathered in the name of Jesus

¹³Connection to King Arthur's Court via telephone patch. The Royal Teton Ranch has equipment that can bridge, or "patch," the audio program in King Arthur's Court through the telephone lines to a certain number of Teaching Centers and chartered Study Groups. Participating Teaching Centers and Study Groups have purchased the same type of equipment in order to patch the audio feed from the phone lines to their audio amplification equipment. This process allows devotees at these centers to simultaneously participate in conferences and services conducted at the ranch. The ranch is negotiating a contract with a teleconferencing company so that all Teaching Centers and chartered Study Groups around the world may take advantage of this opportunity.

Christ and Gautama Buddha, there will be the anchoring of the Electronic Presences not only of the Messenger and the Ascended Master who is delivering the dictation but also of the chelas at the Royal Teton Ranch. And there will also be the anchoring of the spiritually charged forcefield of the entire ranch.

When the tying together of all our centers worldwide via phone patch is complete (yet it will never truly be complete since new groups are forming daily), we will be able to open our doors to more and more seekers. And, united as one, we shall stand, face and conquer the dark forces as we neutralize nests of negativity and the work of evildoers in the cities of the world!

God bless you who are in the field hearing me now!

[27-second standing ovation]

This is indeed a great beginning. Communications technologies are accelerating the spreading of the Teachings of the Ascended Masters by their devotees. Unfortunately, as long as there are fallen angels stalking the planet, the telecommunications media will be abused. But with dedication, you can constructively use the media to produce a worldwide alchemy whereby the Ascended Masters become a household word - and their teachings are on every tongue.

Be Thou Made Whole!

Saint Germain, who smiles upon you now, has much to say to you. I have much to say to you also, beloved. But to state my thoughts in brief, I would simply give the fiat of the Lord of the First Ray: Be thou made whole!

Wilt thou be made whole, beloved?

[Congregation responds: "Yes!"]

I raise my hand and to you and to all who are connected to this conference by telephone patch and to you who are attuned with me in heart or in spirit and to all on the planet who know me and are one with me - I, El Morya, flash to you the blueprint of Adam Kadmon.¹⁴ I place that blueprint over you. I place the blueprints of the ten sefirot¹⁵ over you. And I say, if you can accept this dispensation, then know that in this moment you are made whole.

And if sometimes your thoughts stray and you think to yourself, "I am not whole," erase that thought and affirm your wholeness aloud, saying "I AM whole!"

For you are made in the image and likeness of God. You are made in the image and likeness of Adam Kadmon. And you, beloved, have that original blueprint stamped on your etheric body. And all else that you may have superimposed upon that blueprint that is holding you back is only an overlay. It is not the reality. It is not the reality of your being!

You are not necessarily your parents' image of you. Nor are you the creature of the dysfunctional home they may have brought you up in. This was not and is not your reality! This was your circumstance, your karmic circumstance, I say! And I gave it to you to toughen you, to strengthen you, that when you saw there was a job to do and you heard my call, you would come! you would follow my lead! And you did!

You came with the crutches of your psychology, and one fine day you threw those crutches away. For you no longer needed any crutch of any kind. You walked out of your karmic circumstance into the New Day of your soul's salvation unto God.

"I Have Said, 'Ye Are Gods!'"

Know who you are every day. Know that you are God. This is the ultimate truth and the ultimate mystery. I say to you, Keepers of the Flame of God, one and all: Know that you are God! And

¹⁴Adam Kadmon. See p. 410 n. 12, this volume.

¹⁵The ten sefirot. See p. 410 n. 8, this volume.

understand this through the words of the psalmist:

God standeth in the congregation of the mighty. He judgeth among the gods:

“How long will ye judge unjustly and accept the persons of the wicked?”

“Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

“Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.”

They know not, neither will they understand. They walk on in darkness. All the foundations of the earth are out of course.

I have said, “Ye are gods, and all of you are children of the most High.

“But ye shall die like men and fall like one of the princes.”

Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

Psalm 82

When you know the meaning of this psalm, you will know your reality as God’s reality and God’s reality as your own, even as Jesus knew that God’s reality was vested in him. And did he not say, quoting this very scripture:

Is it not written in your law, “I said, Ye are gods”?

If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came and the scripture cannot be broken, say ye of him whom the Father hath sanctified and sent into the world, “Thou blasphemest,” because I said, “I am the Son of God”?

If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him.

John 10:34-38

And when you have memorized Jesus’ words and internalized them and made them your own, I will send you to the four corners of the earth. And we will have the promised victory.

Yes, we will have that victory! We will turn around defeat! We will not see this planet overturned once more by the fallen angels! For you shall have made yourselves whole, and our whole ones will be in place!

I am counting on you! And I command my legions to reinforce you, to tutor you, to love you and to bring you to the throne of God’s grace!

[30-second standing ovation. Messenger and congregation give the salutation:]

Hail, El Morya! Hail, El Morya! Hail, El Morya! Hail, El Morya!

Hail, El Morya! Hail, El Morya! Hail, El Morya! Hail, El Morya!

I AM Lord’s Prayer by Jesus Christ

Our Father who art in heaven

Hallowed be Thy name

Hallowed be Thy name

Hallowed be Thy name, I AM.

I AM Thy Kingdom come

I AM Thy Will being done

I AM on earth even as I AM in heaven,

I AM giving this day daily bread to all

I AM forgiving all Life this day even as

I AM also all Life forgiving me,
I AM leading all men away from
temptation
I AM delivering all men from every
evil condition
I AM the Kingdom
I AM the Power and
I AM the Glory of God in eternal,
immortal manifestation -
All this I AM

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O’er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The five-day conference Padma Sambhava: The Call Compels the Answer was held October 5 through 9, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by El Morya was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet, on Sunday, October 8, 1995. Before the dictation, “Pomp and Circumstance,” opus 39, Military March no. 1 in D Major, by Elgar, was played as the meditation music. The dictations by Jesus Christ and El Morya are available on audiocassette with the preceding service: total 90 min., \$7.50 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, B95093P. [N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under El Morya’s direction.] Throughout these notes PoW is the abbreviation for Pearls of Wisdom.

39.1 I AM the Witness - September 10, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 39 - I AM the Witness - September 10, 1995

I AM the Witness

In a Nationwide Competition

El Morya and His Chelas Tipped the Scales

Dear Mother,

For nearly two years, the Teaching Centers and Study Groups in time zone 18 have worked together in a coordinated effort to fulfill El Morya’s stated objective of placing his Presence in the cities for the saving of the cities and the saving of the nations.¹ We total the El Morya’s Day vigil decree hours throughout our zone each month, publish a bimonthly newsletter dedicated to the purposes of El Morya and, in general, strive to maintain our enthusiasm for this cause. At the 1994 summer conference we manned an El Morya’s Day table in the cafeteria tent in the Heart; as a result, the effort is underway to similarly organize time zones 19, 20 and 21.

I would like to submit the following article, recently published in The El Morya Report newsletter, as a testimonial to the power of beloved El Morya in our cities:

“Detroit and the five other cities winning the federal government’s massive empowerment zone sweepstakes had to have more than luck on their side,” proclaimed the Detroit News on 12-21-94, announcing the results of a fierce, 19-month, multimillion dollar competition between 78 cities nationwide. Taking into account that five of the six winning cities are in time zone 18, it’s obvious that El Morya and his chelas are what tipped the scales in this race!

In a nationwide competition that could have been dreamed up in the Darjeeling Council chambers, the Empowerment Zone Initiative, announced by the Clinton Administration in May 1993, invited

¹See 1992 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 35, no. 48, p. 605, and no. 68, pp. 770-71; 1993 Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 36, no. 5, pp. 69-71, 73, 77-80 and accompanying time-zone map.

all U.S. cities to submit applications for prizes consisting of millions of dollars in grants and tax breaks.

The initiative was described as a new economic revival plan that would give cities the funding and flexibility to develop step-by-step plans to generate business, create jobs and improve life in the nation's worst neighborhoods. Applications had to show proof that local governments and corporations of the cities applying would accept the responsibility of revitalizing their most blighted areas.

Atlanta, Baltimore, Chicago, Detroit, New York City, and Philadelphia-Camden N.J. are the six winning cities (judged on the strength of their applications), which will each receive \$100 million in grants plus tax breaks for businesses that locate or expand in their empowerment zone areas. All but Chicago are in time zone 18.

Haven't we in time zone 18 been championing our beloved El Morya's cause, month after month for nearly two years now, dedicating our efforts for the saving of the cities so that the nations can be saved? And what indeed is the Empowerment Zone Initiative, but a federally-funded project to revitalize and reclaim the most ravaged areas of the nation's cities!

Chelas of El Morya, let's celebrate another victory, in the name of our Chief!

On October 8, 1994, El Morya announced: "This night I place my Electronic Presence over you each one, over each one in the world who calls himself a Keeper of the Flame and who is a Keeper of the Flame, each one who may read our books, who may read our Pearls, those affiliated and those not affiliated. You see, there are many bright and fiery blue-flame souls in the world, beloved, and I place my Electronic Presence over them also" (Pearls of Wisdom, vol. 37, no. 40).

We in time zone 18 were gratified that our efforts may have contributed to this mighty dispensation. After many months of dedicated effort, we could claim El Morya's Presence not in our cities alone but all throughout the earth!

The recent announcement of the six winning cities in the Empowerment Zone Initiative, five of which are in time zone 18, was like icing on the cake. The Detroit Teaching Center has spearheaded the time zone 18 coordination effort; and the Detroit application in the 78-city contest was hailed by the federal government as the top application, a model for the nation. Coincidence?

Praise God, praise El Morya! It has been exhilarating working on this cause these two years! The El Morya's Day vigils (as well as those to Omri-Tas, Saint Germain and Surya) are for many of us the highlight of our month. We are so grateful for the opportunity to reap a mighty harvest of Light, and we are grateful to you, Mother, for making it possible for us to partake of this feast of joy.

All love and gratitude in Christ, I AM

(submitted January 1995)

39.2 I AM the Witness - "El Morya Fixed My Back"

Vol. 38 No. 39 - I AM the Witness - "El Morya Fixed My Back"

Dear Mother,

I want to thank you and El Morya for accepting me as a Permanent Staff member. I want to tell you something that has happened that I believe is a direct result of El Morya's intercession.

I have had scoliosis (a bad curvature of the spine) for many years. Dr. has treated me and the condition is stable, so it doesn't cause me day-to-day problems. Several weeks ago he treated me and the condition was pretty much the same.

Yesterday, however, he gave me a treatment and said there had been a dramatic improvement! He couldn't understand how there had been such a visible change in only a few weeks. The thought that came to me was "El Morya fixed my back." The only thing that is different in my life since I last saw the doctor is that I am now a Permanent Staff member.

I am truly grateful because, even though the condition was stable, it could have caused me problems in the future. I feel that El Morya has given me a grace so that I can serve better.

Thank you for everything!

The Lifeline to the Presence:

A Suicide Averted by Mother's Intercession

Dear Mother,

I thought you would like to hear of a "Lifeline to the Presence" phone call I received recently from a young man in Michigan who was suicidal. As you know, several years ago you had us print the following message in all of our books:

Reach out for the LIFELINE TO THE PRESENCE.

Let us pray with you!

To all who are beset by depression, suicide,
difficulties or insurmountable problems,
we say MAKE THE CALL! (406) 848-7441

At Summit University recently, you instructed the students to give decree 7.11S, "The Suicide Entity Decree," three times whenever they hear of suicides or suicide attempts. You explained that suicides often occur in threes and that the suicide entity particularly stalks our youth.

This week at the Office of Ministry we received reports of a rash of suicides and suicide attempts. Among those who committed suicide were three relatives or associates of Keepers of the Flame. A son of a Keeper of the Flame unsuccessfully attempted suicide. All four were young men, ages 17 to 25. We gave decree 7.11S three times as soon as we heard.

That night you came to the Ascension Service and instructed us to again give decree 7.11S three times for all souls upon the planet who were beset by the suicide entity. You then led a powerful session of decrees to beloved Surya. Seven Teaching Centers, including the Detroit Teaching Center, were connected by phone patch to the service in King Arthur's Court.

On Sunday afternoon, a 23-year-old man called from Michigan and told me he had been suicidal the day before. He was staying with friends, as he was out of work. He had no money and no family support. He told me of a childhood and a life filled with problems, even attempts by others against his life. He is a devotee of Jesus and prays "all the time." He once saw you on cable TV, and a friend in Arizona sent him a couple of books, including *The Lost Years of Jesus*. But no one near him understands spiritual matters.

On Saturday he was so low and depressed that he seriously planned to take his life. He described himself as a "fighter" who does not normally "give up." He knew suicide was not the answer but he was "at the end of his rope."

He did not go through with the suicide because he had some kind of vision or dream that night. A lady (who "seemed to be the lady in the cable show") appeared to him and said that he could not take his life and that he must call the number in the back of *The Lost Years of Jesus* and speak to one of her representatives!

He said it was a command and he knew that he could not disobey it. She was very insistent. She also told him to find the "teaching" that he needed. He called his friend in Arizona, who also urged

him to call the Inner Retreat and so he did.

Mother, he was astounded by his vision or dream of you. He said he called because you had told him to call and speak to your representative. He wanted you to know that he had been obedient. I explained that I was a minister of our Church and therefore your representative and that I would tell you that he had called.

The young man told me that Jesus also visited him and told him some things that he did not fully understand, something about a “mission.” He was very moved that Jesus should come to him, as he felt so unworthy. However, he said it was a very powerful experience and he had no doubt it was the Lord.

He told me, “I will do whatever it takes.” He did not know what to do with his life but he loved to help other people and wanted to be a minister some day. I told him that he was not unworthy but he was a child of the Light, a son of God. I explained that he was very precious to God and to us.

He wanted confirmation of his experience. Was this the lady on the cable show? Is she the same one who wrote the book? I explained that I did not doubt that you had indeed visited him in his vision or dream and that you often ministered to your many students at inner levels. I told him how glad I was that he did not commit suicide and I explained the Ascended Masters’ teaching on suicide, as given by Elohim Apollo and Lumina in the 1995 Pearls of Wisdom (vol. 38, no. 31):

Suicide is the death of the body, but it can also be the death of the soul. Those who commit suicide, depending on their karma and the circumstances of their death, are required by the Lords of Karma either to remain on various levels of the astral plane or to immediately reincarnate.

This they must do to balance the karma they made by committing suicide, having thereby abandoned those lifestreams for whom they were responsible. Once and for all they must learn the lesson that suicide is not a way out of one’s problems and that taking one’s life will not take the soul to Elysian fields, as the suicide demons promise, but back to square one.

Often suicides stay close to home and attempt in vain to speak to family members and close friends to express their regret and their profound sorrow that they have committed such a crime as to snuff out the flame of life God gave them at birth.

Yes, they now know that the crime of taking life is the ultimate crime and that death is final. But why didn’t they know it before? Yes, why didn’t they, when all of the world’s scriptures tell us that life is sacred, that life is God and that life must be embraced in its fullest potential and defended?

Even Moses, on his deathbed, counseled the children of Israel to choose Life: “I have set before you Life and Death, blessing and judgment: therefore choose Life, that both thou and thy seed may live.”

Those who contemplate suicide do not always carry it out, but they have a tendency to gravitate to the astral plane. There they are vulnerable to the pull of suicide entities who stalk the canyons of the astral plane and lie in wait for weak souls who are already overcome by their addictions to alcohol, sugar, nicotine, drugs and dark music.

Those who are most influenced by suicide entities descend lower and lower into the astral plane, and not until it is too late do they realize that they are not able to disentangle themselves from these entities. In other words, they cannot pull themselves up by their own bootstraps.

Therefore they must appeal to devout souls to offer dynamic decrees and prayers of intercession in their behalf. For according to cosmic law, the Archangels of God and their hosts, Elohim and Ascended Masters do not descend into the realms of Death and Hell to rescue those who are bound in the shackles of Hades unless they receive an appeal from devotees of God to do so.

Yes, the faithful must pray to God daily and fervently that imprisoned souls might be cut free

from their demon oppressors and be given another opportunity to choose God and live. Such souls are often so burdened by their karma and so bowed down by the tauntings of hellions that they no longer have the strength or the will to resist their tormentors.

Some of these souls will be lost unless such as you, Keepers of the Flame in the role of angels of mercy, call to God to send his Archangels to escort you to the depths of hell. Under their protection, you may follow in the footsteps of your Lord, who descended into hell on Holy Saturday and preached to the rebellious spirits that they might accept their salvation through him.

I then told him about our path and Teachings. I described the Chart of Your Divine Self and briefly explained karma, reincarnation, the violet flame and the science of the spoken Word. He told me that he had never felt so "heavy." I told him that he needed to give prayers to Archangel Michael for protection as well as decrees to transmute the karma that was making him feel so heavy. I taught him a short decree to Archangel Michael and a violet-flame mantra.

With his permission, I made an invocation for him while I used my Archangel Michael ritual sword. You have instructed ministers and counsellors to do this at the conclusion of a counseling call. You tell your staff and counsellors, "It is the call that makes the difference. It doesn't necessarily have to be my call."

You have also instructed us to call upon the mantle of the Messengers to overshadow us as we make the call. At your instruction many staff members, ministers and counsellors keep wallet-size pictures of you and Lanello at their desks so that the two Messengers are right there with them as they "make the call." I keep mine right on my computer.

I also called to the angels to be with him, to comfort, heal and guide him and to help him to fulfill his divine plan in this life. I asked the angels to help him to find a job and a place to stay and to show him his mission in this life.

I asked the violet-flame angels to lift his burdens. I charged Archangel Michael and the seraphim to protect him. I called to the hosts of the LORD to bind the suicide entity attacking this soul and all souls of light on the planet. (You have taught us to maximize our calls rather than to pray for just one soul of light, as the angels can just as easily go to all souls with the same problem.)

Mother, he was a different person at the end of the phone call. He said he could really feel the effectiveness of the call and he was very touched by it. He was so happy to have someone to talk to about these things. He said, "I have never been able to talk to anyone about these things and I am not used to it!" I explained that we have a whole church full of people who love to talk about these things and more!

I promised to send him some material and he agreed to stay with his friends until he could receive a package from me. The next day I sent him the Angels booklet, the Heart, Head and Hand Decrees booklet, the Keepers of the Flame Fraternity brochure, the Pearls of Wisdom brochure, a profile brochure that tells about our organization, the New Year's conference flier, your 1995 Pearl of Wisdom "On the Soul" (vol. 38, no. 29), as well as the new booklet, A Special Dispensation from the Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood, and some wallet cards. I contacted the Detroit Teaching Center, which is two hours away. They will pray for him and will send a Keeper of the Flame who lives nearby to visit him.

Mother, as a minister I know that answers come in many ways, as you have often said. Through our diligent prayer, meditation and application of the Word as we wait upon the Lord, he will reveal to us the answer to the situations which burden us. Any of us may make the call to your Holy Christ Self and Electronic Presence, and you will stand by our side 24 hours a day, guiding us always.

In fact, you have told us that the moment a chela writes to you or calls to you, you receive the letter or call on inner levels. You have said that you know our burden before we even write. I believe that with all my heart because I have experienced it even before I joined staff. Many chelas, including

myself, have found the answers they were seeking even before they put the letter in the mailbox.

In times of difficulty, we need to remember that you work with each of your chelas on inner levels. As we maintain the tie of love to your heart and the heart of beloved Jesus, as this beloved soul did, you will guide us through our every trial.

Beloved Mother, what a blessing to all life that your mission goes on at inner levels and that you can come through to a soul so clearly and so tangibly to save his life. This blessed soul told me there was “no way he was going to disobey” what you told him to do! It was a command! How grateful I AM to be a small part of this wonderful rescue mission! And how grateful I AM that God has sent his Messenger to us that “not one of these little ones shall be lost” - if we make the call!

When Desperate, Call to Mother’s Causal Body

Dear Mother,

I would like to witness to the power of a call to your Causal Body. Although the incident happened several years ago, I feel prompted to share it with you now.

I was going through a very difficult time in my life. It seemed that every negative record of this embodiment, and perhaps other embodiments, was coming up at once. My husband was away and I felt alone and vulnerable. I cannot describe the pain, agony and despair I was going through. I didn’t understand what was happening and I felt helpless in the grip of this energy. It seemed my calls and decrees weren’t working.

One night I felt so disturbed that I thought I would die. I couldn’t sleep, and the emotional pain was unbearable. I was pleading with God and every Master I could think of for help - all to no avail. I then remembered hearing from you, or someone, that a call could be made to your Causal Body in time of need. So I made that desperate call.

Much to my astonishment, almost instantaneously, a deep feeling of peace came over me. I fell into a restful sleep and awakened with a renewed strength to face the day.

Thank you, dear Mother, for your love and protection. What a wonderful dispensation! I am ever in debt to your great Causal Body.

All my love,

The Pain and Regret Suffered by Those Who Commit Suicide

Dear Mother,

The recent Pearl of Wisdom by the Elohim Apollo and Lumina (vol. 38, no. 31) contains good teaching on suicide. I noted a similarity between these teachings and what I had read in the book Return from Tomorrow by George G. Ritchie. In this book, Ritchie, a psychiatrist, tells of a near-death experience he had at age 20 in a military hospital. While he was clinically dead for nine minutes, Jesus took him on a journey and showed him, among other things, vast numbers of non-physical beings (discarnates) who roam the earth after death. He also showed him the pain and regret suffered by those who commit suicide. Ritchie writes:

Keep your eyes on Me, Jesus had told me. . . . Without Him before me, in fact, I could not have endured the things He was showing me. As fast as thought we travelled from city to city, seemingly on the familiar earth . . . except for the thousands of non-physical beings that I now observed also inhabiting this “normal” space. In one house a younger man followed an older one from room to room. “I’m sorry, Pa!” he kept saying. “I didn’t know what it would do to Mama! I didn’t understand.”

But though I could hear him clearly, it was obvious that the man he was speaking to could not. The old man was carrying a tray into a room where an elderly woman sat in bed. “I’m sorry, Pa,” the young man said again. “I’m sorry, Mama.” Endlessly, over and over, to ears that could not hear.

In bafflement I turned to the Brightness beside me. But though I felt His compassion flow like a

torrent into the room before us, no understanding lighted my mind.

Several times we paused before similar scenes. A boy trailing a teenaged girl through the corridors of a school. "I'm sorry, Nancy!" A middle-aged woman begging a grey-haired man to forgive her.

"What are they so sorry for, Jesus?" I pleaded. "Why do they keep talking to people who can't hear them?"

Then from the Light beside me came the thought: They are suicides, chained to every consequence of their act.²

It always gives me pleasure to see the teachings of the Ascended Masters confirmed through the personal experience of individuals not connected to our organization. The many paths do indeed lead back to the one Source. May the Teachings soon circle the earth!

Sincerely,

Archangel Gabriel's Healing

Becoming All Love

Beloved Mother,

Last night I received the blessing you gave individually to each conferee at The Convening of the Stars. I witness to the healing love of God you bear.

As I waited my turn, I watched hundreds of conferees and children file past you, each pausing briefly to receive the blessing sponsored by Archangel Gabriel. I meditated on the flame of love and was caught up in your garment, enfolded in the pure love of God.

Tears came to my eyes as I sensed the figure-eight flow of love between you and each one, and I felt my own hardness of heart melt away. Resentments I have had toward situations and individuals passed into the flame of Divine Love to be consumed.

A few minutes before I received the blessing, I walked past someone with whom I have had many negative interactions. I know our karma goes back lifetimes, for nothing in this life serves to explain this challenging situation. Yet when our eyes met, they met in love, acceptance, peace, joy. I felt that if this love continued unbroken in me and in our Community, there would be no possibility for war to continue on the planet.

In the past, I have often felt unworthy to be on the receiving end of your love. And fearing that my love would be rejected as imperfect, I have often failed to extend it. Finally, fearing to relive memories of being unloved by my parents, family and friends, I have often closed my heart to avoid feeling that pain. At times I feel as if I am wearing a lead jacket around my heart to keep love out because I know that love will stir up records of hurt. For I have experienced that the flame of love exposes the wounds in order to heal them.

Mother, what was so extraordinary about the blessing last night was not that you showed your profound love for each one, for I have seen and felt this many times. What touched me so deeply was that because of the assurance I felt in your love for each one, including myself, my own heart was open to receive it. Consequently, my love for you could also flow freely. When I came before you, our eyes met - for a moment expressing the timeless love of Guru and chela, Divine Mother and child. I yearned with all my being to be all love as I experienced that you are all love.

But there was more to this miracle of healing love: Before I retired last night, I prayed for resolution about my marriage. I married late in life. I feel I have had many embodiments as an unmarried religious, and I love the simplicity of that life of devotion. Although I have not considered ending my marriage, I have at times felt a certain warring in my members as I have wondered whether God

²George G. Ritchie with Elizabeth Sherrill, *Return from Tomorrow* (Grand Rapids, Mich.: Baker Book House, Fleming H. Revell, 1978), pp. 58-59. Available through Summit University Press, #3877P.

had intended me to remain single. And I have at times felt that the path of marriage was somehow less honorable than that of the unmarried devotee.

This morning I awoke from “dreaming” that my husband and I had been with you last night. In the dream you stood on the high altar. My husband and I stood next to you but on the platform one step below, before Jesus’ portrait.

You took an album from the altar and showed us many photographs of twin flames and couples who have made their ascension from the married state. You also showed us a beautiful photograph of yourself and Edward at the time of your engagement. The key element in each of those photographs was the purity of love the couple shared - a love that put God first, a love that beheld God in the beloved.

You told us it was our destiny to follow in their footsteps. You counseled us on the sacredness of marriage, on chelaship and on our dharmas, and ended by saying ours was not an easy path but that by the grace of God we could win our ascension through it.

I awoke with renewed determination to make my marriage the ladder my husband and I climb to our ascension. It gave me such peace to know from the high altar that our marriage was ordained by God and that it can be the vehicle for our ascension.

Beloved Mother, in gratitude for your unending love for my soul and for the healing and comfort you continually extend, I offer my striving toward wholeness, toward fulfilling in honor all to which I am called by God, and toward becoming all love.

With ever-increasing love in my heart,

I am, by the grace of God,

your chela-in-the-making,

Chapter 40

Beloved Heros and Amora - September 17, 1995

Vol. 38 No. 40 - Beloved Heros and Amora - September 17, 1995

FREEDOM 1995

SOUL EVOLUTION

A Fusion of Mind and Spirit

8

Bricks of the Ruby Ray

Planted in the Earth for the Restabilization of the Planet

So Shall You Prevail!

The strong arm of Elohim enfolds you and holds you.

We, Heros and Amora, come in this moment to plant bricks of the ruby ray in the underworld of Death and Hell. And why do we do this? We do this because the planet has been in a process of destabilization for thousands of years, and it is urgent that we counteract this process.

Therefore, we have chosen this day and date, June 26, 1995, to restabilize the planet not only with ruby-ray bricks but also with rods and cones made up of ruby-ray crystals. These bricks will radiate ruby-ray "heat," and this heat as stored energy will balance inner levels of the earth closest to the core.

Anent this dispensation, we would tell you, beloved, that the underworld of Death and Hell is the domain of various categories of fallen angels - among them, the evil archons. The archons wage continual warfare against the souls of lightbearers and attempt to stand between them and the Divine Source, thereby preventing them from entering the kingdom of God.¹

¹The word archon (from the Greek) means ruler, chief, magistrate, lord, prince, or authority. In Gnosticism, the archons are the terrible spiritual powers who rule the world. Scholar Hans Jonas, in an outline of Gnostic tenets, writes: "The universe, the domain of the Archons, is like a vast prison whose innermost dungeon is the earth, the scene of man's life. Around and above it the cosmic spheres are ranged like concentric enclosing shells. . . . The spheres are the seats of the Archons. . . . The Archons collectively rule over the world. . . . As guardian of his sphere, each Archon bars the passage to the souls that seek to ascend after death, in order to prevent their escape from the world and their return to God. . . . It is with anxiety and dread that the soul anticipates its future encounter with the terrible Archons of this world bent on preventing its escape." According to Church Father Epiphanius, the Gnostics believed that the archons opposed the exodus of the soul from the world because "the soul is the food of the Archons and Powers, without which they cannot live because she is of the dew from above and gives them strength." See Hans Jonas, *The Gnostic Religion: The Message of the Alien God and the Beginnings of Christianity*, 2d ed. (Boston: Beacon Press,

To be forewarned is to be forearmed! Therefore, we sound the alert: the archons are the vicious enemies of your soul. They are antichrists. For aeons, these princes of Death and Hell have been integrally involved in bringing about the destabilization of the planet. And in destabilizing the planet, they have also destabilized the souls of the planet. This has been one of their means of aborting the soul's passage into the heaven-world in the hour when her Saviour has called her Home.

Now let there be a respite for the children of God! And let the heat of the ruby-ray bricks set in motion a ruby-ray disintegration spiral that will cause the disintegration of the atoms, cells and electrons of the archons whom we have bound - and the atoms, cells and electrons of those who have lost their soul and divine spark by plighting their troth to these evil ones. Shadows of their former selves, mere ghosts passing into the flame of the ruby ray, they will vaporize and the planet will be lighter for their passing.

Angels Will Anchor the Momentum of
Your Ruby-Ray Decrees in the Ruby-Ray Bricks

The forces of light who serve on the ruby ray, from the least unto the greatest, will serve as lodestones of the ruby ray. We, Heros and Amora, are therefore reinforcing them by anchoring the crystal substance of the ruby ray from our Causal Bodies into their own. Through that connection, the forces of light will channel the ruby ray into the canyons of the dense earth itself.

Noble angels who serve the Elohim of the Ruby Ray as well as the Buddha of the Ruby Ray have volunteered to check the destabilizing conditions existing in the depths of the earth and in the lowest levels of the astral plane.

Although these angels are of the angelic kingdom, they have also spent centuries working under the hierarchs of the Nature kingdom. When you give your calls to the Buddha of the Ruby Ray and to these angels who serve under him, they will anchor the momentum of your ruby-ray decrees in the ruby-ray bricks.

The Fallen Angels Tremble When the Ruby-Ray Bricks Are Put in Place

We use the energy emitted from these bricks to curtail the activities of the fallen angels. Beloved, when we position these bricks strategically from the surface of a planet to the center, as we have done in other systems of worlds, the fallen angels tremble. They become nervous and no longer exude confidence in their "superiority" even over mere mortals. For they are no longer certain they will win in the battle of Light and Darkness.

Before they fell from grace and were cast out of heaven into the earth by Saint Michael the Archangel and his hosts,² the fallen angels were truly immortal. To this day, they give pretense to a status of immortality that they no longer have. They prance about coated with maya, glamour and layers upon layers of karma, pretenders to a lofty throne they once sat upon but shall never inherit.

Knowing full well that they are mortal, they come out like the phantom of the opera at a masquerade ball. Yet they will never in all eternity rise to their former state of immortality unless they bend the knee before the Cosmic Christ, the Lord Maitreya, confess their sins against humanity and commit to atone for them.

"Know Ye Not That We Shall Judge Angels?"

As you continue your ruby-ray calls for the binding and the judgment of the fallen angels whose time is up and as you continue to go after the dwellers-on-the-threshold of the fallen angels whose time is not up, you will note a perceptible diminishing of the Darkness in the earth and a corresponding increase of Light.

1963), pp. 42-46, 130-36, 165-69, 200-226; and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, lecture on the Secret Book of James, available on audiocassette (1 hr. 30 min., \$7.50 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, B91146P).

²Rev. 12:7-12.

And moreover, beloved, as Elohim rest their right hand upon your shoulder (for they have found you worthy), conveying to you not only their deep love for you but also the empowerment of Love, so shall you prevail!

Life is a continuing battle, beloved. And the battle that you wage is often with yourself. How well you know it!

But you also wage war with fallen angels as year upon year they come to the hour of their final judgment. And we the Elohim and Archangels must have your calls - specifically "The Judgment Call: 'They Shall Not Pass!'" by Jesus the Christ - in order that we might defend you in this ongoing Armageddon.

Archangel Uriel and numberless numbers of legions of light will bind the reprobate ones in answer to your fiats demanding that Divine Justice be meted out in the earth. Yes, the calls of the saints on earth and in heaven and the intercession of the Archangels will deliver justice on behalf of those who cry out for justice in the face of their Nephilim³ tormentors.

Do you not remember the words of the apostle Paul to the saints at Corinth on this subject?

Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust [i.e., the ungodly and the Nephilim] and not before the saints?

Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? And if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

Know ye not that we shall judge angels? How much more things that pertain to this life?⁴

The Binding and Judgment of Fallen Angels

Effects Far-Reaching Alchemical Change

The binding of the fallen angels and their removal from the planet inevitably produces changes in the earth and in the psyches of the people - for the most part, changes for the better, beloved. However, it may also result in major cataclysm. For you cannot extract so great a Darkness from the planet without effecting far-reaching alchemical change.

You may pray that the changes be not physical changes. Nevertheless, they may very well be physical, for people have free will and they have the choice to respond or not to respond to our plea.

Yet plead we must before you, Keepers of the Flame - even as we bow to the Light within your hearts - for you to give your violet-flame decrees daily so that the equilibrium of this planet and this people might be restored.

And if, in answer to our plea, violet-flame decrees all over the world create a groundswell of support, there is a distinct possibility that earth changes will take place with but minor cataclysm.

And that, beloved, is what we are all praying for, isn't it? Indeed, as El Morya has said, "Nature ever prefers the gentler way."⁵

Regardless of what happens in the physical plane, there will surely be changes in the etheric envelope of the planet. The question remains: How intense will these changes be? And how will

³Nephilim. Hebrew, meaning "those who fell" or "those who were cast down," from the Semitic root naphal, meaning "to fall," rendered in the Greek Septuagint, a late translation of the Hebrew scriptures, as "giants" (Gen. 6:4; Num. 13:33). The Ascended Masters have revealed that the Nephilim are the fallen angels cast out of heaven into the earth (Rev. 12:7-10, 12). According to scholar Zecharia Sitchin, ancient Sumerian tablets depict the Nephilim as an extraterrestrial superrace who "fell" to earth in spacecraft 450,000 years ago. See Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Forbidden Mysteries of Enoch: Fallen Angels and the Origins of Evil*, pp. 61-67 (\$14.95 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, #1592P).

⁴I Cor. 6:1-3.

⁵"Nature ever prefers the gentler way." El Morya, quoted in Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Climb the Highest Mountain*, 2d ed., pp. 482, 484. See also El Morya, *Encyclical on World Good Will*, p. 18.

these changes affect the astral, mental and physical planes?

According to the fervor of your violet-flame decrees, a certain percentage of the negative patterns etched by fallen angels upon the etheric envelope will be consumed each time a company of fallen angels is taken to the Court of the Sacred Fire for the Final Judgment.

You must realize that records upon records of mankind's karma - karma made during their long enslavement under the fallen angels - will be taken from the earth as the fallen angels are being taken. This will leave a vacuum in the etheric, astral and mental planes that must be filled with Light (not Darkness) in order to forestall major cataclysm.⁶

Flush from Your Own Aura Psychic and Astral Substances

Saint Germain has warned you that nothing good comes out of the psychic, nothing good comes out of the astral.⁷ Therefore, you must continually flush out the residual psychic and astral substances that cling to your auric sheath like static. But that is not enough: you must replace these substances with the sacred fire of God. Do this by using the "Call to the Fire Breath." This will strengthen your tie to Alpha and Omega and to Elohim.

Call to the Fire Breath

I AM, I AM, I AM the Fire Breath of God
From the heart of beloved Alpha and Omega.
This day I AM the Immaculate Concept
In expression everywhere I move.
Now I AM full of Joy,
For now I AM the full expression of Divine Love.
My beloved I AM Presence,
Seal me now within the very heart
Of the expanding Fire Breath of God.
Let its purity, wholeness and love
Manifest everywhere I AM today and forever. (3x)
I accept this done right now with full power!
I AM this done right now with full power!
I AM, I AM, I AM God-Life expressing Perfection
All ways at all times.
This which I call forth for myself
I call forth for every man, woman and child on this planet.

This Day Is Recorded in the Annals of the Cosmic Christ

⁶One of the ways the negative patterns of the fallen angels are reinforced (or re-created) by the mass consciousness is through the replaying of old movies. Projected on the screen - and the screen of people's consciousness - are the bigger-than-life images of the "stars," in many cases fallen angels. Hence, the fallen stars are, in effect, kept alive and immortalized by people who worship them still and give them their attention and therefore their precious energy. As Godfré Ray King used to say, "Where your attention goes, there goes your energy."

⁷"Nothing good comes out of the psychic." Godfré Ray King, in his book *The Magic Presence*, records the following teaching from Saint Germain: "People are entertained, fascinated, and self-hypnotized by the various conditions of the psychic world, but I tell you . . . there is nothing good nor permanent within the psychic stratum. It is as dangerous as quicksand, and just as undependable. . . . The desire for and fascination [with] psychic phenomena . . . holds the attention of the personality away from the acknowledgment, the constant adoration, the continual communion, and the permanent acceptance of the individual's Mighty I AM Presence. Attention to the activities of the psychic plane depletes the personal self of the energy and the ability required to reach to the God Source and anchor there permanently. I tell you eternal Truth when I say that nothing of the Christ comes from the psychic realm, regardless of any seeming evidence to the contrary." See Godfré Ray King, *The Magic Presence* (Chicago: Saint Germain Press, 1935), pp. 25-26.

This day of ruby-ray judgment and shake-up in the earth⁸ is recorded in the annals of the Cosmic Christ, whose mantle rests upon the shoulders of Lord Maitreya. Under the office of the Cosmic Christ, Lord Maitreya monitors potential earth changes as well as the comings and the goings of the fallen angels and the progress of the Christs incarnate.

You who have been our hands and feet in so many lifetimes have gathered in the Heart of the Inner Retreat, and as you have given your judgment calls this day with Chamuel and Charity, you have walked with Pelleur and his gnomes.

The elementals who serve under the four hierarchs of the Nature kingdom bow to the light within you, even as you give your obeisance to those above you in the chain of hierarchy. For you are a part of the earth, the water, the air, the fire.

And therefore remember that the earth is the LORD's⁹ and that he has entrusted it into your care as his sons and daughters and given you dominion over the earth.¹⁰ Planet earth belongs neither to the archons nor to aliens, extraterrestrials, fallen angels or those of other systems of worlds who have no allegiance to God in the person of Elohim.

These godless ones are interlopers! They have no right to a place in the sun that shines upon the just and the unjust of earth.¹¹

Thus, let the Archangels bind them hand and foot and take them to the Court of the Sacred Fire on Sirius in answer to your fiats for Divine Justice to prevail on earth. For they do not come to convey the Christ consciousness but to take it and to steal the seed of Christ and the seed of Buddha that live in your heart.

Because You Hold the Balance,

We Can Answer the Calls of the Millions

Now then, beloved, you, the stalwart ones, have prepared your hearts and minds and souls and four lower bodies to be chalices holding the balance of the ruby ray in your chakras, for you have been walking the path of the ruby ray for some time.

Therefore, with you holding that balance, we can answer the calls of the millions who have become discouraged with religion and life in general, who are despondent and know not the way to go, for their physical and mental deformities are great and they are sick and dying. Much of their suffering can be attributed to the very presence in the earth of the fallen angels and their demon lackeys.

Every stride you take toward godliness is a mile-high stride, beloved. And it brings about change in the earth as well as change in your own consciousness.

In the twinkling of the eye of God, people can suddenly see their lives as being worth something. They can have the sense of empowerment that comes from their own Holy Christ Self.

They can tackle their daily lives, as well as the governments and the economies of their nations. And they can pursue serious study that will connect them with their Higher Self and life beyond this

⁸Ruby-ray judgment and shake-up in the earth. In the dictation preceding Heros and Amora's, Chamuel and Charity announced that they were descending from the octave of the ruby ray into the heart of the earth. Summoning 100,000 legions of angels of the ruby ray to descend with them into the core of the pits of Death and Hell, Chamuel and Charity declared: "We charge into the earth! We bind the foul spirits and demons and the archdeceivers! . . . There is actually taking place today . . . a shake-up in the bowels of the earth as has not come to pass since the flood of Noah and the sinking of Atlantis. . . So know that in this hour our legions have accomplished an aeon of scouring out, so to speak, of the deep places of the earth. . . Layers upon layers of records in the earth are being literally erased." During the dictation, Archangel Chamuel and Charity led the congregation in fiats and 36 judgment calls for the binding of "every last fallen angel whose time is up and who therefore must be removed from the earth by the fervent calls of those who are in embodiment on earth." (See pp. 379, 380, 387, 389-90.)

⁹"The earth is the LORD's . . ." Exod. 9:29; Deut. 10:14; Ps. 24:1; I Cor. 10:26, 28.

¹⁰Gen. 1:26, 28.

¹¹Matt. 5:45.

life.

In sum, they can see themselves and the earth in a new light. And this can happen overnight. You carry the knowledge of this, the hope of this, the joy of this and the energy to see it through! What you and heaven have accomplished this day is wondrous to behold, beloved. Let us repeat it on each of the remaining days of this conference! Let us know our self-worth and let us know what we can do and what we can become.

We Place Thousands of Ruby-Ray Bricks throughout the Earth

And now the Elohim send legions of reinforcements to replace the angels of the ruby ray summoned by Chamuel and Charity.¹² There is a formal changing of the guard. And now we behold their ranks. They are indeed awesome. In the name and honor of their hierarchs, they stand at attention and, upon command, they assume their posts.

Now we, Heros and Amora, Elohim of the Third Ray, strategically place thousands of bricks throughout the earth, layering them as we embed them in the earth.

Our angels will repair the faults in the etheric sheath, and as you intensify your violet-flame rituals they will repair the faults in the earth. And you shall see the curtailment of the power of those who have persecuted the body of God in the earth. Ratify this prophecy by your calls, and it shall swiftly come to pass!

Receive, then, the blessing of Elohim of the Third Ray and carry our love to a world that with the dawn of each new day is waiting not only for our love but for your love.

In the peace of the victory of this day, I say:

Keep the heart's vigil on behalf of all who are engaged in serious battles with the fallen angels.

Remember Chechnya! Remember Chechnya!¹³

By the cosmic cross of white fire and by Mighty Cosmos' secret rays, be sealed in the armour of the warriors of the Spirit.

Take heed! Do not allow chinks to remain in your armour for a day or an hour. For you will be vulnerable so long as you allow those chinks to remain.

“The Summit Lighthouse Sheds Its Radiance O'er All the World to Manifest as Pearls of Wisdom.”

The eleven-day conference FREEDOM 1995: “Soul Evolution” was held June 24 through July 4, 1995, at the Royal Teton Ranch, Park County, Montana. This dictation by Elohim Heros and Amora was delivered by the Messenger of the Great White Brotherhood, Elizabeth Clare Prophet,

¹²Angels of the ruby ray summoned by Chamuel and Charity. See note 8 above.

¹³Update on Chechnya. Chechnya, an oil-rich, primarily Muslim republic of about one million located in the Caucasus Mountains, declared its independence from the Russian Federation in 1991. Since then Russia has supplied and funded loyalists who want to return the region to Russian control. In December 1994, Russian president Boris Yeltsin ordered 40,000 troops into Chechnya to subdue it. They destroyed most of the capital city, Grozny. Chechen freedom fighters and thousands of civilians fled into the Caucasus Mountains. In June 1995, Chechens retaliated by raiding Budyonnovsk in southern Russia, seizing a hospital and taking about 2,000 hostages. Russian troops countered by attacking the hospital. In all, about 120 were killed. In January 1996, Chechen fighters seized another hospital and took hostages, this time in the neighboring Russian republic of Dagestan. A standoff ensued between Chechen and Russian troops at the village of Pervomayskaya, just short of the Chechen border. Yeltsin ordered Russian troops to attack the town. At first the stated goal was to free the hostages, but after some days the troops obliterated the town in order to defeat the 150 to 250 Chechens who were holed up with 70 to 120 hostages. After repeated vicious attacks, the fighting in Pervomayskaya ended on January 18. Russian officials have issued conflicting accounts about the fate of the Chechen fighters and their hostages. In a related event, on January 16, another group of Chechens captured a Black Sea passenger ferry with nearly 200 people on board and threatened to blow it up unless the Russians stopped the battle at Pervomayskaya. Those holding the ferry surrendered on January 19, releasing all hostages. To date, the fighting over Chechnya's independence has left an estimated 20,000 to 30,000 Chechens dead and several hundred thousand homeless. A far smaller number of Russians have also been killed or left homeless.

on Monday, June 26, 1995, following the dictations of the Maha Chohan, Paul the Venetian and Archangel Chamuel and Charity (see pp. 349-90, this volume). The message of Heros and Amora builds on the message of Chamuel and Charity, and therefore the Messenger recommends that you review Chamuel and Charity's Pearl in conjunction with your study of this Pearl. See Archangel Chamuel and Charity, "A Fiery Mission: The Scouring of Hell - Bolts of Blue Lightning into the Earth: Let the Lightning Flash Descend!" (Pearl no. 35). "Magnificat Finale" from Dante Symphony by Liszt was played as the meditation music before Heros and Amora's dictation. The June 26 dictations - the Maha Chohan, Paul the Venetian, Archangel Chamuel and Charity, and Elohim Heros and Amora - are available on both video-and audiocassette (includes the preceding service). Videocassette: 2 cassettes, total 2 hr. 37 min., \$20.90 plus \$3.75 postage and handling, GP95110P. Audiocassette: 3 cassettes, total 3 hr. 36 min., \$21.95 plus \$3.75 postage and handling, A95063P.

[N.B. This dictation was edited for print by the Messenger under Heros and Amora's direction.]

Bibliography

- [1] Volume 38, Number 38, footnote 26. Pope Leo XIII's prayer. One day as Pope Leo had finished Mass he stopped at the altar as if in a trance. Later he explained he had overheard Satan speaking to Our Lord. Satan requested 75 years to attempt to destroy the Church. The Lord said, "You have the time; you have the power. Do what you will." The pope understood that if the devil had not accomplished his purpose at the end of the time limit, he would suffer a crushing defeat. He also understood that through prayer and sacrifice and living good Christian lives, we could offset the power of the devil and his human agents. Thus, Pope Leo composed a prayer to invoke Archangel Michael's intercession, which was said at the conclusion of Mass for 78 years. This was discontinued after Vatican II. Pope Leo XIII's prayer, revised and updated by the Messenger for students of the Ascended Masters, is included in Archangel Michael's Rosary for Armageddon.

Saint Michael the Archangel, Defend Us in Armageddon

Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in Armageddon. Be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him, we humbly pray. And do thou, O Prince of the heavenly host, by the power of God, bind the forces of Death and Hell, the seed of Satan, the false hierarchy of Antichrist and all evil spirits who wander through the world for the ruin of souls. And remand them to the Court of the Sacred Fire for their Final Judgment [including (insert optional personal prayer here)].

Cast out the dark ones and their darkness, the evildoers and their evil words and works, cause, effect, record and memory, into the lake of sacred fire "prepared for the devil and his angels."

In the name of the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit and the Mother, Amen.

Send for Archangel Michael's Rosary for Armageddon, 2 audiocassettes, 2 hr. 45 min., devotional pace, \$14.95 plus \$2.75 postage and handling, includes 32-page booklet, A93070P. Booklet may be ordered separately, \$3.75 (includes postage and handling, #3853P).